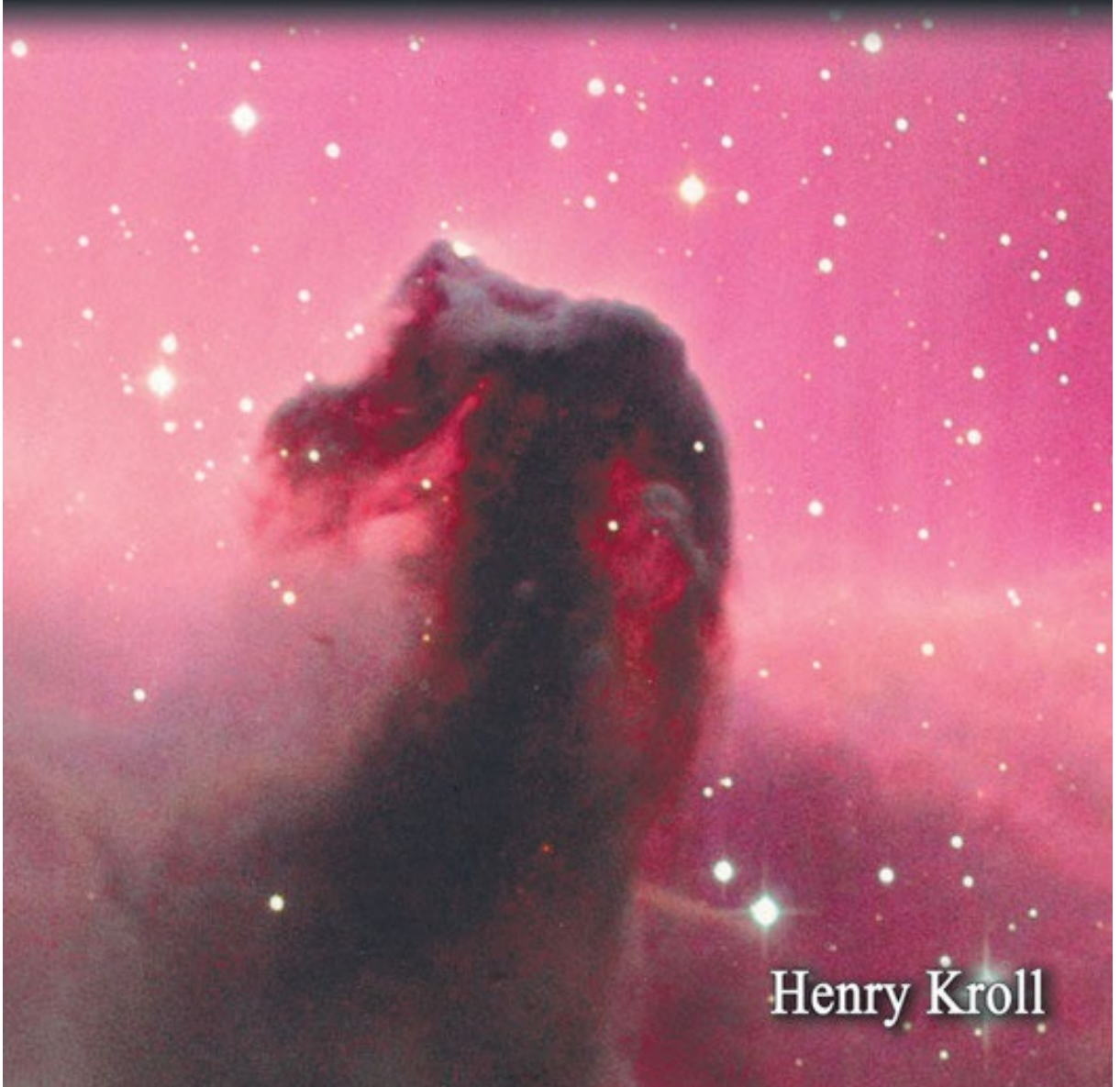


# COSMOLOGICAL ICE AGES



Henry Kroll

# COSMOLOGICAL ICE AGES



Henry Kroll

**COSMOLOGICAL ICE**

**AGES**

**&**

**GLOBAL WARMING**

**Henry Kroll**



**TROOPERS**  
**AVAILABLE**

Order this book online at [www.trafford.com/08-0164](http://www.trafford.com/08-0164)

or email [orders@trafford.com](mailto:orders@trafford.com)

Most Trafford titles are also available at major online book retailers.

© Copyright 2009 Henry Kroll.

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or

otherwise, without the written prior permission of the author.

Phone: (907) 252-1390

Co-authored by: Brad Guth

Edited by: Henry Kroll

Photography by: Henry Kroll

Note for Librarians: A cataloguing record for this book is available from Library and Archives Canada at [www.collectionscanada.ca/amicus/index-e.html](http://www.collectionscanada.ca/amicus/index-e.html)

Printed in Victoria, BC, Canada.

ISBN: 978-1-4251-7062-2 (sc)

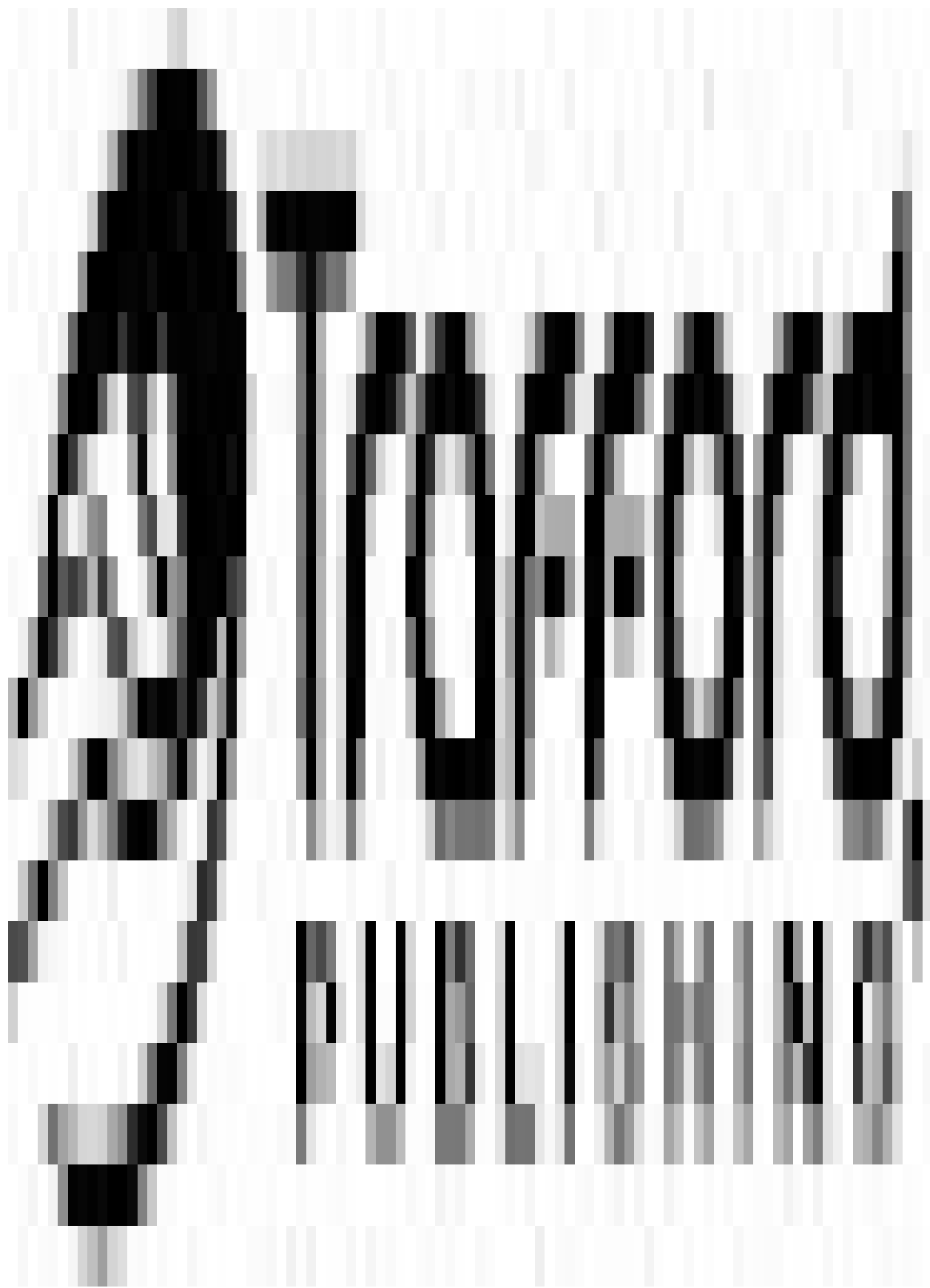
ISBN: 978-1-4251-7063-9 (e-book)

*We at Trafford believe that it is the responsibility of us all, as both individuals and corporations, to make choices that are environmentally and socially sound. You, in turn, are supporting this responsible conduct each time you purchase a*

*Trafford book, or make use of our publishing services. To find out how you are helping, please visit [www.trafford.com/responsiblepublishing.html](http://www.trafford.com/responsiblepublishing.html)*

*Our mission is to efficiently provide the world's finest, most comprehensive book publishing service, enabling every author to experience success.*

*To find out how to publish your book, your way, and have it available worldwide, visit us online at [www.trafford.com/10510](http://www.trafford.com/10510)*



[www.trafford.com](http://www.trafford.com)

## **North America & international**

toll-free: 1 888 232 4444 (USA & Canada)

phone: 250 383 6864 fax: 250 383 6804

email: [info@trafford.com](mailto:info@trafford.com)

## **The United Kingdom & Europe**

phone: +44 (0)1865 487 395 local rate: 0845 230 9601

facsimile: +44 (0)1865 481 507 email: [info.uk@trafford.com](mailto:info.uk@trafford.com)

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2



# **Contents**

[Introduction](#)

[Chapter One](#)

[Chapter Two](#)

[Chapter Three](#)

[Chapter Four](#)

[Chapter Five](#)

[Chapter Six](#)

[Chapter Seven](#)

[Chapter Eight](#)

[Chapter Nine](#)

[Chapter Ten](#)

[Chapter Eleven](#)

[Chapter Twelve](#)

[Chapter Thirteen](#)

[Cosmological Ice Ages](#)

[About The Author](#)

[Book Two](#)

[Chapter One](#)

[Chapter Two](#)

[Chapter Three](#)

[Chapter Four](#)

[Chapter Five](#)

[Chapter Six](#)

[Chapter Seven](#)

[Chapter Eight](#)

[Chapter Nine](#)

[Chapter Ten](#)

[Chapter Eleven](#)

[Philosopher's Stone](#)

***EINSTEIN WOULD TURN OVER IN HIS GRAVE TO READ THIS BOOK!***

[www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

**About The Authors:**

**Henry Kroll is a Boat Captain, Navigator, Musician, Lecturer, Adventurer, Aviator, Miner, Engineer, Commercial Fisherman, Engineer, Entrepreneur, Concert Pianist, Publisher, Writer and founder of the Center Higher Consciousness and Seldovia Historical Museum. His comprehensive research for this book released ideas that will fund universities with grant**

**proposals into the next century. Many of you are familiar with his book, *Philosopher's Stone*, about a substance that can enable you to live hundreds of years and raise your intelligence a hundred IQ points. It is about the enlightenment of the humanity through the use of m-state. His books offer viable solutions to altering societal evolution into a more benign direction by raising human consciousness. Instead of killing off six billion people to re-wild the planet as some academics suggest Henry says we should be getting off the planet to colonize life in other star systems. This book is promoting the awareness of future cosmic events that will exterminate us and offers benign solution.**

**BRAD GUTH is one of the smartest men on the planet-so smart that ordinary mortals can't carry on a conversation with him. Anything you say will sound like childish gibberish to him. Most of Brad's ideas are so radical and yet outrageously true that nobody can refute them. If only ten percent of this book is correct then a hundred-thousand scientists around the world will have to revise all their books and papers.**

Not since the book of Genesis has anyone written about the history of our sun-- where it came from, where it is going and how the evolution of DNA was given a boost by increased invisible UV and cosmic radiation from multiple star systems. The Authors correlated the geologic history of Earth and our solar system with stellar orbits. Nobody did this before because most scientists refuse to look outside our solar system for other sources of light and heat.

In order to become conscious humankind needs to know who they are, where they are going and where they are coming from. This book explains and outlines a plan for taking control of our destiny. This book also explains why if we wait for the government-funded scientists to do it, it will never happen. It is a logical progression of understanding. Somebody had to write this book. I look back and wonder how this excellent adventure came to be.

*You can't drive a car without a neutron star*

## **THE SCIENCE HERETICS STRIKE AGAIN**

**Providing subjects for doctoral thesis into the next century.**

## INTRODUCTION

**This book started quite by accident as most books do. I was studying a graph in Scientific American magazine of the carbon dioxide history of earth's atmosphere dating back about two million years. The data was compiled from Antarctic ice cores where scientists drill down into old ice that is millions of years old to measure the history of the temperature and atmospheric changes. Suddenly it dawned on me that the only thing that can make CO<sub>2</sub> disappear on earth is plant growth. Most plant growth occurs in the oceans because the oceans cover four-fifths of the globe. Since our sun does not have a history of changing it's spectrum into the 350 to 450 nanometer range conducive to optimum plant growth it occurred to me that something else besides our sun made the many layers of oil, coal and limestone on earth. Something else besides our sun is causing the ice ages. In fact, our sun doesn't have enough power to keep us out of ice ages. If it did then we wouldn't have them!**

**I called Brad Guth in Olalla, Washington and he had already taken the next mental leap by looking around our sun for something else that would impart additional ultraviolet light to earth. He found a small, object of 1.5 Earth diameters that puts out from one hundred to one thousand times more ultraviolet light than our sun and we are heading directly for it at 7.5 kilometers per second. He had already made several calculations as to how much light Sirius B would impart to earth at our closest orbit point of one-tenth light years. The UV is doubled!**

**I said, "Somebody has to write a book about this to get the word out! If we wait for our scientists and astronomers to do it, it will never happen. The compartmentalized educational system in this country is the culprit. Physicists know nothing about biology and geologists know nothing about physics or astronomy so who is going to write a book about how life actually**

**got started on Earth and who or what is responsible for all the coal, oil and limestone? I' am a commercial fisherman not a scientist and I can navigate pretty well. I also studied nature and science most of my life of 64 years. On the other hand, Jesus was a commercial fisherman and look, how his short life changed the course of history. Somebody has to write this book so I guess it has to be me!**

**The October 2007 National Geographic article about global warming says that ice ages are caused by the wobble of the earth's orbit around the sun. "...The wobble—known as the Milankovitch cycles—determine the amount of sunlight that hits Earth causing long-term temperature changes."**

**There is no explanation given for the wobble however it is easy to see that during earth's planetary alignments with the big planets and or another nearby group of stars with 25 times the gravity of our sun could possibly cause it to orbit further out. Scientists will never consider the possibility that the so-called wobble could be the gravitational attraction of a star system of 3.5 solar masses as we pass by it at a distance of one-tenth light year. Our calculations show that we pass by Sirius A and B every 110,000 years at a distance of one-tenth light year.**

**Scientists will never consider the fact that the moon imparts more energy onto the earth than the sun. They just don't get it! The moon imparts  $4 \times 10^{20}$  Joules of gravitational energy on the earth EVERY HOUR 24 hours a day seven days a week. One thousandths of that energy spread out over the entire earth's surface amounts to more than 650 watts per square meter.**

**If you had 100% efficient solar cells set up on the desert in southern Africa you might get 1,200 to 1,500 watts per square meter however, the Sun only imparts 430 watts per square meter to earth because half the earth is in the shade and most of the incoming radiation from the sun, above and below the arctic circles is reflected off the ice caps back into space. I know this is**

**hard to believe but the moon imparts about 200 watts per square meter more energy to earth than the sun. Many of the things we take for granted just aren't true.**

The authors did indeed discover an object in space responsible for life on Earth by speeding up evolution. To understand this book one needs to realize that we live in the Orion arm of the Galaxy and that our sun was born in a dust cloud along with seven other stars in Orion. As strange as it may sound our sun may have been born near the Horse Head Nebula.

Our sister stars, Ursa Major, the Big Dipper stars have identical sizes and spectrums to our sun and were obviously born in the same place. We were in the constellation Orion at that time. Orion is now 1330 light years distant. About 700-million years ago our sun accidentally drifted between Sirius and Procyon which are giant stars a billion years older than our sun. When Sirius B, which of 1.5 solar masses and 1.5 times the gravity of our sun came around Sirius A, it captured our sun pulling it in orbit around Sirius A.

Procyon, a two-solar mass star is also part of this cluster and plays a major role in the erratic orbits of this complex system. The close proximity of these large stars warmed earth twelve to fourteen degrees while our brother and sister stars kept going away from the center of the Galaxy and are now 75 to 100 light years ahead of us. If there are planets with carbon-dioxide-rich atmospheres around these stars they are probably frozen because they don't have the warming effect of other nearby giant stars.

On a scale of six inches per light year try to imagine a ball of 100 fireflies fifteen feet in diameter. At the center there are two marbles slightly over two feet apart slowly orbiting each other. Each of the two marbles has a small pinpoint of intense invisible UV light orbiting very close to it at a higher rate of speed. The two marbles are Sirius and Procyon along with their respective white dwarfs. Our sun is a small point of light about four feet northwest of center and heading

back toward the center at 7.5 kilometers per second. The constellation Orion would be located 665 feet away from the center of the ball of stars to the south. The center of the Galaxy would be located about 14,000 feet away to the south of our imaginary model (we are approximately 28,000 light years from the center of our galaxy. You can't see the center of the galaxy because there are several billion stars in the way. Our entire ball of 100 stars is moving 27.5 kilometers per second toward the constellation Hercules (northwest).

Our fortunate captivity by the Sirius and Procyon systems lasted about 700-million years during which time the ultraviolet light from Sirius B helped to create the many layers of coal, oil and limestone on earth by moping up earth's 750 lb. per-square-inch carbon dioxide atmosphere. The carbon and two parts oxygen atmosphere is turned into coal, oil, limestone and free oxygen for animal life forms to breathe. This is one of the many secrets of life. Our sun does not have enough power nor is it the right light spectrum to take earth's atmosphere from 750 pounds per square inch down to 14.5. This book is a logical progression of understanding. Obvious that our sun does not have enough power to keep us out of ice ages otherwise we wouldn't have them. You can't drive a car without a neutron star!

This amazing book started when I studied a graph of carbon dioxide in Scientific American that showed the carbon dioxide content of earth's atmosphere dropping to near zero at regular intervals every 105,000 years. Scientists determine the carbon dioxide history of our atmosphere dating back about a million years by drilling down into old Antarctic ice sheets. Whenever something happens at regular intervals it means it is tied into some kind of giant orbiting clockwork. The only thing that can mop up Co<sub>2</sub> is plant growth and the only thing that can increase plant growth is an increase in ultraviolet light from space. There also has to be some global warming for this to occur because plants won't grow when glacier ice covers most of the Earth. Plants use carbon dioxide as food and prefer light in the 350 to 450 nano-meter frequency range. Plants made the wood and plastic chair you are sitting in, the coal to heat your house, the sheet-rock on the wall of your house and the fuel to make your car go. Most of our material possessions we take for granted were made by microorganisms using ultraviolet light from space.



After talking to Brad Guth about the various distances between star systems and the masses and orbital speeds of most of the stars in our local group we came to the conclusion that something outside our solar system had to be taking us out of the ice ages. This causes the many layers of carbon-based, resources such as coal, oil and limestone. Our sun obviously doesn't have enough power to keep us out of the ice ages nor does it change its spectrum into the ultraviolet to take the Co2 out of the atmosphere. While reading on the subject I suddenly realized that astronomy is really quite basic-based for the most part on observed data most of which cannot be confirmed and it is constantly being revised. Most humans don't understand that the frequency range of human eyesight is quite limited to a rather narrow band thus preventing us from seeing into the infrared and ultraviolet frequencies. In other words scientists don't see half of what is out there and most of them tend to ignore this fact.

What you see out there is not necessarily what it really looks like at the present time anyway because everything has moved during the many years it took for the light to get here. If an object is 3000 light years distant then what you are seeing is what it looked like 3000 years ago, not what it looks like today. Nothing is in the same location after the time of observation because everything is moving and the distortion becomes greater the further the away you look. Although they seem to be standing still all the stars are moving; some going away from us and some are coming toward us.

One of the biggest revelations for me was discovering that we (our sun) is part of a group of about 90 stars called a cluster that influence each other and are orbiting around each other. Interacting star clusters are the norm rather than the exception.

At present we are traveling through the Milky Way (galactic plane) at right angles to it about 14 kilometers per second and 19.5 kilometers per second toward the constellation Hercules. At the same time we are heading in the opposite direction back toward Sirius which means that Sirius and Procyon are

traveling toward Hercules at 27.5 kilometers per second. This gets quite confusing to most people who have difficulty visualizing three-dimensional objects moving in several directions at once. One has to keep in mind that practically everything in space is moving in large elliptical orbits.

After I plotted our course from Orion to Hercules I discovered two references to a titanic explosion that occurred in Orion three million years ago. This gigantic explosion beyond all human comprehension knocked our sun into an elliptical orbit around the Sirius and Procyon systems thus putting us into the ice age cycle. Because our sun is half as massive as either Sirius or Procyon it was forced into an ellipse. Now we go out to about ten light years and the earth freezes up. We have already turned around and are now 8.5 light years from Sirius and traveling back at a speed of 7.5 kilometers per second. Our 105,000-year ice age cycle orbit shows up on the five-million-year-old ocean sediment graphs that record Benthic Carbonates which is an indication of incoming light that takes carbon out of the water with plant growth.

Another discovery that was quite shocking to me was the fact that only 10% of stars are single. The vast majority of star systems are binary or multiple star clusters (three or more stars revolving around each other). Our sun is currently part of the Sirius system while in ancient times we were part of the seven sisters (Ursa Major). The reason nobody noticed it before is due to the fact that our orbit period is so slow-105,000 years. Some of the stars have orbit periods of millions of years while other may be only a few thousand years. Sirius A and B orbit each other every 54 years. We calculate our orbit around Sirius at 105,000 years.

We are now part of the Sirius and Procyon star system. I say this because Sirius gravity is 14 times that of our sun and Procyon's gravity is eight times that of our sun so looking toward the South there is over twenty times more gravity in the area than our sun and we are traveling back towards it 7.5 kilometers per second.

I took all the above data to Professor of Physics and Astronomy, Andy Vey, at the astronomy department of the local community college. At first he didn't want to believe me at first but after I gave him the data he scribbled out a few formulas and grudgingly agreed with our 105,000 year orbit period and the extreme 90 to 1 ellipse. Professor Vey said he would work on it some more and formalize the math the way astronomers do it.

Brad and I use proportions. The actual gravity of the Sirius system which is 3.5 times our solar mass is about seven times that of our sun but when you are traveling toward the center of the galaxy you have to consider the gravity of the galaxy itself which is holding the Sirius system in place. [3.5 multiplied by 4 equals 14 times our gravity for the Sirius system by itself.]

Existing data varies greatly because astronomers do not use a common reference point in space. Off hand, you would think they all would use our sun as a reference point but most of them don't. Instead, most of them use the Sirius binary star system because they know we are orbiting around it. If you use a central point of reference that is moving then you would have to revise all your calculations every few years. You won't find anything about this in the mainstream literature.

New ideas are frequently discarded by lazy people because it is easier than using your brain and safer when you don't have to stick your neck out. "It is also difficult to get someone to understand something when his salary depends upon not understanding it." ---Upton Sinclair

I was talking with the cameraman of one of the local TV stations when the station engineer broke into our conversation to say: "There is no way galaxies could affect us here on Earth. They are too far away." First of all, I said, "I am not talking about galaxies. I am talking about the stars in our local group. He turned on his heel and exited the room because he didn't want to hear any more about it. Evidently he was from the old school of thought, "Don't confuse me

with the facts-my mind is made up.” This is a prime example of what our educational system has done to our minds. People have been so programmed to believe that what the schools teach is the gospel truth that when real truth is put before them they cannot accept it. People don’t like to have their paradigms shattered.

If given the chance, I would have told him that stars do affect life here on Earth; especially when one explodes and kills off 90% of all living things on this planet which has happened many times in the past. When you tune any television set between stations, 40% of the snow and noise that you hear comes from the collective cry of billions of stars and black holes. There are about the ten-thousand or so black holes in our own galaxy. All these things add to the background radiation of space. Keep in mind that your TV signal is being received in a very narrow frequency band. If you could listen in a broader spectrum the sound would be deafening. There is enough background radiation in space to warm Earth five or six degrees centigrade. If we didn’t have this radiation the Earth would be five degrees cooler. Tell me again that the cosmos doesn’t affect us!

When intelligence is not fostered by true experience you get people who grasp at religious straws to keep from falling into their own concept of a Hell. If you can’t interpret the regular laws of physics then you will not understand this book. Deductive reasoning is based on the ability to connect the dots.

Whenever a super-giant star goes supernova it can destroy 2/3 of a galaxy. Betelgeuse, a super giant only about 1,500 light years distant in the constellation Orion could explode at any moment destroying Earth and a good portion of the galaxy along with it. Eta Carina, one of the most massive known stars in the Milky Way located in the Carina Nebula only 7,500 light years distant is thought to be on the verge of erupting into a gigantic supernova.

We have computed the output to earth of Sirius B, a white dwarf star in our local

group and we know that it puts out from 100 to 10,000 times more invisible light than our sun in the ultraviolet spectrum. We calculate that we come to within a tenth of a light year of this system every 105,000 years. When you halve the distance between Earth and a star the light is increased by a factor of four. Our Earth is located 93 million miles from our sun (+ or - 2%). If we were to move Earth out to 200-million-miles the light reaching us would be less than  $\frac{1}{4}$  as much as it is now.

Each time Earth travels around Sirius A and B most of the life forms on the surface have their DNA altered so that an entire new type of life starts over again preparing for the next ice age. The sharks and other fish that live in the deep oceans are not affected by the increased radiation and have remained virtually the same over millions of years with little change.

Four years after I wrote the above based on the Mass of Sirius B being about 20,000 pounds per cubic centimeter (one teaspoon). A few months ago I read a National Geographic book in my doctor's office that the mass of this little object is much more, up to hundreds of millions of tons per square centimeter. I didn't believe any of this. The most recent February issue of Astronomy Magazine says that the mass of neutron stars is one billion tons per square centimeter (one teaspoon). If this is true than its light output in the Ultraviolet could be thousands of times the output of our sun. If this is true, then it is definitely responsible for taking us out of ice ages and speeding up the evolution of all life forms on the earth's surface.

Pluto orbits a maximum distance from the sun of 4,580 million miles (roughly half a billion miles). Sirius B orbits Sirius A at about twenty earth distances which is about two billion miles. Earth orbits our sun at 93-million-miles + or - 9%. A tenth of a light year is 586 billion miles. We believe that this is the closest point of our stellar orbit comes to the Sirius system. If Sirius A is two times as large as our sun then it would put out four times more energy in the infrared spectrum than our sun. Even though it is quite a long distance from Earth it would still tend to warm us a few degrees. These actual temperature changes on

Earth show up on the Antarctic ice core graphs. Sirius A, due to its size would also put out four times as much UV light as our sun which would increase plant growth on Earth. When you add the energy from Sirius B that puts out from 1000 to 100 times more UV light than our sun then the amount of incoming UV light reaching Earth is more than doubled. This is what takes us out of the ice ages and mops up the Co2 making the layers of coal, oil, and limestone on Earth. During ice ages none of these things are being grown because a good part of the globe is covered with ice!

One billion years ago the atmospheric pressure of the earth was about 750 pounds per square inch and was mostly carbon dioxide. By the time the dinosaurs ruled the earth it has been reduced down to around 30 pounds per square inch. Recently, scientists took plaster casts of dinosaur lungs and found that they could not live in today's atmosphere because their lung capacity was too small. Prior to the time of the dinosaurs earth's atmospheric pressure would have been over 100 pounds per square inch, much like Venus today. Venus currently has a Co2 atmosphere of 117 pounds per square inch. It was the diatoms, algae and other sea creatures in the ocean created the vast oil deposits around the world from our ancient Co2 atmosphere.

The Internet says that oil is made by diatoms in shallow seas. After talking to a geologist currently employed by the State of Alaska I suddenly realized that the neutron star Sirius B may have created some of the world's oil using photosynthesis and diatoms sometime prior to the ice age cycle when we were in a more stable circular orbit around these stars.

Not only has Sirius B mopped up most of the carbon (Co2) about 68 times (I base the 68 ice age figure on the number of layers of coal near Homer, Alaska and the number of squiggles on the Benthic Carbonate graph). During the Carboniferous Era it laid down billions of metric tons of limestone creating most of the continental United States with layers up to 3,500 feet thick. In some places the Carboniferous Era laid down limestone layers up to 12,500 feet thick. It also laid down hydrogen and carbon to produce crude oil.

Oil is a hydrocarbon--made of carbon, hydrogen and oxygen. You can't make oil without the basic building-block, atoms of carbon. The carbon has to come from some place and the only place we know where it is plentiful or was plentiful in the past was in Earth's atmosphere. Everything on Earth was deposited in layers. This alone should tell you that it has something to do with warming periods between ice ages because not much happens during the ice ages.

I know that oil deposits are associated with ancient sea floors composed of limestone and shale. I know this because I have seen crude oil attached to limestone from oil strata. Limestone was made by marine organisms using photosynthesis powered by ultraviolet light. This crude oil generally has a paraffin base. The "Ring of Fire" volcanoes that is so prominent in the subduction zones release carbon dioxide when limestone is subducted and melted. I believe that some asphalt base crude is manufactured in this way when limestone, shale, and tar sands are heated by the mantle.

Such an event happening by chance where a planet inhabited by semi-intelligent beings (us) just happens to orbit a neutron star just close enough to nurture life without destroying it, seems impossible. How can a planet with lots of water and the right elements to harbor life be placed exactly the right distance from a sun with the right spectrum to nurture life and then have a neutron star that is part of a binary system of 3.5 solar masses take us out of the ice ages by warming earth 10 or 12 degrees every 105,000 years? How can all this be possible? How far would you have to travel through space to find a similar scenario? Who planned this anyway?

Prior to the time our sun's capture by the Sirius and Procyon star cluster earth was ruled by bacteria for over two billion years. It was the increased UV striking earth from Sirius B that sped up evolution created many advanced, multi-cellular life forms.

Biological life needs oxygen. It appears we are being terra-formed by using microorganisms that lock up carbon and produce oxygen. If the Sirius system were to come just a little bit closer to us it would have wiped out all life on this planet. In addition to oil and limestone, the invisible light from space lays down coal deposits on land. The chances of this happening by accident are so mind-boggling that it cannot be true. Such a thing has to be planned by someone a whole lot smarter than us. He or she has the capability to rearrange stars. The implication of this discovery boggles the mind.

We are proud to be part of the most astounding discoveries of the century, that, a neutron star makes it possible for animal life on earth to exist by causing massive plant growth in the world's oceans. It is the diatom growth and coccolithophor that lock up the carbon and turn it into limestone and oil thereby releasing oxygen for us to breathe. Earth would be a ball of carbon if this didn't happen and there would be no oxygen. The same star responsible for laying down deposits of limestone and oil makes layers of coal on land for us to heat our houses. Each time we leave the Sirius binary star system the mile-thick sheets of ice come back and crush the plant growth on land down into veins of coal. Once you know how precious these natural resources are then you can see how criminal it is for us to burn up most carbon resources in only two centuries- especially when you consider that it was done to make a few rich people richer and make it more difficult for your grandchildren to survive on this planet.

As we burn all this stored "stellar" carbon energy from a 68 orbits of this star system in a little over two hundred years and release it into our atmosphere it is bound to alter the ecosystem. The release of carbon dioxide, monoxide, toxic chemicals and heat is keeping us out of the next ice age. Keeping us out of the ice age is a good thing but poisoning the planet is not.

We are currently in uncharted territory here. Nobody knows what will happen. We could be throwing a large monkey wrench into our ecosystem. Global warming is good and ice ages are bad because they kill off most of the plant and animal life on the planet. During the ice ages people have to move south or



starve to death. Some will even resort to killing others for food in order to survive. Advanced civilizations in the past have had to do this in order to survive the ice age. The Mayan civilization is one example.

Count your blessings because ancient sea creatures that fed off the invisible, ultraviolet light from Sirius B made at least 50% of the oxygen you are currently breathing.

All the people lined up at the gas pumps are oblivious to the fact as to where this energy comes from. Maybe we should let them know the truth so they won't be taking the luxury of carbon based fuels for granted. If you tell them that their next breath was created by a passing neutron star and that the same star created the oil that enables them to drive their car they will think you're crazy. You won't see anything about this in the mainstream media because the government is controlling it. The magazine doesn't want to lose these accounts so they won't print anything that is contrary to the religion of "Special Relativity."

Brad and I are seeking reality here not special relativity and we don't mold our findings to conform to the status-quo freaks. We understand how people can feel comfortable with the religion of Status Quo Quantum Physics and Special Relativity because it makes everything fit together into neat little packages but it has nothing to do with reality. Every time science comes up with a constant nature breaks it and proves them wrong. Constants make Scientists "feel" good because they "believe" they "feel" they can rely on them.

None of our researchers will ever look outside our solar system for other sources of heat and light so they will never get it. To think that the moon gave earth an abundant supply of methane and water filled with DNA of all kinds is to suggest the sacrilege of science-terra-forming. I thought I had finally finished writing this book when we discovered how the moon was put in orbit and how much energy it exerts on earth. You will never look at life the same after reading this. This book will provide grant funding topics for major universities well into the

next century. Doctoral students will have topics to write their thesis. They need people like us to keep their organizations funded.

Accumulating data is not enough. We have to put it in context so that someone can understand it. Then we have to work together to get this information out because the government will try to suppress it and locked it up forever. Tell your friends about this book and buy extra copies to sell to them and give away. To prevent our demise we must raise human consciousness one person at a time.

# CHAPTER ONE

## **SHOULD WE BE CONCERNED WITH STELLAR EXPLOSIONS?**

As I write this January 8th 2005 our Earth is at perihelion 91,402,000 million miles, the closest it gets to the sun all year. Before writing this book I assumed that our orbit around the sun was circular and remained constant at 93-million, miles. The maximum distance we travel from the sun is 94,509,000 miles. Apparently we are in an elliptical orbit that varies 3,107,000-miles which is plus or minus 3 percent. This would account for slight increases and decreases in temperature. A one or two degree temperature difference can make the difference between rain and snow which would determine rather or not glaciers would grow or shrink. I hope the global warming freaks understand this.

Betelgeuse, which is a giant red star ten-thousand times larger than our sun located between us and Orion could blow up at any moment. It may have already exploded as I write this and we wouldn't know it because it takes about ten-thousand years for the light to get here. When it gets here the cosmic radiation burst will kill off most life on Earth.

Every 250-million years or thereabouts a great pulse comes out of the center of our galaxy wiping out most of the life on this planet. Tell me again that far off objects in space don't affect us!

Thanks to author Paul La Violette, Ph. D., we can begin to appreciate that certain galactic "events" have a profound physical effect on our little Sun and planet way out in the outer reaches of a spiral arm of our galaxy. La Violette, a physicist with a doctorate in systems theory, has postulated the existence of something called a "galactic superwave." In his book *Earth Under Fire: Humanity's survival of the Apocalypse*, he claims that astronomical and geological evidence suggests that a "protracted global climate disaster" occurred

on this planet about 15,000 years ago.

One piece of this evidence derives from a new technique developed by scientists in the 1970s measuring the concentration of the element beryllium-10 in ice core samples drilled at Vostock, East Antarctica. Minute quantities of this rare isotope are produced when high-energy cosmic rays collide with nitrogen and oxygen atoms in our stratosphere.

Since a time frame can be associated with each layer of the ice-core sample by measuring the Be-10 concentrations at various levels, the fluctuations of cosmic bombardments of Earth can be precisely determined. The Vostock samples clearly showed a peak of cosmic radiation between 17,500 and 14,150 years ago, associated with a sharp increase in the ambient air temperature from -10 C to about 0 C. this, claims La Violette, caused the end of the ice age and ushered in the era of moderate temperatures that made modern civilization possible.

This concept of the galactic superwave, apparently caused by massive “explosions” at the galactic core, is not entirely new to astronomers. However, they view them as relatively rare events, occurring perhaps every ten million to one hundred million years and having no particular effect on our solar system because they believe that the galactic magnetic lines of force prevent cosmic radiation from propagating very far from the core.

But La violette has amassed an impressive profusion of evidence, from many different sources, that these events are much more frequent and that they are really massive bombardments of cosmic ray particles (electrons positrons, and protons) with the power of five to ten million “highly-charges” supernova explosions that reach, in full strength, to the farthest limits of the galaxy!

No offense, but I can't agree with Dr. La Violette entirely because my research in writing this book discovered a stellar explosion (which I will explain in detail later on) that occurred three million years ago. It was so violent that it ejected three two-solar-mass stars out in a triangle formation away from each other and they are still traveling 200 kilometers per second from a central point. They are now 800 light years apart.

The event happened between us and the galactic core. In fact, it occurred between us and our sun's birthplace in Orion which would put it about 1200 light years distant. Orion would have been about 1300 light years distant at that time {Now Orion is 1330 light years distant}. The blast accelerated our solar system and the entire star cluster (moving group) at a faster rate toward Hercules. Because our Sun has less mass than its host stars it moved further and faster away from the blast causing it to lose its gravitational attraction to the little object Sirius B, which held us in orbit around Sirius A 650 million years. In other words our Sun skipped a few cogs in the giant gear works as we orbited Sirius A and we went out into the cold of space. That was the beginning of the Ice Age Cycle that started three million years ago. Since this awfully violent explosion occurred between us and the Galactic core it could possibly be confused with a galactic Superwave.

Although the explosion occurred three million years ago at a distance of about 1200 light years cosmic particles traveling 5-hundredths the speed of light would reach Earth 15,000 years ago. The shock wave from the blast however, traveling faster than the speed of light instantly pushed all stars in every direction within a radius of a thousand light years. If this event were any closer it would have destroyed Earth. Instead, it may be responsible for kicking Venus out of the Sirius System into our solar system along with the Moon which eventually became our moon about 12,500 years ago.

La Violette's most heretical theories relate to the purpose of these galactic core explosions. His explanation resurrects that bete noire of modern science, the concept of ether. La Violette is convinced as am I that these tremendous energy

discharges are nothing less than an ongoing process of the creation of matter itself from the etheric flux, which invisibly pervades the entire universe.

This idea of “continuous creation” is in direct opposition to the now generally accepted “Big Bang Theory,” which most esotericists have never really been comfortable with, but which does seem to satisfy those religious groups who believe that “creation” was literally a single primordial act by God. I have to concur that the “Big Bang theory is religious dogma invented by a Catholic monk to make science conform to religious “creation” and has nothing to do with reality. I will explain the whole creation process later on in this book.

The concept of the all-pervasive etheric substratum from which matter is created was really originally derived from ancient Hindu metaphysics, but had gained considerable scientific credence up until the late nineteenth century, when it was supposedly “put to bed” by the famous Michelson-Morley experiments in 1887. However, this experiment was seriously flawed because it assumed the ether to be another physical dimension rather than a precursor to energy itself. Today, although orthodox science may not have granted respectability to etheric theory, it certainly doesn’t mind using it every day to explain the propagation of radio and television waves.

I will explain later on how the “ether” is nothing more than m-state created by black holes when they recycle stars and eject the particles out at the poles many times light speed. It is done using magnetic force. M-state has little or no mass—less than that of a photon which is  $5.81 \times 10^{-36}$  grams. Their small mass and odd shape, enable these large particles (which are 50-times larger than an atom) to travel many times light speed. It is their physical shape (like the planet Saturn) with Cooper-paired electrons that warps space and time so they don’t attract to gravity as much as a photon and are propelled by magnetic fields hundreds of times light speed. At a predetermined point they slow down because like all matter including photons they do have some mass. Their physical shape, enable them to super-conduct electromagnetic waves (radio waves) and as far as we know they are the only room-temperature superconductor and are used by plants

and all life forms including us during cell division. M-state pervades much of the universe in ratios as high as ten-thousand to one. They conduct electromagnetic waves because there is no loss of particles as there is when you push electrons through a wire. I 'me getting a little ahead of myself here so I will have to leave off here and save the best for later on.

Unlike La Violette, I tend to go with mainstream thought that so-called, galactic super-waves occur much more infrequent; on the order of every 100-million years. The chance of us experiencing one during our life time is quite small—in the order of one in ten million or so.

## **SHOULD WE BE CONCERNED WITH ICE AGES?**

The latest mainstream data I have is that there have been as many as nine different ice ages. Some lasted 90,000 years with a ten to twelve-thousand-year warming period in between and some ancient ice ages lasted up to 300,000 years. Prior to the time there was multi-cellular life forms on earth we had an Ice Age that lasted one billion years. Some of the earlier ones lasted only 50,000 years. During the long ice ages ice sheets covered from 28 percent to 2/3 of the earth's surface. At present the ice covers only 10 percent of the earth. Each time the ice sheets advance all the animals and whatever intelligent life forms or civilizations there were at the time had to move south and compete for food and arable land to grow crops. Some extremely advanced civilizations could have moved underground as evidenced by American Indian legends. Others could have gone into space or even colonized Mars.

With all the data we were able to find concerning Earth's past climatic conditions plus the Co2 and stellar data we were able to glean, we were able to comprehend what caused the ice age cycle. We are convinced that the well documented supernova explosion in Orion moved all the stars in the area outward toward Hercules and knocked out solar system into an elliptical orbit away from the group of stars that helped keep Earth warm in the past. Our orbit



around these giant stars gradually deteriorated to the current extreme 90 to 1 elliptical orbit where up to 90% of the Earth's surface is covered with ice age for 90-thousand years. Now our orbit period is 105,000 years. At first our sun's elliptical orbit around Sirius A and B was small---lasting only 40,000 years because we quit following Sirius B. We slipped a cog so to speak. Over time it grew to 105,000 years. This was due the catapulting effect of Sirius B as it travels around Sirius A every 54 years. Sirius B has 1.5 solar masses so it has 1.5 times more gravity than our sun. It could be a lot more we just don't know yet. It does half our sun's gravity when it is located to the south of us due to the gravity of the galaxy.

New evidence suggests that ice ages can come on in as little time as ten to twenty years affecting your lifestyle sooner than you think. All it takes is a few degrees cooler weather and a very heavy snowfall-twenty to fifty feet or thereabouts so that it doesn't thaw during the summer months. One year of this and you will be forced to tunnel up out of the snow and move south. In ten years a sheet of ice hundreds of feet thick will have formed. People will be forced to leave the area long before that happens. Scientists examining ice cores taken in Antarctica and Greenland are able to determine that the last two ice ages came on in less than twenty years.

A large volcanic eruption can cause a mini-ice age by throwing up dust in the upper atmosphere thereby blocking sunlight from reaching earth. An atomic war might possibly accelerate us into the next ice age. A large meteor striking earth could possibly throw up enough dust to block sunlight for a few hundred years thereby cooling the Earth's surface. Before long, large portions of the northern and southern hemispheres would be covered in ice. People will be forced to move south seeking arable land. Wars will break out over territory and there will be massive starvation. Cannibalism may rear its ugly head. This process had occurred several times in the past.

Years ago I read an article in Scientific American where the ice sheets covered the Earth as far south as the Hawaiian Islands. There is evidence of glaciations

such as cirks and drumlins where ice ground out circular depressions on several of the Hawaiian Islands.

## ***OUR SUN IS NOT POWERFUL ENOUGH TO MELT ICE AGES!***

Obviously our sun is not powerful enough to keep us out of ice ages. If it was, then we wouldn't have them! There is nothing in the solar record to suggest that our sun burns more or less brightly at different geological times. There is no data linking the sun's output with the cycles of the ice ages. It could however, burn more brightly if another star system were to come closer to earth or eclipse with another star behind it thus magnifying the gravitational forces affecting the output of the sun. I don't discount this possibility. When the Kuppier belts of two stars interact it would throw chunks of material into both stars thereby making them burn brighter and warming any nearby planets. A recent article in the July 2004 issue of Scientific American titled, When Methane Made Climate does refer to the sun burning less brightly but it was a long time ago.

“---When Earth was formed some 4.6 billion years ago, the sun burned only 70 percent as brightly as it does today.”

See “How Climate Evolved on the Terrestrial Planets.” By James F. Kasting, Owen B. Toon and James B. Pollack: Scientific American, February 1988.

“Yet the geological record contains no convincing evidence for widespread glaciations until about 2.3 billion years ago, which means that the planet was probably even warmer than during the modern cycle of ice ages of the past three-million years. Thus, not only did greenhouse gases have to make up for a fainter sun, they also had to maintain average temperatures considerably higher than today's.”

“Methane was far from scientists’ first choice as an explanation of how the young earth avoided a deep freeze. Because ammonia is a much stronger greenhouse gas than methane, Carl Sagan and George H. Mullen of Cornell University suggested in the early 1970’s that it was the culprit. But later research showed that the sun’s ultraviolet rays rapidly destroyed ammonia in an oxygen-free atmosphere. So this explanation did not work.” Another obvious candidate was carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), the primary gas spewing from volcanoes was abundant at that time. Although they debated the details, most scientists assumed for more than 20 years that this gas played the dominant role. In 1995, however, Harvard University researchers’ uncovered evidence that convinced many people that CO<sub>2</sub> levels were too low to have kept early Earth warm.” (Since then we discovered information about early earth that stated the atmospheric pressure was around fifty bars or 750 pounds per square inch-mostly CO<sub>2</sub>.)

“The Harvard team, led by Rob Rye, knew from previous studies that if the atmospheric concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> had exceeded about eight times the present-day value of around 380 parts per million (p.p.m.), the mineral siderite (FeCO<sub>3</sub>) would have formed in the top layers of the soil. As iron reacted with CO<sub>2</sub> in the oxygen-free air it produces siderite. But when the investigators studied samples of ancient soils from between 2.8 billion and 2.2 billion years ago, they found no trace of siderite. Its absence implied that the CO<sub>2</sub> concentration must have been far less than would have been needed to keep the planet’s surface from freezing.”

Authors note\*, the above is old data dealing with the early earth. The ice age cycle did not start until much later. What they don’t seem to realize that the atmospheric pressure in ancient times was close to 750 pounds per square inch. An atmospheric pressure of only 100 pounds per square inch would have kept ancient Earth warm. If the Big Bang theory has any validity at all; where space and stars are traveling away from each other then at one time we were closer to other stars or groups of stars that would have warmed earth.

At the present time Venus has mostly a carbon dioxide atmospheric pressure of

117 pounds per square inch on its surface while Earth's atmospheric pressure at the present time is only 14.696 pounds per square inch at sea level.

The following is a breakdown of our atmosphere:

Nitrogen 78.084 %

Oxygen 20.947 % -- Some say 18%?

Argon .0934 %

Carbon Dioxide .033 %

Neon 18.2 parts per million

Helium 5.2 parts per million

Krypton 1.1 parts per million

Sulfur dioxide 1.0 parts per million

Methane 2.0 parts per million

Hydrogen .5 parts per million

Nitrous oxide .5 parts per million

Xenon .5 parts per million

Ozone .0 to .07 parts per million

Nitrogen dioxide .02 parts per million

Iodine .01 parts per million

Carbon Monoxide .0 to trace

Ammonia .0 to trace

At the present time carbon dioxide makes up a very small percentage of our atmosphere-only a third of one percent. If there were more Co<sub>2</sub> then your garden would grow better because Co<sub>2</sub> is plant food. Marijuana growers release Co<sub>2</sub> into their green houses to make the plants grow faster. Earth had to have much more Co<sub>2</sub> in our atmosphere in ancient times in order to have as much coal, oil and limestone as we do.

## ***ANCIENT GLOBAL ICE AGES LASTED UP TO A***

**BILLION YEARS AND COMPLETELY COVERED**

**THE GLOBE**

“Methane-induced smog kept the young Earth comfortably warm-but not forever. Global ice ages occurred at least three times in the period known as the Proterozoic eon, first at 2.3 billion years ago and again at 750 million and 600 million years ago. The circumstances surrounding these glaciations were long unexplained, but the methane hypothesis provides compelling answers here as well.

“The first of these glacial periods is often called the Huronian Glaciation because it is well exposed in rocks just north of Lake Huron in Southern Canada. Like the better-studied late Proterozoic Glaciation, the Huronian event appears to have been global, based on interpretations that some of the continents were near the equator at the time ice covered them.”

“This cold snap formed layers of jumbled rocks and other materials that were dropped to the ground when the ice melted sometime between 2.45 billion and 2.2 billion years ago. In the older rocks below these glacial deposits are detrital uraninite and pyrite, two minerals considered evidence for very low levels of

atmospheric oxygen. Above the glacial layers sits a red sandstone containing hematite—a mineral that forms only under oxygen-rich skies. (Hematite has also been found at the landing site of the Mars rover Opportunity. This hematite is gray, however because the grain size is larger.)

The layering of these distinct rock types indicates that the Huronian glaciations occurred precisely when atmospheric oxygen levels first rose.

“This apparent coincidence remained unexplained until recently: if we hypothesize that methane (and carbon dioxide) kept the ancient climate warm, then we can predict a global ice age at 2.3 billion years ago because it would have been a natural consequence of the rise of oxygen. Many of the methanogens and other anaerobic organisms that dominated the planet before the rise of oxygen would have either perished in this revolution or found themselves confined to increasingly restricted habitats.” Although this sounds as if it is the end of the methane story, that is not necessarily the case. Methane never again exerted a dominating effect on climate but it could still have been an important influence at later times. During the late Proterozoic, for example, when some scientists suggest that the oceans froze over entirely during a series of so-called snowball Earth episodes [see “Snowball Earth,” by Paul F. Hoffman and Daniel P. Schrag; *Scientific American*, January 2000].

“Indeed, methane concentrations could have remained significantly higher than today’s during much of the Proterozoic eon, which ended about 600 million years ago, if atmospheric oxygen had continued to be somewhat lower and the deep oceans were still anoxic and low in sulfate, a dissolved salt common in modern sea-water. The rate at which methane escaped from the seas to the atmosphere could still have been up to 10 times as high as it is now, and the concentration of methane in the atmosphere could have been as high as 100 ppm. This scenario might explain why Proterozoic remained ice-free for almost a billion and a half years despite the fact that the sun was still relatively dim compared with today. My colleagues and I have speculated that a second rise in atmospheric oxygen, or in dissolved sulfate, could conceivably have triggered

the snowball Earth episodes as well-once again by decreasing the warming presence of methane.”

Some time after the billion-year-long ice ages about 500 million years ago our sun drifted between the large binaries, Sirius A and Procyon and when Sirius B, the little neutron star with 1.5 solar masses came around it captured our sun and put it in orbit around Sirius A.

Prior to the time our sun’s capture by the Sirius and Procyon star cluster earth was ruled by bacteria for over two billion years. It was the increased UV striking earth from Sirius B that created advanced multi-cellular life forms.

I was explaining to one of my readers that human DNA is 98 % identical to chimpanzee DNA and that humans are related to all life forms on earth. Pig heart valves and spleens are transplanted into humans and cow blood plasma can be used in humans. After the human genome was mapped they discovered that vast portions of it are exact copies of bacteria DNA and other animals. Humans are related to practically all life forms on earth. He said that he was just getting used to the idea that humans are related to monkeys and the idea that humans are related to bacteria was just too much for him to grasp.

## ***EXTRATERRESTRIAL METHANE***

“As compelling as this story of methanogens once ruling the world may sound, scientists are forced to be content with no direct evidence to back it up. Finding a rock that contains bubbles of ancient atmosphere would provide absolute proof, but such a revelation is unlikely. The best we can say is that the hypothesis is consistent with several indirect pieces of evidence-most notably, the low atmospheric CO2 levels inferred from ancient soils and the timing of the first planet-encompassing ice age---.”

Isn't it obvious where the Co<sub>2</sub> went? During the warming periods the light from Sirius B laid it down as limestone and diatomaceous earth along with coal and oil. The carboniferous era laid down limestone layers up to 12,500 feet thick!

## ***MORE TO EXPLORE***

Greenhouse Warming by CH<sub>4</sub> in the Atmosphere of Early Earth by Alexander A. Pavlov, James F. Kasting, Lisa L. Brown, Kathy A. Rages and Richard Freedman in Journal of Geophysical research-Planets, Vol.105, No. E5, pages 11,981-11,990; May 2000. Life and the Evolution of Earth's Atmosphere. James F. Kasting and Janet L. Stiebert in Science Vol. 296, pages 1066-1068; May 10, 2002.

Methane-Rich Proterozoic Atmosphere by Alexander A Pavlov, Matthew T. Hurtgen, James F. Kasting and Michael A. Arthur in Geology, Vol. 31, No.1, pages 87-90; January 2003.

*Authors note\* the above is data dealing with the early earth. The ice age cycle did not start until much later-about three million years ago after a star blew up near Orion. What our scientists don't seem to realize is that the atmospheric pressure in ancient times [600 million years ago] was 700 to 1450 pounds per square inch. Brad found one reference that it was as high as 50 bars which is close to 750 pounds per square inch. One has to realize that this is all carbon in gas form and during the Carboniferous Era it was laid down as limestone in layers up to 12,500 feet thick in some places. All that Co<sub>2</sub> gas would have kept ancient Earth warm. This is carbon that was taken out of the atmosphere by plants using ultraviolet light from space. In order to penetrate all that Co<sub>2</sub> earth would need the intense UV light from Sirius B. I don't believe our sun is powerful enough to have created all that limestone by itself. The oil deposits are also*



*carbon taken out of our atmosphere by diatoms. During the Carboniferous Era deposits of coal one hundred feet thick were laid down in Pennsylvania, Virginia and Utah. This is where the CO<sub>2</sub> went! One can extrapolate how much CO<sub>2</sub> there was on any planet by measuring how much limestone was deposited.*

## **WHEN BACTERIA RULED THE WORLD**

From National Geographic's 1982 book, *On the Brink of Tomorrow*  
FRONTIERS OF SCIENCE. Page 129:

“For more than half of Earth’s nearly 4.6 billion year-history—they left behind evidence that may point to the origins of life. At a site in Western Australia, scientists discuss a well-preserved stromatolite—the organic debris built up by an ancient bacteria community. Wavy layers formed between sheets of bacteria pattern a stromatolite from the site.”

“A microfossil found at 3.5 billion years—may prove one of the oldest examples of organisms yet found. Earlier work at Gunflint in Ontario uncovered bacterial microfossils about two-billion years old –sparking new quests for traces of first life.”

I looked at the pictures of rock strata thought about the above article for several months before I realized that multi-celled organisms didn't exist on earth until our sun's capture by the Sirius and Procyon star systems. The increased UV from Sirius B is responsible for speeding up evolution creating advanced multi-celled life forms. I contend that we wouldn't exist nor would practically all, animal life on earth if it weren't for increased UV from a white dwarf speeding up evolution. This was initiated by our capture by the Sirius and Procyon star systems 650 million years ago.

The existence of one-celled biological organisms arriving on earth prior to 600-million years ago can be explained by the theory, 'Panspermia'. This is the old theory that single-celled life forms rain down upon earth all the time in the form of meteors and meteorite dust floating around in space and that life itself, (DNA) is a natural occurrence wherever you go. Another theory is that biological organisms occur spontaneously on planets with climates friendly toward the formation of life. When you get into calculating the odds of such an occurrence it seems unlikely but when you have umpteen trillions of amino acids joining together it ups the odds. If you want, you can say God created DNA but then you get into semantics.

After scientists charted the human genetic code they thought that 90% of it was what they termed junk DNA because it didn't seem to have anything to do with creating a human being. The shocking fact that the chimpanzee gene code was 98 % the same as human DNA was a little difficult for some people to accept. After analyzing the DNA of rats, cows, pigs and even bacteria they noticed certain segments of the so-called human junk DNA matched every other living thing on earth. I told this little known fact to one of my readers and he said, "I was just getting used to the idea that we are related to monkeys and now you are telling me that humans are related to bacteria?" The fact is humans and other advanced life forms wouldn't exist on this planet if it wasn't for our capture by the Sirius and Procyon star systems and the increased ultraviolet light input to earth. This has to be the greatest scientific discovery ever!

Then you get into frog DNA which is almost twice as complicated as human DNA. Frogs had hands, feet, two eyes and all the same body parts as humans but their DNA chain is almost twice as long. Maybe the amount and length of DNA has something to do with amphibious creatures that go back to the water or into the sea or the amount of ultraviolet radiation reaching earth. However in some cases when Sirius B's fusion furnace lights up it could impart a hundred times more UV to earth. We can calculate this light input in lumens because we know the output and the distance as compared to the distance and output of our sun. Its companion star Sirius A would also impart a considerable amount of light in the

infrared and visible spectrums warming earth six to twelve degrees which would melt the ice age. These temperature differences show up in the Antarctic ice core data. We urge you to check this out for yourself. Go on the web and look up Antarctic ice core data and co2.

Later on in this book I discovered the event that put us in the Ice age cycle about three million years ago. Most scientists now agree that a large meteor that crashed into the earth some 65 million years ago forming the Chicxulb Crater in the Yucatan peninsula was the event that caused the extinction of the dinosaurs. Such an event would throw up enough dust into the stratosphere to turning day into night and obscuring the sun for about 900 years. The surface temperature of the entire earth dropped well below freezing. Nothing would have survived unless it went underground or built spaceships and colonized Mars, the Moon or possibly the various moons of Saturn and Jupiter.

{Go to [www.enterprisemission.com](http://www.enterprisemission.com) and read “Moon with a View.”}

Sirius B was around long before this event occurred because “most” (but not all) of the oil strata are older than the rein of the dinosaurs. There have been several regular-occurring, extinctions every 26 million years. Some of them have been so violent that they killed off over 95-percent of all life on earth right down to and including the bacteria. Bruce Bullwar, a geologist for the United States Geologic Survey became interested in layers of pink clay signifying the end of the Jurassic Era and the beginning of the Cretaceous. Geologists from all over the world have dated this particular layer of pink clay and found it contained a high content of Iridium and striated quartz crystals, which identify it as coming from a meteorite impact. Such striated quartz grains have only been observed to have been caused by meteor impacts or nuclear explosions and since it is unlikely there were many nuclear explosions in the past that is ruled out.

University of Chicago’s David Raup, and Jack Septowski compiled a list of all the known plants and animals that had disappeared during the various

cataclysmic events in all of earth's recorded history and they found that extinctions occur in regular intervals every 26 million years. Obviously the earth's biosphere is not a closed system. Objects that come from outside the solar system every 26 million years affect the history of life on earth. Rich Muller proposes that either a large planet or a companion star to our sun in a very long elliptical orbit enters our solar system every 26 million years disrupting the Oort cloud sending killer meteorites plummeting into the sun. If we were in a long elliptical orbit around the Sirius system then this agrees with Muller's theory.

## **OTHER EXTINCTION'S**

Additionally, the Permian Extinction wiped out 90% of all life in the seas and 70% of all life on land. The Permian Extinction, scientists believe was caused by the earth burping mustard gas (hydrogen sulfide) from layers of sediment deep within the crust. Could this happen again? Yes, possibly, but I think it is a lame idea in the first place. A more likely cause of Earth exterminations is Galactic pulses and nearby stellar explosions.

## **CARE FOR A GAME OF BILLIARDS?**

The Kuppier belt is a ring of material extending out beyond Pluto about one-half light year. Around some two-solar-mass stars they extend out as much as three to five light years. An astronomical unit is the distance between the earth and the sun. The Oort cloud, more commonly known as the meteor belt lies between Mars and Jupiter. The meteor belt may have been a planet at one time which may have been annihilated by an atomic explosion or ET war caused by civilizations who reached a technological level comparable to our own. A more likely scenario would be an incoming meteorite knocked toward out sun by the interacting Kuppier belts from another star system such as Sirius.

The Sirius system's gravity is so strong that we are technically still in its Kuiper belt today. This information is derived by comparing the size of Kuiper belts of other star systems. The size of Kuiper belts is determined using telescopes by blocking out the light from a star with a piece of cardboard and looking around the star for reflected light in the infrared and x-ray spectrums. Cosmic rays striking solid objects in space will backscatter x-rays. You can estimate the size of Kuiper belts yourself by buying some x-ray film and making long term exposures of various stars. Some of the pieces within our Oort cloud are knocked loose by incoming pieces of the Kuiper belts. These in turn impact all the planets including our earth. Is this what killed Mars? Is another killer object due? Not only is life on this planet tenuous-subject to various cataclysmic extinction's every few thousand years, it seems that life in other star systems is just as rare and must be nurtured.

We must develop the capability to get off the planet and assist life in other biospheres. If cloning is necessary to create a race capable of making long space voyages to carry out the mission so it must be. Even genetic alteration of the species to make it more adaptable to live in a hostile space environment may be necessary. Recent Studies show that, 300 million years ago, a chain of impacts stretched through Missouri Valley and into Kansas. A single "Tunguska" in the heartland of America would certainly be destructive obliterating the food supplies and endangering human life. A repeat of the 300 MYA impact would certainly obliterate Kansas City and Saint Louis, and perhaps set fire to millions of acres of crops crucial to the world's food supply. It would be conservative to estimate that at least a billion people worldwide and perhaps tens of millions here in our own country would starve to death.

My son, Henry noticed evidence of two different ancient meteor strikes that formed circular mountain ranges in Alaska. It is easiest to see when you go to [Googleearth.com](http://Googleearth.com) and look at the satellite photograph of North America. There is a chain of lakes extending from Lake Michigan to Great Slave Lake including Great Bear Lake. Much like the Shoemaker-Levi comet striking Jupiter it broke apart as it came in leaving a chain of lakes across Canada. When it hit above Alaska it created the Arctic Ocean and threw up a crescent ring of mountains known as the Brooks Range. This tremendous, ancient-impact threw up

thousand-mile-long mountain ranges much like the craters on the moon.

Having the technology to be able to see these things from space on your computer is both humbling and mind blowing. Another impact is clearly evident in the middle of Prince William Sound in the Gulf of Alaska. It liquefied the mantle throwing up a double ring of mountains; the first ring being the mountains on the Kenai Peninsula. Further inland the Alaska Range matches that curve forming a double bulls-eye with Prince William Sound directly in the center.

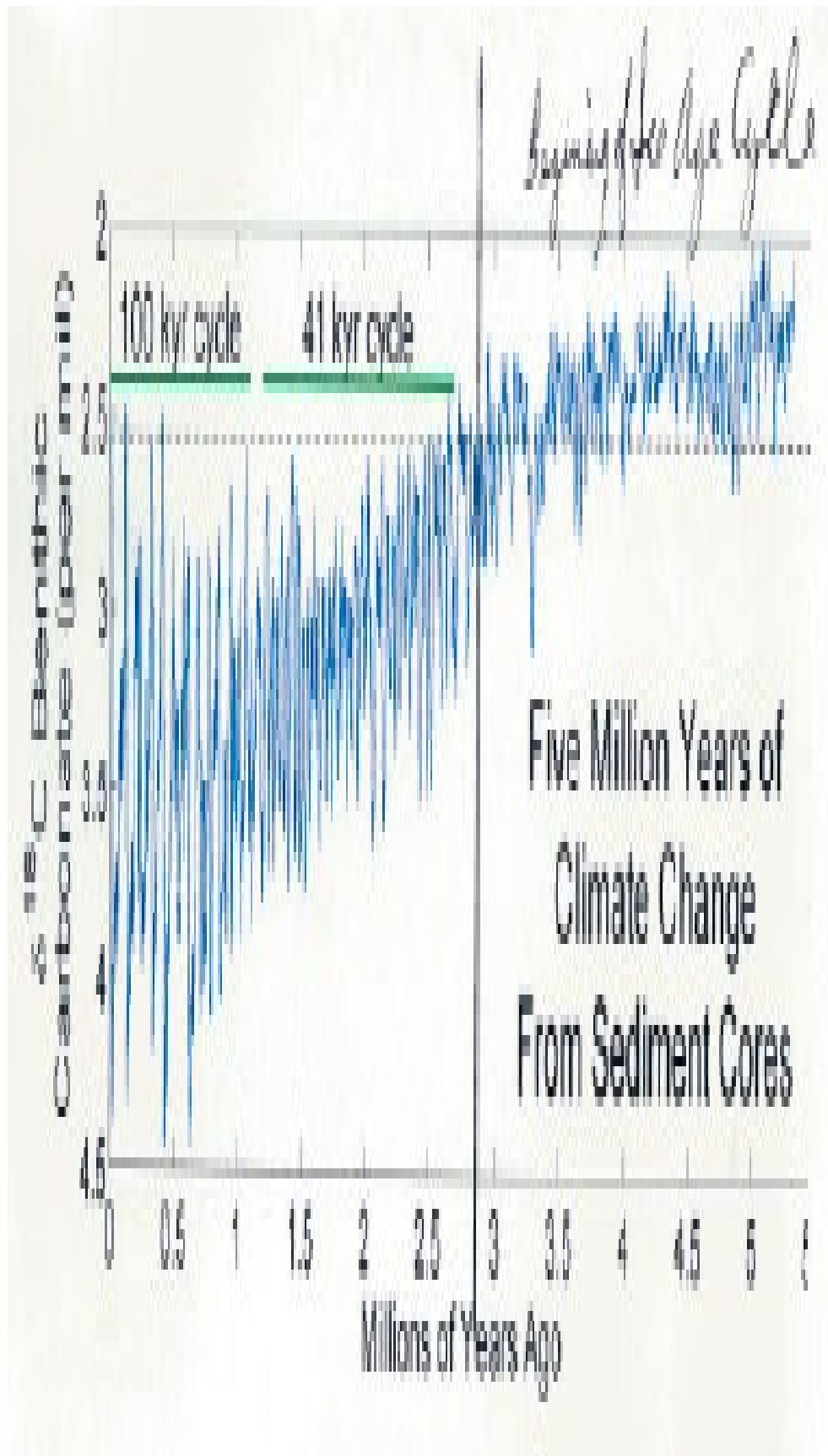
### ***WHEN DID THE ICE AGES START?***

Some time about three million years ago the Earth has been in a 'regular' cycle where a good portion of its surface is covered with ice from 50,000 to 105,000 years. There have been at least nine of these ice ages detected by mainstream science but we think that there could have been as many as 66. After these long glacial periods something comes around to melt the ice and increase plant growth. The warming period between the ice ages lasts ten to fifteen thousand years. Layers of coal near Homer, Alaska suggest that there could have been as many as 66 to 68 ice ages. According to Brad Guth, the earliest ice ages only lasted 50,000 years but as our elliptical orbit grew larger the ice ages lasted longer.

My theory is that we got knocked into the 90 to 1 ellipse by a cosmic explosion that occurred three million years ago. This close explosive event is well documented. I will cover the details of this later on in this book. Science hasn't got a clue as to what causes these 'regular' ice age cycles. Some think it has something to do with precession of the poles while others think it is periods of greater and lesser solar activity but nobody has pinned it down exactly. Brad Guth and I think we have the answer. We think the solar system was knocked into its long elliptical orbit by whatever explosion that occurred between us and

Orion three million years ago. If the Bluff Point coal seams are accurate indications of ice ages then there could have been as many as 86 ice ages.

Lisiecke and Raymo Antarctic deep ocean sediment core data graphs show a marked change in Benthic Carbonate starting three million years ago. By counting the number of squiggly lines on their graphs I come up with the number 66. The graph shows what appears to be as many as 66 ice ages with the first ones lasting only about 50,000 years. After the supernova explosion near Orion our ellipse around the Sirius system grew larger increasing the duration of the ice ages to 105,000 years.





## THE OCEAN SEDIMENT BENETHIC CARBONATE

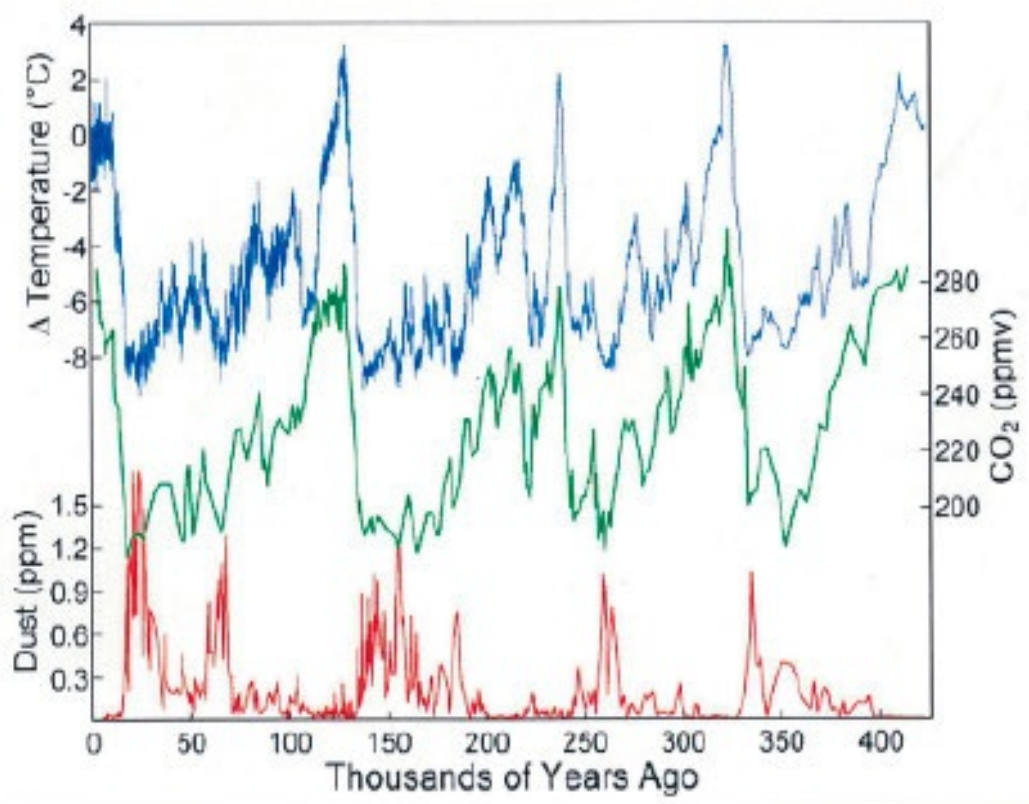
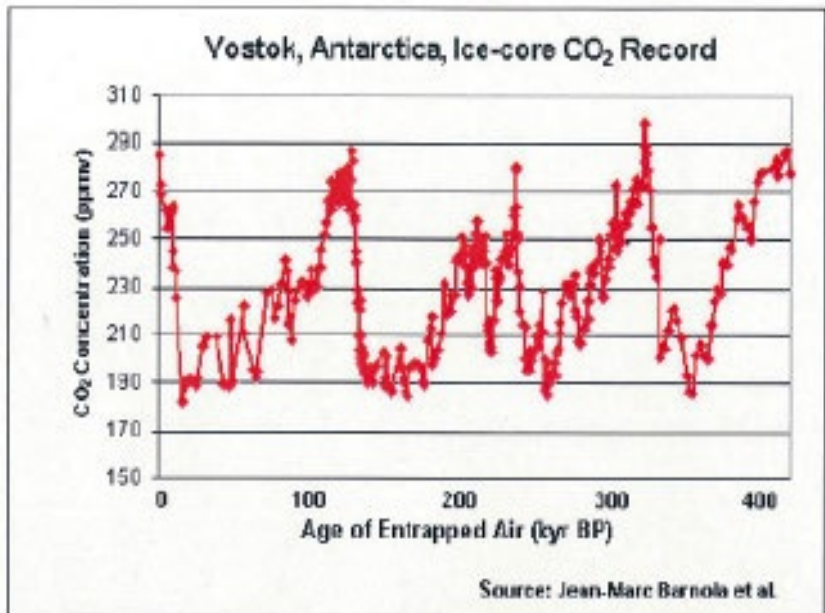
### ***BLUFF POINT COAL***

Here in Alaska there is visible evidence of at least eight ice ages in plain view in the coal bluffs near Homer. Bluff Point to the west of Homer has layers of coal two to five feet thick separated by ten to twenty foot layers of gravel and glacial silt. Each layer represents an ice age lasting 90,000 years or so. The warming periods in between which formed the coal last about 10,000 to 15,000 years. Geologists say there are 66 layers of coal in the Homer area extending deep underground. Three million years seems like a long time but geologically speaking three million years is a drop in the bucket of geologic time. When you divide three million by 66 the average ice age cycle is 45,454 years. This includes the warming period. Subtracting a warming period of 10,000 years the early ice ages lasted about 35,454 years. Regardless, it is all speculation until we can tie in definite geologic dates of the strata.

After talking to Brad about this particular coal deposit we got the bright idea that I should take photographs and samples for later testing to see the ages correspond to our, star-warming hypothesis. It didn't work because scientists can't accurately date coal.



**Bluff Point coal seams.**



## ***THE BEST AND BRIGHTEST***

All the brightest and most eminent scientists on the planet still have not come up with a good explanation for what causes ice ages. Some think it has something to do with the 26,000 year precession of the equinox as earth wobbles along on its axis. I think that the wobble and weakening of the magnetic pole and periodic magnetic reversals is due to the gravitation influence of the star system that we are in orbit around. When we reach perihelion Earth's magnetic field will cease because our velocity traveling away from this system stops. As we pass perihelion accelerating back toward Sirius the magnetic field will be reversed. This is due to the electrical and gravitational effects on Earth's iron core. It's quite simple really; the Earth has magnetic iron mascons buried deep under the crust. It is like a big permanent magnet electric motor traveling through the magnetic and gravitational forces emanating from the Sirius and Procyon star Systems. Procyon, Sirius A and B have more than 20 times more gravity than our sun looking back toward the center of the Galaxy.

## **DID GLACIERS COVER EGYPT'S PYRAMIDS?**

After writing *Philosopher's Stone* I had a flash of insight that even I couldn't accept at first and filed it away in the back of my head as a screwy idea. After reviewing the video, *The Mystery of the Sphinx* about water erosion on the base of the Sphinx dated its construction to or prior to the last ice age it occurred to me that sheets of ice could have covered the area several times in the past. Could ice have removed the limestone covering off from the base of the pyramids leaving the top intact? It is extremely hard for me to believe this scenario but logic tells me it is so. Nobody knows how old these monuments really are. There are no inscriptions inside them or writing of any kind describing how or when they were built. The Egyptians were prolific writers about everything under the sun yet their writings only mention repairs done to the pyramids. However, there are ancient Sumerian texts describing the building of the pyramids. The Great

Ceops pyramid still has a coating of intact limestone blocks near its summit suggesting that a three-hundred-foot thick ice-sheet may have covered the area. All but the upper part would have been covered in ice and snow for few thousand years.

I read two articles in the last year about where the limestone blocks might have gone. The old school of thought was that they were hauled away by the people of Cairo to rebuild the city after a fire. However, several excavations along the base of the pyramids reveal very few limestone chips. It's as if they floated away without leaving any debris. I am beginning to believe that is exactly what happened. Massive ice sheets could have carried them off if the structures were there before the last ice age.

The logical way to remove 16-ton limestone blocks from a structure without breaking them would be to start at the top and work down. This didn't happen with the pyramids. It seems that they were floated away from the base by the great pressure of hundreds of feet of ice. A great flood with hundred-foot waves may have ripped away some of the heavy blocks leaving some of them still intact at the top.

There is definitely geologic evidence of a worldwide flood. Such a flood cause by Venus or our moon passing close by earth causing the oceans spilled out of their basins would have created storms and huge waves of unimaginable intensity.

I survived eighty-foot ocean waves while crossing the Gulf of Alaska in my 70-foot fishing boat during the worst storm of the century. Some how, my family and I lived through it to write this book. Back in the 1970's I owned several large fishing boats and fished king crab in Alaskan waters more than twenty years. I saw 100-knot gusts of winds and waves capable of demolishing any stone structure made by man. If waves of such magnitude were to pound the pyramids for a month I can see how the huge limestone blocks could have been easily

stripped away. According to the Bible the Biblical flood of Noah lasted 50 days.

Nobody knows what pyramids were used for. There are over ten thousand pyramids in Mexico-(possibly one million) and another thousand or so pyramids located in Central America yet nobody knows why they were built or how. Satellite photographs reveal a row of ten pyramids larger than the ones in Egypt on top of the Andes Mountains. Nobody knows who built them or how they built them on top of high mountains. There are pyramids in pristine condition hidden in the mountains of Tibet and hundreds more in China. Why is it that ancient civilizations built so many pyramids and modern civilization has no clue as to why they were built?

If you were going to build a monument strong enough to withstand floods and ice ages what shape would it be? Were the pyramids on Mars built by the same people as the ones in Egypt? Are they the same age as the ones in Egypt? The word Cairo in ancient Egyptian means Mars! The pyramid building complex matches the one on Mars. Richard Hoagland and his team compiled maps of both areas and they match when one is placed on top of the other. A sixteen to twenty-point match in my book is conclusive evidence that whoever built these complexes used the same plan.

In Egypt, geologists examining the fossil record found that the combined effect of melting glaciers in the Mountains of the Moon, plus a sharp rise in precipitation levels in Central Africa, caused the Nile River circa 10,000 B. C. to swell a thousand-fold. It eroded away cliff walls miles from its present banks, washing out its entire valley throughout the length of Egypt. At the same time the Mediterranean Sea began to fill and rise due to higher ocean levels from melting northern glaciers. Its waters for a brief period also flooded the lower Nile Valley. There, geologists are certain that this was the last major flood event in Egypt's fossil history, before the sea retreated and the Nile settled down to today's relatively peaceful, winding flow. Yet, knowing this, geologists are hard pressed to explain why there existed a fourteen-foot-layer of silt sediment around the base of the Pyramid-a layer that contained many seashells, and a

fossil of a sea cow. All of the fossils were dated by radiocarbon methods to 11,600 B. P. (before present plus or minus 300 years). Obviously some of the pyramids are older than 11,600 years.

Legends and records likewise speak of the fact that, before the Arabs removed the Pyramid's outer casing stones, one could see water marks on the stones halfway up the pyramid's height, at about the 240-foot level, which would be 400 feet above the present Nile River level. The Medieval Arab historian Al Biruni, writing in his treatise *The Chronology of Ancient Nations*, notes: "The Persians and the great mass of Magians relate that the inhabitants of the west, when they were warned by their sages, constructed buildings of the King and the Gaza Pyramids. The traces of the water of the Deluge and the effects of the waves are still visible on these pyramids halfway up which the water did rise." Add to this the observations of salt an inch thick were found inside. Most of this salt is natural exudation from the chambered rock wall, but chemical analysis also shows some of the salt has a mineral consistent with salt from the sea. Thus, during the prehistoric Flood, when waters surrounded the Great Pyramid, the known and unknown entrances leaked, allowing seawater into the interior, which later evaporated leaving the salts inside. The location of the salts is consistent with the pyramid having been submerged halfway up its height."

If the pyramids exhibit evidence of flooding that took place 12,000 B. C. then obviously they had to have been constructed before this date. Most Egyptologists today cannot accept this fact because it would mean that they are wrong and that all their theories would have to be revised.

Prehistorian, Robert J. Wenke from the University of Washington and President of the American Research Center in Egypt was given permission to collect mortar samples from various ancient construction sites including the Great Pyramid and the Sphinx Temple. He collected the samples in 1983 and 1984 and found that the mortar contained particles of charcoal, insect matter, pollen, and other organic materials that could be subjected for carbon-14 dating analysis. Using two different radiocarbon dating laboratories-the Institute for the Study Of



Man at Southern Methodist University and the institute of Medium Energy Physics in Zurich-the samples revealed a number of curiosities. For the Great Pyramid samples, the tests performed at the two different labs initially gave very different clustering of dates, off by several thousand years. When certain “adjustments” in the data were applied, the resulting time frame narrowed to 3100 B. C. to 2850 B. C. - which is still 400 years earlier than when most Egyptologists believe the Great Pyramid was built.

Even more anomalous, the dates obtained from mortar used near the top of the Pyramid were a thousand years older than those obtained from mortar near the Pyramid base. If they were to believe these findings they would have to believe that the Pyramid was built from the top down. What makes this dating further unacceptable is the fact that all of them were taken from areas of previously exposed surfaces. Many of the exposed surfaces have been repaired from time to time and subject to many re-constructions. Therefore the radio carbon dating can only give us an approximation of when the repair work was done and in this case it is obvious that repairs were being completed on these monuments 400 years before mainstream Egyptologists allege they were built. Modern science cannot duplicate this mortar which is more weather-resistant than anything we have today.

The sides of the great pyramid are curved inward slightly and the curve exactly matched the curve of the earth. No human could possibly build engineer or build such a structure. It had to have been built by a God. They found over an inch of sea salt in the Grand Gallery of the Great pyramid which indicates it was submerged with sea water at one time—probably during the flood of Noah.

Brad Guth found a web site with a translation of Egyptian hieroglyphics at a time when they were building the pyramids. The inscription says they witnessed a supernova explosion which turned night into day. If this did happen it would have fried most of the human and animal populations on earth with gamma and cosmic radiation. Gamma radiation is bad enough but the incoming cosmic radiation blast reflecting off the atmosphere and the earth’s surface creating X-

rays which would be devastating to all life forms by destroying their DNA.

The only supernova documented in this book is the one that took place near Orion three million years ago that pushed our sun into an elliptical orbit around Sirius and put earth into the ice age cycle. Could the pyramids actually be this old? There are so many gaps in the mainstream science data that we may never figure this out. If there were a supernova near by in ancient times then people would have to go underground with their livestock in order to survive. The chambers in the Pyramids would be a good place to hide for a few weeks.

## ***THE SECRETS OF THE GIZA PYRAMID***

Joe Parr found that a sudden increase of some form of energy leading to a pinch off occurring reliably every year on December 13-16. His measurements were taken over a 13-year period. Eventually Parr discovered that at this time, the Earth's orbital path was intersecting an imaginary line that could be drawn between the Sun and the belt stars in Orion. This led Parr to conclude that an active energy stream conduit of some sort exists between the Sun and the Stars in Orion. This also falls in line with our expectations related to the torsion fields, as there will be streams of aetheric energy connection all the stars together and flowing between them from the center of the universe.

The closer we are to a star, the stronger the stream will be, and in the case of Orion's Belt we have three central stars in close proximity with four other close stars surrounding them in a giant "X" shape. Thus, the slopes of the stars in the Orion constellation form a passive torsion generation in its own right.

However, 1,491 light years before you get to Orion the Sirius system with a mass of  $6.8E30$  and Procyon with a mass of  $4.0E30$  stand in our way with gravity twenty-five times more than our sun. Joe Par didn't know about this.

Keep in mind that there are other unseen forces acting upon us as we travel in and out of the galactic plane. Whenever we cross the galactic plane our planet is subjected to the collective cry of at least ten black holes plus the gravitational influence of billions of stars. For all we know these things could cause more volcanism, earthquakes, severe storms, pole shifts and abrupt climate changes at any time. We just don't know about these things and lack the data to enable us to calculate these forces even if we had the brains to calculate them. The reason the correct data is withheld by our government is because they are still fighting the Cold War. So all we have to work with is airbrushed photos and altered nonsense.

### ***CAN STELLAR EXPLOSIONS EFFECT US AND HOW BIG DO THEY GET? BRIGHTEST GALACTIC FLASH EVER DETECTED:***

A huge explosion halfway across the galaxy packed so much power that it affected Earth's ionosphere. Scientists announced the blast originated about 50,000 light years away and was detected on December 27, 2004.

The explosion was caused by a special variety of neutron star known as a magnetar. The blast was 100 times more powerful than any other similar eruption witnessed, said David Palmer of Los Alamos National Laboratory. Several researchers wonder if the magnetar blast could be related to the December 26 earthquake and tsunami. "Had this happened within 10 light years of us, it would have severely damaged our atmosphere and possibly have triggered a mass extinction," said Gryan Gaensler of the Harvard-Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics. "This is a once in a lifetime event," said Rob Fender of Southampton University in the UK. "We have observed an object only 20 kilometers (12 miles) in diameter on the other side of the galaxy, releasing more energy in a tenth of a second than the Sun in 100,000 years."

The eruption was also recorded by the National Science Foundation's Very Large Array of radio telescopes in Australia.

(Source: Space.com, February 21, 2005  
[http://www.space.com/scienceastronomy/bright\\_flash\\_050218.html](http://www.space.com/scienceastronomy/bright_flash_050218.html))

## ***EXPLOSIONS IN SPACE MAY HAVE INITIATED ANCIENT EXTINCTIONS ON EARTH.***

Scientists at NASA and the University of Kansas say that a mass extinction on Earth could have been triggered by a star explosion called a gamma-ray burst.

[http://www.nasa.gov/vision/universe/starsgalaxies/gammaray\\_extinction.htm](http://www.nasa.gov/vision/universe/starsgalaxies/gammaray_extinction.htm)

Nobody could determine that our Sun was part of the Sirius system until recently because we are in an extreme ellipse where we go out to 9 light years and come to within 1/10 light year.

We were at the extreme perihelion (outer part of our orbit several thousand years) and moving so slowly that nobody noticed we were in orbit. We have moved about 1/2 light year and accelerating toward Sirius in the last 100 years. When you add up all the mass and gravity in that area of space it becomes obvious that we have to be in orbit around Sirius. I took the data to two astronomers and they have to agree with me. They don't like the idea that a Commercial Fisherman can figure this out but they have to agree.

Sirius B is the only object powerful enough to penetrate ancient Earth's 1000 PSI atmosphere to get life started. Our sun didn't burn as bright as it does today so obviously the light from our sun didn't make all our carbon resources.

# Original Sirius-Sun orbit calculations.

$$\frac{6.1 M_{\odot}}{4^2} = \frac{(207)^2}{1.7^2}$$

$$\frac{40}{6.1} = \frac{7^2}{1.7^2}$$

$$\frac{40 \cdot (1.7^4)}{(7 \cdot 10^{11} \cdot 2 \cdot 10^{24})^2} = \frac{40^2 \cdot 1.7^2}{6.1^2} = 7^2$$

$$\hookrightarrow 10^7 \cdot 1.7^2$$

$$P = 10^7 \cdot 1.7^2 \approx 1 \text{ million yr}$$

E.T.A. 10,000 years to reach Sirius

“First orbital calculation done by an astronomer to determine our estimated time of arrival at Sirius.”

## **CHAPTER TWO**



## ***COSMOLOGICAL MODELING***

***You will probably need to refer back to this chapter from time to time in order to understand some of the other material in this book because it contains useful data.***

### **WHERE ARE WE?**

Our sun is located 28,000 light years from the center of the Galaxy in the Orion arm and our Galaxy is approximately 100,000 light years in diameter. According to mainstream science it makes one rotation about every 200 million years. In other words, during all the time the dinosaurs roamed the earth (150 million years) they took up three-quarters one revolution of our Galaxy. Humanity's entire existence accounts for only 2% of one galactic revolution. Kind of makes you feel insignificant doesn't it?

According to mainstream information Galaxies make 20 rotations or so revolutions before dissipating. I don't believe this because the math doesn't work out. There are stars in our galaxy that are eight-possibly ten billion years old. Our Earth is supposed to be five or six billion years old and the sun six billion. If the Galaxy rotates 20 times you multiply that by 200 million years per revolution and you get 4 billion. Two times two is four in my book. So what is it doing the other six billion years? Another interesting bit of information is that the number of red dwarf stars outnumbers the number of white stars ten to one. This means that the Galaxy is much older than mainstream science wants us to believe because the religious nut cases are pushing the "Big Bang Theory" and Creationism.

Astronomers are now finding hundreds of old burnt out red and black dwarfs that are tens of billions of years old and they are all moving in a different direction than the newer stars. This means that there was more than one creation event or maybe there were no creation events at all. I am convinced that galaxies make their own birthing clouds of elements by recycling the stars in black holes at the center. I don't believe there was a Big Bang or even multiple Big Bangs! If there was, then why are galaxies colliding? Aren't they supposed to be getting further apart? Yet all we read about is how our galaxy ate up several other galaxies in the past and how it is heading for a collision with Andromeda.

When a star gets sucked into a black hole all the atoms are ripped apart right down to quarks, electrons and photons. The rapidly spinning boundary layers of particles assemble large ORME, particles (m-state) which has little or no mass (less than a photon) and due to the physical shape are repelled out at the poles by magnetic fields.

There are trillions of other galaxies. Galaxies grow by fighting other galaxies--the bigger ones eat up the smaller ones. Keep in mind that what you see represents less than one percent of third-dimensional matter and mass. Astronomers estimate that there are more than ten-thousand black holes in our galaxy. It seems that there are large clusters of them orbiting around each other at the center of every galaxy; much like the nucleus of the atom.

Our investigations have shown that our sun is actually part of a star cluster of 100 or more stars. At first we thought that our sun was not part of this Galaxy because it is moving ninety degrees perpendicular to the revolving Orion arm of the galaxy. I thought that our sun and surrounding star cluster was a remnant torn free by an ancient galactic collision but later on we discovered the actual cause.

There are thousands of other star clusters like the one we are in surrounding our galaxy in all directions (Figure 1). Every once in a while in past years I would read something about our sun traveling perpendicular to the galactic plane. Some

astronomers or astrologers would say that we are passing into the galactic plane on a 26,000-year-cycle. What we didn't know at the beginning of this book and what I found out by doing the research for this book is that we are in a long elliptical orbit around another star system that is a billion or so years older than our sun. We were blown into this highly elliptical orbit by an explosion near the Orion constellation three million years ago. That is why it appears that our direction of travel is perpendicular to the galactic rotation. We are part of the galaxy after all. Its' like a big-marble shoot out there. Whenever a big star blows up it rearranges the other stars.

**From: Catalog of the Universe by Paul Murdin. David Allen and David Malin Pages 77-78.**

“In 1909, Danish astrophysicist Ejnar Hertzsprung noticed that 37 Ursae Majoris and Alpha Coronae Borealis, two stars in widely separated parts of the sky, shared the same motion as the Ursa Major moving group. (This is the Big Dipper located 100 to 130 light years to the north.) This led him to make a systematic search over the whole sky among the stars whose velocities had then been measured, in order to find other members of the group. He found eight new members, including to his and everyone's surprise, Sirius, which lies in almost the opposite direction to Ursa Major. (This means that all these stars are part of our group along with the Sun.)

“Over many years the efforts of astronomers have made more data available on the velocities of stars. More members have been added to the Ursa Major moving group. It now numbers 100 possible members, of which Sirius is the nearest to us and also the brightest. These 100 stars surround the sun and are heading towards a point in space on the boarder of Sagittarius and Microscopium at a speed relative to the Sun of 18 kilometers per second. They seem to be about the same age as the PLEIADES star cluster, in the range, say 50 to 100 million ears old. The Pleiades itself is the nucleus of another moving cluster, as are the HAYDES and PRAESEPE star clusters.

“Why do moving groups exist? Evidently all the stars in a moving group were born at much the same place and time. Their parent gas cloud, having been jostled about the galaxy by random encounters with other star clouds, had some motion of its own, some small deviations from the general rotational motion about the Galaxy. When the gas cloud fragmented, the stars which it formed “remembered” their parent’s motion, as the fragments of a bursting skyrocket continue their motion of the rocket through the air. During their motion around the Galaxy, some of the members of the moving group encounter other random stars and are swung off course. Thus members of a group “evaporate” in time, and the group dissipates.

“Old groups are difficult to identify with certainty, although Olin Eggen, now the Cerro Tololo Inter-American Observatory believes that a moving group containing the star 61 Cygni could be comparable in age to the oldest galactic cluster M67, say five billion years old. If so the 61 Cygni moving group survives as the oldest living fossil of galactic rotation.” This is confusing to me because our Sun is supposed to be 6 billion years old.

Some astronomers say we are traveling through the galaxy at about 15 to 30 kilometers per second. Mainstream science is a little fuzzy on these velocities and directions because they have no way to measure them except by comparing our velocity with other stars in the galaxy. They do this, by observing the Doppler shift of light. This is not accurate enough.

How can we be traveling two directions at once? Since we are traveling through space toward the constellation Hercules at 19.5 kilometers per second and at the same time traveling in the opposite direction toward Sirius at 7.5 kilometers per second it means that when you add the two velocities together it means that our star cluster is moving toward Hercules at 27.5 kilometers per second. This fits within the above mentioned mainstream parameters of 15 to 30 kilometers per second.

Currently we are like a bunch of monkeys riding around in a giant SUV that don't know where we are going and don't care and haven't got a clue as to how to steer the thing. At the present time most of humanity doesn't know where they are going, where they're coming from, who they are genetically and could care less. We hope to change all that.

## ***COSMOLOGICAL MODELING***

### **Plant growth is the only thing that can mop up carbon dioxide.**

After reviewing the data determined by studying Antarctic ice cores we noted that the level of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere drops to near zero at regular intervals every 105,000 years (figure 5). We reasoned that the only thing that could possibly account for the CO<sub>2</sub> drop is photosynthesis and the only thing that could possibly account for increased photosynthesis would be an increase of incoming light conducive to plant growth in the ultraviolet spectrum. This would be a light similar to a marijuana grow light.

The oceans cover 4/5 of the world so most of the plant growth that mops up carbon dioxide occurs in the oceans. The main plants responsible for sucking up CO<sub>2</sub> are diatoms, phyto-plankton, (plant plankton) such as fortafera, and coccolithophore that make limestone. Diatoms are incredibly prolific and responsible for most of the chalk, deposits around the world. (See figure 1 graph of carbon dioxide levels in our atmosphere.)

At the present time scientists don't know what brings on the ice ages and they won't admit it because it makes them look stupid so they make up stories about

our sun's magnetic fields causing magmatic convection currents to rise within the earth's crust. They say this heats up the bottom of the ocean floors causing them to boil underneath which theoretically increases evaporation. This they say this results in increased snowfall. This is nonsense because nobody can prove it. It doesn't account for valid scientific evidence such as the drop in carbon dioxide levels in our atmosphere, increases in methane, and temperature increases. (Figure 5) And they completely ignore the moon's gravitational effect on the magmatic convection currents (more about this later in the end of the book).

During the carboniferous era (the longest historical warm period) limestone was laid down in layers up to 12,500 feet thick. Studies of solar activity over time don't explain light that would account for plant growth and limestone layers up to 12,500 feet thick. So where was the extra light coming from?

Our sun's light spectrum (a G-2 CLASS star) is not as conducive to plant growth as you might think. Neither are the other suns in the local area. Remember when we say massive plant growth we mean exploding diatom, and plankton populations in the world's oceans. Under ideal conditions diatoms can multiply up to eight times in 24 hours. There is no evidence that our sun suddenly develops the ability to mop up carbon dioxide by increasing its UV spectrum output every 105,000 years. This is the reason Brad started looking around the immediate neighborhood to find a star that could possibly account for such drastic climatic changes here on earth and he found one. This orbiting grow light not only explains the causes of ice ages but a whole lot of other things as well.

## **WHY DO WE HAVE TWO PLANKTON BLOOMS?**

If you still don't believe our sun is in orbit around the Sirius system then why do we have two plankton blooms in the oceans each year? As we travel around the sun at 66,000 miles per hour the days start getting noticeably longer in the northern hemisphere in the month of January. This is due to the fact that the inclination of the earth becomes less in relation to the sun and the sun's rays

strike the earth at a more perpendicular angle. The Northern Hemisphere is also pointing more directly at Sirius this time of year thus bathing earth in more ultraviolet light. The plants in the cold oxygen-rich ocean commence growing exponentially in February. This plankton bloom lasts about five months and accounts for about 66% of plankton biomass for one year. Then at the end of June when earth eclipses behind the sun blocking the invisible light from Sirius B the ocean is almost devoid of plant life for one month. In August after the earth comes around to where Sirius is visible again the oceans have another plankton bloom lasting two months producing about one third of the total biomass of the year.

This came into my mind February 6, 2007 at five AM when laying awake thinking about plankton blooms. This is major science! Great huge government organizations and thousands of university studies all over the world spending billions of dollars have never been able to come up with an explain why there are two plankton blooms feeding most biological life on earth. Once we realize that radiation from space is assisting plant life on earth and once we know the major source of that light is a neutron star orbiting around another star with an orbit period of 54 years then this explains why the world's oceans rise and fall in productivity. When Sirius B orbits behind Sirius A its light is blocked off and the top of the food chain starts dying off. The last few years have seen a dramatic decrease in beluga whales in Cook Inlet. The killer whale population in Prince William Sound and other places has dramatically fallen off. All whales, sharks and dolphins are reduced in numbers a fifty years when Sirius B eclipses behind Sirius A.

The ancient Egyptians must have known that our sun is in orbit around the Sirius star system. The helical rising of Sirius is August seventh, which is also the Egyptian New Year—the beginning of their calendar year! This date is when Sirius becomes visible again after earth orbits around the sun. This date also marks the beginning of the second plankton bloom in the oceans. Was this knowledge passed down from the Nomo—the Anu?

## ***BASIC MATH RULES***

The mass of stars and planets is calculated in kilograms. E stands for exponent so 2.0E30 is the number two with 30 zeros behind it. This is the mass of our sun (solar system) including all the planets. We want you to do that math yourself so that you can see if our calculations are correct. The reason exponents are used is to make handling large numbers simple. To multiply two numbers you simply add the number of zeros. To divide you subtract the number of zeros.

## **CLOSEST STAR SYSTEMS**

### ***ACTURIS***

Acturis, sometimes called the seven sisters because supposedly there are seven stars in the group that can be seen with the naked eye (most people can only see six). Acturis is about 35 light years from us. The latest data on the Internet places it as 37 light years. However, it is massive enough to have some effect on our solar system because there are three thousand stars in this group and they are all moving in the same relative direction. It has an orange giant 18 times the size of the sun and 4 times its mass. It puts out 105 times the light of our sun.

The mass of this significant cluster also known as the Pleiades is estimated to be from 500 to 1000 solar masses however it could be much more. Estimates of the mass of this system are all over the place. This group is all within a 5 degree spread as we look at the sky so they could affect us especially if our cluster is revolving around the Pleiades in a 25,826.68 year elliptical orbit as mentioned by Dr. Fred Bell in his book *Rays of Truth Crystals Of Light*. This is the same time measurement as the precession of the equinox. I don't concur with this rotational time-period because we aren't moving fast enough through space to get there in that short of time, however if our orbit is an ellipse we will speed up as we get closer. I don't know what our relationship is to this star cluster.



## **BANARDS**

According to some ET buffs, the Banard's binary system is one of the closest trading partners with Earth. It is 5.88 light years away and an M-4 class star (our sun is a class G-2.). It's parallax is .547 and is located +4 degrees (Inclination) above the Equator so you can see it from the Northern Hemisphere.

At 5.88 light years Banard's Star is the third nearest star system. "Its distance is known very accurately, with an uncertainty of just one light week! It is approaching Earth, coming to within 3.75 light years in AD 11800, when, because of its closeness, it will appear about one magnitude brighter than its present magnitude of 9.5. Subtracting 3.75 from 5.88 you get 2.13 light-years closer to us which is only 9779 years before it hits us. At this rate of closure it will either collide with our sun or pass by us quite closely in only 26,995.54 years. The precession of the equinox is 25,826.68 years. Is this syncretistic or what?

In its course through space, Bernard's Star wobbles from side to side over a range of 0.04 arc seconds. Like the wobbles of Sirius, they are attributed to perturbations caused by unseen companions (large planets). Unlike the case of Sirius however, no companion has been seen. The reason becomes clear when analysis of the mass of the unseen, companion was possible. Sophisticated calculations suggest that Banard's Star has at least two invisible companions, orbiting with periods of 12 and 26 years, and with masses of 0.7 and 1.15 times the mass of Jupiter respectively. Thus, planets are at Jupiter-like distances of three and five astronomical units from their sun. One astronomical unit is the average distance between the Sun and the Earth. It is possible that the moons of these planets might be habitable. The American observer E. E. Banard noticed in 1916 that the star B13 +4 degrees had a large angular speed across the sky. It is in fact, the star of largest proper motion: 10.3 arc seconds every year. At present centrally located in the constellation Ophiuchus, Barnard's Star will move into Hercules in 3,600 years. If the above figures are correct we will be abreast or touching it in 26,995.54 years.

*A couple years after I wrote the above I realized that our star cluster of 90 stars which is 30 light years in diameter is overtaking Banard's Star. Banard's Star is possibly billions of years older than our sun so it could be a remnant left over from a previous big bang and just happens to be in our way as our star cluster travels toward Hercules at 27.5 kilometers per second. The Centuri group on the other hand, is traveling back toward Sirius at the same speed as our sun so they appear to be standing still to us.*

## **ERIDANI**

The Epsilon Eridani system is only 10.8 light-years away in the constellation Eridanus. Its mass is quite small to affect us much here on earth. This is the star system that our government in cooperation with alien space travelers supposedly sent twelve astronauts. [www.serpo.org](http://www.serpo.org) It is the third-closest star to Earth viewed without a telescope. It is a spectral class K2V with luminosity of 0.3L. Its mass is .7 solar masses with a surface temperature of 5200 Kelvin. It is believed to be 15 billion years old which is considerably older than our sun and older than the Big Bang Universe (if that is possible). It is classified as an orange dwarf with a habitable zone of .4 to .6 AU.

Scientists believe it has at least one planet. The combined Hubble and ground-based telescopic data yield a precise measurement of the planet's mass at 1.5 Jupiter-masses and confirm the initial estimate made in 2000. The planet is too small to be a red-dwarf which typically has 12 Jupiter masses. It circles Epsilon Eridani every seven years. The planet likely has no solid surface with a turbulent atmosphere and huge convection cells that alternately cook and freeze any organic life. However, potentially habitable moons could very likely circle Epsilon Eridani B. Because of the planet's eccentric orbit, any satellites would experience long, cold winters and brief, hot summers.

## **GLIESE 581**

The red dwarf Gliese 581 is best seen in spring and summer. In early 2000 astronomers discovered two of this star's planets lie in the habitable zone – the region around a star where liquid water can exist and are only slightly larger than Earth. One of them is eight times Earth's mass and the other weighs five earth masses. Gliese 581 is 20 light years from Earth and is located 2 degrees north of Beta Librae, also known as, Zubeschamali. It glows at a magnitude of 10.6 – bright enough to be seen with most telescopes. When viewing this star consider it to be the target of a future interstellar spacecraft – once we have the ability to travel that far.

### ***LUYTEN***

Luyten is 5.8 light years from Sirius and 11 or so light years from Earth. Its mass is only  $.76E30$  which is much smaller than our sun about  $1/3$  our sun's mass so its gravitational influence is only  $0.266666---$  of our sun. Keep in mind the mass of our sun is  $2.0E30$ . These are all stars in our local group that seem to be revolving around each other therefore they get closer and further away from Earth as time goes by. This means that they all have the potential to alter our environment from time to time by throwing rocks at us with their Kuppier Belts and increasing and decreasing the light and radiation energy arriving here on earth. The most significant kind of light would be in the ultraviolet spectrum because it effects plant growth the most.

### ***KRUGER-60***

Kruger-60 has a magnitude of 11.76 and is composed of two red dwarfs (small red stars) about 13.14 light years away. The inclination is +57 degrees so the Kruger system is located to the north from a vantage-point in the continental United States. It would be located almost directly overhead where I live here in Alaska. These are very old stars. If intelligent life had evolved on planets in the Kruger system it would have a billion years head start on us. They are located in a section of space that has been swept clean of debris by gravity so there would be fewer meteors impacting their civilizations.

## ***PROCYON***

Procyon is the 15th nearest star to Earth and one of several in our local group that could affect Earth. It is only 5.2 light years from Sirius and 11.4 light years from earth. Some astronomers estimate its distance from Sirius at 4.6 light years and it orbits around Sirius. Procyon is twice as bright as our sun and twice as massive therefore its gravitation is eight times that of our sun (looking toward the center of the galaxy, multiply mass difference by four). Procyon has a mass of  $4.2E30$  and is located in the same approximate direction as Sirius A and B from Earth. If they were to eclipse each other from time to time their combined masses and resultant gravitational effect of these two star systems on our solar system would be very significant-possibly enough to skew Pluto out of it's orbital plane 17 degrees. After I wrote this book I discovered that Procyon also has a white dwarf companion.

At two solar masses and 11.4 light years to the south (toward the center of the galaxy) from earth Procyon orbits the Sirius system very slowly. Due to its two solar mass plus it's orbiting white dwarf it contributes considerably to the gravity in that area affecting our sun's orbit almost as much as the Sirius system.

Procyon is extremely old as indicated by its abundance of iron (1.4 times as much iron as our sun). Its white dwarf, Procyon B has a mass of 2 tons per cubic inch. Whit dwarfs usually have a density of 1-million times that of water. ---  
Source: Nass Goddard Space Flight Center. Procyon plays an almost equal part as Sirius in regulating the orbits of the 90 stars in our cluster.

Procyon A's surface temperature is 6100 degrees C (11,000 degrees F), which is about 10 percent hotter than our sun. Its diameter is about 2.4 million km (about 1.5 million miles), which is about 1.7 times the diameter of the sun.

From its composition, temperature, and size, astronomers classify Procyon A is a sub-giant star. A star of this classification is an older star that has used up much

of the hydrogen fuel in its core and has perhaps begun to burn hydrogen in the shells surrounding the core which causes the outer envelop of the star to expand. This expansion results in the star growing cooler yet brighter.

Procyon A's intrinsic luminosity, or total light output, rates an absolute magnitude of +2.6 (bright stars have low or even negative magnitude values). The magnitude corresponds to the light output of about eight suns! When we pass between Procyon and Sirius the light from Procyon and its white dwarf add considerably to the light striking earth. When you add the incoming light from Sirius A and B the amount of light striking earth is doubled thereby increasing plant growth and the mutation all DNA on Earth.

## **ALPHA CENTURI**

The closest star system to our sun is Alpha Centuri group at 4.3 light years with a declination of -62 degrees 40 minutes. This would place it below the equator 62 degrees so you wouldn't see this group of stars unless you traveled below the equator. It is a class G2V. Our sun is a class G2. [I don't know if this has anything to do with it or not but a class G2 is the lowest pay rate for a civil servant.] A light year is the distance light would travel in our year, so a light year is a distance too great to comprehend in ordinary terms. By comparison the moon is a little over one light second away, the Sun, Mars, Venus and Mercury are one light minute away, and some Galaxies are billions of light years away. Most SETI target stars are greater than ten light years away from us."

Alpha Centuri A and B have some influence on our solar system. They are 9.5 light years from Sirius and only 4.34 light years and 5.2 light years away from us. They have a total mass of  $4.2E30$ , which is roughly twice that of our solar system. Alpha Centuri A's distance is 1.33 parsecs which is 4.34 light years. They probably orbit with us around the Sirius and Procyon systems.

## ***PROXIMA CENTAURI***

The second nearest star to the Earth (the sun is the nearest). It is the faintest of the three stars in the Alpha Centauri triple star system. It was discovered by, R. Innes in 1915. Alpha Centauri -is not to be confused with Centaurs A, this radio source is one of the brightest stars in the sky. Its popular name is Rigil Kent.

The period of orbit of the two brightest stars, which make up the Alpha Centauri is 79.92 years and they are separated by 20 arc seconds in the sky. More than 2 degrees from the Alpha Centauri pair is Proxima, slowly orbiting them with a period measured in millions of years. Proxima is 4.2 light years from Earth, and 0.19 light years from Alpha Centauri. It is a variable star, also called V645 Centuri. It shows sporadic flares occurring hour to hour, almost doubling the brightness 6% of the time.

Alpha Centauri was one of the first six double stars to be discovered. Together with 61 Cygni, it was the first to have its distance determined, by Bessel in 1838. The method he used was that of trigonometrical parallax, in which the position of the star was seen to change as viewed from each eye in turn.

The modern value for the parallax is half the angular shift as seen from two extremities. It is 0.76 arc seconds. This is equivalent to the shift in position by each eye alternately, and corresponds to a distance of 4.3 light years, just further than Proxima.

To get an idea just how far 4.3 light years is, imagine a jet plane traveling 600 mile per hour toward Alpha Centauri. At that speed it would take you almost five million years to get there. As Paul Gilster explains in his book *Centauri Dreams*, an Alpha Centauri mission has already been studied at Jet Propulsion Laboratory and various NASA research centers, including its Institute for Advanced Concepts and its Breakthrough Propulsion Physics Program. The best case scenario envisions a 40-year time frame for the one-way trip, requiring a

spacecraft capable of maintaining one-tenth light speed-a feat still beyond our present capabilities. Would the human race be ready and willing to embark on a journey so ambitious that few of those who see it start will live to see its conclusion? The Centuri group appears to be traveling with our sun back toward Sirius at 7.5 kilometers per second.

## ***SIRIUS SYSTEM***

The Sirius system is one of several stars in our local group, which is a multiple star system with orbit periods of 50 to 58 years. The Sirius system (Sirius A and B) has a combined mass of  $6.8E30$ , which is over three and a half times that of our solar system. Gravity is influenced by the square of the distance. When you cut the distance in half you get four times the gravity. When looking toward the center of the Galaxy that holds everything in orbit in the Galaxy, you have to double the gravity making the difference fourteen times our sun's gravity. If Sirius was much closer to our solar system in the past then its gravitational influence must have been tremendous-possibly enough to skew Pluto out of its orbit 17 degrees 43 minutes (figure two).

## **SIRIUS**

It is important to know that Sirius and Procyon star systems are the ultimate gravitational core structure in our local group. All of us in the local group of about 100 stars including our sun are orbiting round these two massive stars. Encarta lists Sirius A's mass at 2.4 times that of our sun with a surface temperature higher than our sun. They don't tell you how much hotter.

The separation between Sirius A and Sirius B ranges up to a maximum of 11 arc seconds. This distance is equivalent to about 20 earth distances from our sun or 20 parsecs. This was attained in 1973. The difference in brightness in the visible spectrum is almost 10 magnitudes, and B is 10,000 times fainter than A (in the visible spectrum but not in the ultraviolet spectrum where it puts out 100 times more light than our sun).

Sirius is currently 8.5 light years from Earth and it is traveling toward us (we are traveling toward it) at 14 to 20 kilometers per second. Figures vary a great deal on this velocity over many years. Update on this distance from the European Space Agency places Sirius at 8.9 light years distant and we are traveling toward it at 7.58 kilometers per second. This figures because we have just come out of an ice age on earth. Its declination is -16 degrees that places it near the horizon and to the south of where I live. The way I find it is to look for the Orion kite and down to the left about one hand width. It flashed brilliant blue with considerable intensity.

Eighty thousand years ago it must have been much closer to Earth. Our calculations show that it comes as close as one tenth of a light year. By our calculations we are orbiting around the Sirius system in a huge elliptical orbit of about 105,000 years.

Seven point 5 kilometers times 60 times 60 again gives you the number of kilometers traveled in one hour, 27,000. Multiply this by the conversion factor of .62137 to get miles per hour and you get 16,777 miles per hour. (I rounded it off to the nearest mile since we are using government-released figures here.)

To find the number of hours in a year multiply 24 times 365.25. The leap year is figured in as .25. This is 8,765.76 hours times 16,777 miles per hour = 147,063,155.5 miles that we travel toward Sirius in one year. Multiply this figure times 6,000 years to get the distance we traveled in that period of time--only we are accelerating at 24 times the normal acceleration of gravity due to the mass and gravity in that direction.

Light travels 186,282 miles per second. Multiply this times 60 to find a light minute times 60 again to find a light hour, times the number of hours in a year, 8,743 = 5,863,755,240,000 or 5.863 trillion miles equals the distance light travels



in one year.

Most star orbits are elliptical which gain speed as they get closer to the center objects they revolve around. Multiple star orbits are called trapeziums.

I have to break in here with this special report:

[Sirius and Procyon are orbiting around each other and are only 4.4 light years apart. Given their tremendous size (both are twice as massive as our sun) then we are also orbiting around them because our distance is 8.6 light years from them and we are 1/24th as massive as these two giants. I read an old book by Harlow Shapley written back in the 1960s. It is titled, Beyond the Observatory. Harlow writes on page 56: “The million-galaxy survey at the Harvard Observatory, which I initiated long ago, and the surveys in California with the Mount Wilson, Polomar, and Lick Observatory telescopes all show that the physical clustering of galaxies is common practice throughout the meta-galaxy—that is, throughout our galaxy of galaxies. In fact most galaxies appear to be members of loose groupings, but some are in compact assemblies of hundreds.”]

Page 54: “...Many double stars are composed of identical twins. But more often these stellar pairs are like the earth-moon system; they have a dominating member-dominating in size or brightness or both. The famous eclipsing star Algol in the constellation Perseus is such a one, as also are Sirius, the Dog Star; and Procyon, the Little dog Star...”]

There is a lot of conflicting information on the velocity of Sirius that is why we need better information. However, in another 16,000 years or so we could be at the halfway point around Sirius and start heading back toward it.

If Sirius is moving in relation to the other stars around us then why would astronomers use it as a common reference point in space? Its not logical to use something that is moving for a reference point because you would have to redo your calculations every time you wanted to compute a distances or locate objects in space. After doing the research and writing it down it occurred to me that astronomers and scientists have known all along that we (our solar system) is what is moving at the greatest velocity in relation to the other stars and is orbiting the Sirius system. The government is suppressing this data because they don't want to upset the religious paradigm and dogma which states, "We are the center of the Universe" and the false assumption that, "We are the only intelligent life out there." It has to do with the psychological need to be special —God's only creation in the entire Universe. Such thinking is egotistic, self-centered and has nothing to do with reality.

At the present time the government is offering big prizes to anyone who can prove that the Universe is expanding. The reason for this is to prove Genesis is correct by putting down anybody who can prove otherwise. Science should not be fictionalized by government subsidies and any government that would do such a thing is retarding technological development hundreds of years. The Sirius system is the most likely candidate in the local area for ending the ice ages and lowering the Co2 levels of our atmosphere especially given its tremendous size and output in the UV spectrum.

When you halve the distance the sunlight (all spectrum energy input) from Sirius would be four times as great. At a distance of one-tenth light year there would be no night on the side of the Earth facing Sirius. Plant growth would more than double its current rate and earth would be bathed in light 24 hours a day! The ultraviolet light penetrates deep into the oceans stimulating plankton and diatom growth thereby sucking up massive amounts of carbon dioxide by turning it into calcium carbonate limestone, oil and coal on land. This is a good thing because by locking up most of the carbon and releasing a constant supply of oxygen it allows other semi-intelligent oxygen-breathing life forms like us to exist. Given the quantity of limestone on earth at the present time this process has been going on for a very, very long time.

Everything out there seems to be moving in an ellipse. By our calculations when we orbit back around Sirius, we come to within one-tenth of a light year from Sirius. At the closest point there would be enough gravity to cause Pluto to move out of its orbital plane. One of these ancient fly-byes may be the reason why Pluto is skewed 17 degrees 10 minutes from the ecliptic (figure 2). The recent scientific discovery of the 10th planet UB313 inclined as 45 degrees is more proof of our encounters with objects outside our solar system. All the outer planets are inclined from the planetary plane due to gravitational influence of our Sirius fly-bys. Vulcan's orbit period is 4969 years. It can be found by looking 19 degrees right ascension. Cometary impacts on earth brought about by interacting Kuppier belts of Sirius and the sun throw up dust and debris into the upper atmosphere causing mini ice ages. When we leave the area the interacting Kuppier belts could make our ice ages more intense.

### ***TAU CETI***

This is another one of our UFO trading partners. Tau Ceti is a type G star 11.9 light years away from us. It is a yellow-orange star a little older than our sun and 82 % the size of our sun. It is only 60% as bright as our sun.

### ***UPSILON ANDROMEDAE***

A remarkable planetary system exists around Upsilon Andromeda. This 4.1 magnitude star is a double containing a yellow dwarf and red dwarf approximately 20 light years from Earth. It is a snap to find. Start at Almach, Gamma ( $\gamma$ ) Andromeda, the famous double star at the constellation's eastern end. Upsilon stands 5 degrees west of Almach. Astronomers have found at least three planets orbiting Upsilon and this system was the first known multi-planet system with more than one star. The innermost planet orbits the star in 4.6 days and weighs slightly less than Jupiter. The second orbits every 242 days and is twice Jupiter's mass. The outermost planet weighs at least four times Jupiter's

mass and takes 3.5 years to complete and orbit.

## **VEGA**

The Vega system is only 12.5 light years away and has a mass twice as large as our sun or  $4.0E30$ . Note that when a mass is double that of our solar system the gravitational effect is four times as strong and the belts of debris around these systems reach out four times further than our own system! The gravity of star systems that are three times as massive as our sun can reach out twelve times further consequently their coooper belts are more massive and more dangerous.

## ***HOW DIFFICULT IS IT TO NAVIGATE IN OUR LOCAL GROUP?***

It is incredibly difficult to navigate (get an exact fix) within our local group of stars because there are so many stars and they are all moving. It's easy for me to understand why astronomers are unable to pinpoint where we are and where we are going because they aren't looking at the big gravity picture. You have to consider the gravity in relation to our sun which is determined by the mass of the stars and their distance!

If you go on the Internet and look up: Ask an Astrophysicist you will see an explanation of a parsec which is 3.26 light years. Near the bottom of the page is a list of the number of stars within 5 parsecs—63 stars, 10 parsecs—328 stars, 15 parsecs--1008 stars, 20 parsecs—2127 stars and .25 parsecs—3496 stars. Twenty-five parsecs is approximately 81 light years and there are 3496 stars all moving in different direction within this radius. With a big enough computer, the task would be fairly easy but since I am using my poor brain it's impossible. All I can do is go by what I read and my copy of, The Catalog of the Universe that says we are part of a moving group of 100 stars. What that means is we are in a cluster of about 100 stars that are moving as a group. What it doesn't say is that Procyon and Sirius are at the center of the group and it is their gravity (for the

most part) that determines how our group moves and which direction it is moving. This all changes however when one of them blow up or there is a big stellar explosion from some other nearby star cluster that has more mass than either, Sirius or Procyon. When big stars go off they rearrange a good portion of the galaxy.

The Internet article goes on to say, "...Most stars are too faint to be cataloged at a distance more than 5 parsecs.' Now you know how difficult it is to see the stars let alone determine their distance and apparent speed. The following is a list of the nearest stars to our sun.





## The 20 Brightest Stars as Seen from Earth

A star's brightness is referred to as its magnitude. "Apparent magnitude" is brightness as seen from Earth. The 20 stars with the highest apparent magnitudes are listed here. "Absolute magnitude" is intrinsic brightness as measured at a standard distance of 32.6 light-years or 10 parsecs from the star. The star with the highest absolute magnitude known in the universe, the Pistol Star, does not appear in this list because it is so far from Earth.

Scientific name	Common name	Distance (light- years)
Alpha Canis Majoris	Sirius	9
Alpha Carinae	Canopus	98
Alpha Centauri	Rigel Kent	4
Alpha Boötis	Arcturus	36
Alpha Lyrae	Vega	26
Alpha Aurigae	Capella	42
Beta Orionis	Rigel	910
Alpha Canis Minoris	Procyon	11
Alpha Eridani	Achernar	85
Alpha Orionis	Betelgeuse	510
Beta Centauri	Hadar	460
Alpha Aquilae	Altair	17
Alpha Tauri	Aldebaran	65
Alpha Crucis	Acrux	360
Alpha Scorpii	Antares	330
Alpha Virginis	Spica	260
Beta Geminorum	Pollux	36
Alpha Piscis Austrini	Fomalhaut	22
Alpha Cygni	Deneb	1,830
Beta Crucis	Mimosa	420
Alpha Leonis	Regulus	85



## ***MORE ON THE SIRIUS SYSTEM***

In 1844 The German astronomer Friedrich Bessel notices a slight irregularity in the motion of Sirius. In the next decades, astronomers learned the irregularity was caused by the gravitational attraction of a barely visible companion star, Sirius B, which is almost as massive as the sun. However Sirius B (and a handful of other such stars discovered by Eddington's day) is much smaller than the sun. In fact, it is roughly the size of Earth, which means that it has a fabulously high density. As Eddington wrote later, "The message of the companion of Sirius when it was decoded ran: 'I am composed of material 3,000 times denser than anything you have come across; a ton of my material would be a little nugget that you could put in a matchbox.' What reply can one make to such a message? The reply made in 1914 was-"Shut up. Don't talk nonsense."

Sirius B is a white dwarf neutron star that has a diameter 1.5 times that of earth but gives off 100 times more UV light than our sun. In other words it has 1000 times more UV energy per square meter as our sun. Sirius B is nowhere as bright as Sirius A, which is more than two times the mass of our sun-the reason being the light from Sirius B is beyond the visible light spectrum for humans. If you could see into the ultraviolet and were looking toward Sirius you wouldn't see anything else because of the incredible light output of Sirius B.

Some neutron stars are only twelve miles in diameter. At one-and-a-half earth diameters Sirius B is quite large for a neutron star. Given the fact that it orbits Sirius A at twenty earth distances (20 time's 93-million years-less than two billion miles) it is feeding off Sirius A at hundreds of metric tons per day. This is very significant if one is to understand the true thrust of this book!

The third body in the Sirius group, Sirius C could be a large planet. Astronomers

can't tell if it is a star or a planet because there is so much light in the area. The Sirius system is currently about 8.64 light years from earth and we are heading toward it at 7.5 kilometers per second. We have made the turn and are heading back toward Sirius but something else took us out of the ice age prematurely. I am convinced it was our moon.

Other references report that, "Sirius B is a white dwarf sun that ranges between, 8 to 32 astronomical units (sun distances) from Sirius A in a highly elliptical orbit. Amazingly, an African tribe called the Dogon, has an intricate understanding of this elliptical orbit of Sirius B around Sirius A. This knowledge was apparently given to their ancestors by advanced extraterrestrial from the Sirius star system. The Dogon describe the Sirians as Amphibians from a planet around Sirius B, which is consistent with Collier's claim that one of the planets around Sirius B is "generally occupied by reptilian and aquatic-type beings. Collier however describes the extraterrestrials from Sirius A as human."

I find it highly unlikely that a water planet could possibly orbit around Sirius B due to its close proximity to Sirius A and the fact that Sirius B puts out thousands of times more ultraviolet light than our sun. If there was a planet between the two suns it would be doing an erratic dance between the two stars because of their tremendous gravity and the fact that Sirius B is feeding off from Sirius A. It might be possible that there are planets orbiting out further than thirty astronomical units that might have water but their life cycles would be complicated.

The reason Sirius B is so hard for telescopes to pick up is because lenses filter out all the UV light. The best telescopes on earth show Sirius B as a tiny white dot but it is putting out 100 times [more like 10,000 times] more light than our sun in the invisible UV light spectrum that makes plants grow.

Four years after I wrote the above based on the Mass of Sirius B being about 20,000 pounds per cubic centimeter (one teaspoon). A few months ago I read a

National Geographic book in my doctor's office that the mass of this little object is much more, up to hundreds of millions of tons per square centimeter. I didn't believe any of this. The most recent February issue of Astronomy Magazine says that the mass of neutron stars is one billion tons per square centimeter (one teaspoon). If this is true than it's light output in the Ultraviolet could be as much as a hundred thousand times to several million times the output of our sun. If this is true then Sirius B plus its giant companions are definitely responsible for taking us out of ice ages and the propagation of all life on earth. Were going to have to revise all our ideas and calculations about this 1.5-earth-diameter, object that feeding off from a 2.4 solar mass star only 8.5 light years away.

"Under the right conditions Sirius can be viewed in daylight with the naked eye. Ideally the sky must be clear with the observer at a high altitude. The star passing overhead and the sun low down on the horizon." –Wikipedia

"Sirius A orbits Sirius B at 20 AU—roughly the distance between the Sun and Uranus."

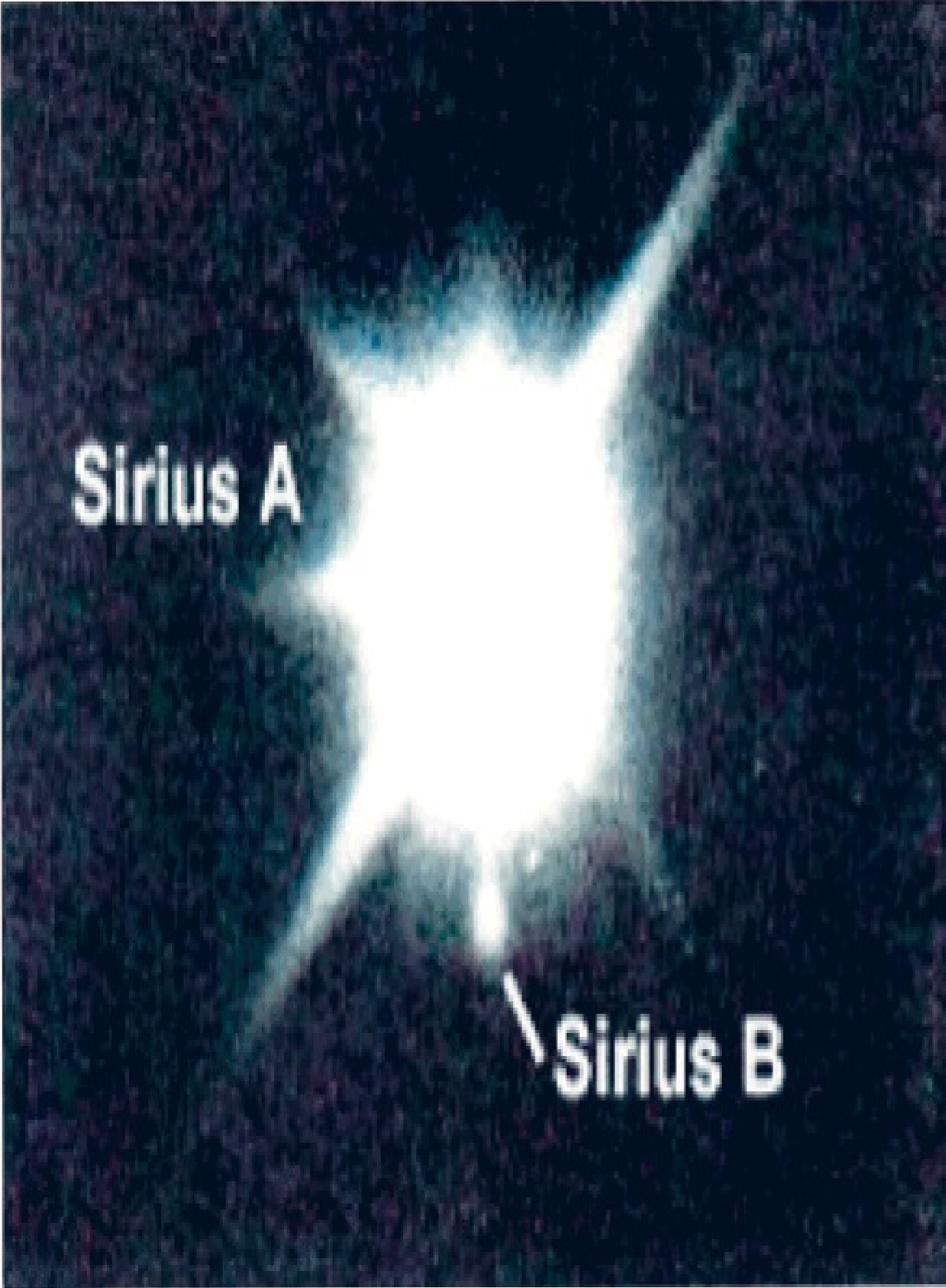
"The orbit of Sirius A, briefly, lowering the total luminosity. For the reason the system is considered an eclipsing binary variable star." –Wikipedia

"A typical white dwarf has a mass equal to .5 to .6 solar masses. Sirius B is one of the more massive white dwarfs known." "...White dwarfs form only after the star is evolved from the main sequence and pass through a red giant stage. This occurred when Sirius B was less than half its current age, approximately 120-million years ago. The original star had an estimated 5 solar masses and was probably a spectral type B7V when it was still on the main sequence." – Wikipedia I wonder if this was the event that caused the extinction of the dinosaurs.

## **WHY DO WE HAVE TWO PLANKTON BLOOMS?**

If you still don't believe our sun is in orbit around the Sirius system then why do we have two plankton blooms in the oceans each year? Sirius B puts out more light than mainstream scientists think it does—possibly as much as ten-thousand-times to a million times than our sun.

As we travel around the sun at 66,000 miles per hour the days start getting noticeably longer in the Northern Hemisphere in the month of January. This is due to the fact that the shortest day in the year is in December and inclination of the earth becomes less in relation to the sun causing the sun's rays strike the earth at a more perpendicular angle. The Northern Hemisphere is also pointing more directly at Sirius system at night thus bathing earth in more ultraviolet light. The plants in the cold oxygen-rich ocean commence growing exponentially in February. This plankton bloom lasts about four months and accounts for about 66% of plankton biomass for one year. Then at the end of May when earth eclipses behind the sun blocking the invisible light from Sirius B the ocean is almost devoid of plant life for two months. In August after the earth comes around to where Sirius is visible again the oceans have another plankton bloom lasting two months producing about one third of the total biomass of the year.



**Sirius A**

**Sirius B**

The orbital period of Sirius A and B is calculated at 51years. ---Wikipedia

I was awake five AM on February 6, 2007 thinking about plankton blooms. Great huge government organizations such as the Scripps Institute of Oceanography and thousands of universities all over the world spending billions of dollars have never been able to come up with an explanation why there are two plankton blooms that feed most biological life on earth. Once we realize that radiation from space is assisting plant life on earth and once we know the major source of that light is a neutron star orbiting around another star with an orbit period of 54 years then this explains why the world's oceans rise and fall in productivity.

When Sirius B orbits behind Sirius A, every 44 years its light is blocked off for ten years and the top of the food chain starts dying off. The last couple decades have seen a dramatic decrease in beluga and killer whales in Cook Inlet. All whales, sharks and dolphins, being at the top of the food chain are reduced in numbers every forty years when Sirius B eclipses behind Sirius A for a period of about ten years because there is less food for them to eat.

New data about neutron stars say one teaspoon of their surface weighs one billion tons. We can't find any data on Sirius B's output. There is nothing on the web or anyplace. You would think that scientists would be interested in the nearest neutron star to earth only 8.6 light years away because of its effect on our climate but there is nothing. Zip! Nada! If Sirius B's light output in the Ultraviolet could be as much as thousands of times to a million times the output of our sun then it is (GOD) definitely responsible for the propagation of all life on earth.

### ***WHAT THEY DON'T TELL YOU ABOUT SIRIUS***

“White dwarfs start their times with a surface temperature of 100 to 200 kK. They are effectively without nuclear energy sources, and therefore we expect

them to radiate energy without replenishment for the rest of their lives.” – Wikipedia.

When a white dwarf or neutron star is so massive that a 2-solar mass star orbits around it at 20 earth distances and the neutron or white dwarf is feeding off from it, it puts out more energy than we can comprehend. How hot is the surface of a neutron star? How would you measure it? As we have already covered the combined mass of these two stars is  $6.8E30$  which is 3.5 times the mass of our solar system so it has 14 times our gravity. The distance between Sirius A and its neutron companion Sirius B is 19 to 20 times the distance as our Earth is from our sun. In other words, you have two tremendously massive stars orbiting around each other with a 54-year orbit period and they are less than 2 billion miles apart.

The plasma tides on the surface of Sirius A would be many millions of miles high while the magnetic forces generated from friction from the movement of all that molten material would be incomprehensible. One would have to work with the numbers a long time to get a grasp of this situation. Tides up to a hundred-million-miles high and other forces would create additional energy output way beyond what these two stars would ordinarily put out if they were not a binary system. I don't believe the mainstream information about the energy output of these two stars. It could be many times greater in the ultraviolet and other invisible spectrums so therefore the affect on our environment could be more than what our studies show! We're looking at two giant pots of boiling plasma soup being stirred by gravitational forces beyond our comprehension. We have a lot of work to do.

The matter being lost by Sirius A to Sirius B would be tremendous. Every time there was a solar eruption more material would be sucked into Sirius B and when this matter is crushed down in the neutron star gravity it would give off tremendous amounts of energy-beyond the realm of human comprehension. What we have here is a fusion power generator capable of crushing atoms down to protons and neutrons and quarks as millions of tons of matter from Sirius A

are crunched it would release unbelievable energy. We see these periodic bursts of energy in the flickering light generated by this system.

A marshmallow falling into a neutron star will release the equivalent energy of both atomic bombs dropped on Japan in World War II. In the case of Sirius A and B there would be a constant exchange of matter in hundreds-possible thousands of tons being turned into energy. In other words these two stars orbiting at such close proximity would put out (much more) million of times the energy of similar stars off by themselves.

The trek of our solar system's orbit around Sirius or as the case may be, ellipse, seems to be by our calculations about 25.531 light years around. We travel this distance every 105,000 years at an average speed of 20 kilometers per second. This is 1200 kilometers per hour or 745.644 miles per hour. Multiply this times the number of hours in one year (8,743) to find out how many kilometers we travel in one year = 6,519,165.4 kilometers. Multiply this by 30,000 years to discover how far we have traveled from the Sirius binary system. Divided this by how far light travels in kilometers in one year to find our distance in light years. Divide by 9.4 trillion kilometers which is one light year = 8.64. Correct me if my figures are wrong.

Keep in mind that our mass is less than a third of the Sirius system. As we come closer to the Sirius system it would start imparting energy to the Earth long before it reached its closest point to us. I believe the gradual increase in cosmic and ultraviolet radiation would affect earth for periods of at least thirty thousand years.

A typical neutron star has a mass between 1.35 to about 2.1 solar masses. White dwarfs cannot typically exceed 1.4 solar masses (the Chandrasekhar Limit). Sirius B has a mass of 1.5 solar masses which makes it a borderline neutron star. Most white dwarfs form a mass close to 0.6 solar masses, but there is a working method to get them close to this limit. As long as accretion does not push close



to the Chandrasekhar Limit hydrogen-rich accretion material on the surface may still be in fusion thereby causing it to put out more energy than a normal white dwarf star. This appears to be the case with Sirius B.

The predominant wavelength or spectrum of our sun is in the 500-nanometer range and has very little ultraviolet light. The spectral wavelength of Sirius B is in the 300-nanometer range, which is most useful for plant growth (photosynthesis). This ultraviolet range of light has more energy and penetrates much deeper into the depths of Earth's oceans than infrared light. The most prolific organisms on earth responsible for mopping up most of the carbon dioxide are diatoms. Wherever there is life it seems there are diatoms. The reproductive rate of diatoms is tremendous: up to eight times in 24 hours. (See: [www.guth.tripod.com](http://www.guth.tripod.com) for more information).

Diatoms have specialized themselves with different colors and shapes so that one species group does not compete with another for sunlight. This reduces competition between species. If we didn't have diatoms the world would be awash in carbon in the form of carbon dioxide and life as we know it on Earth couldn't exist. Without diatoms the earth would turn into one big ball of carbon and there would be no coal, oil or limestone.

### ***OUR SUN IS TRAVELING 19.5 KM PER SECOND!***

The observed motion of a given star is made up of two effects, the motion of the star with respect to the average of the nearby stars (the local standard of rest) and the motion of the sun with respect to this same standard of rest. The first problem that has to be solved is to determine the Sun's motion with respect to the nearby stars, both in velocity and direction. This vector quantity is established most reliably from radial velocity data. Stars in the region of the sky toward which the sun is moving (apex of the sun's way) show a predominantly negative velocity (approach) whereas those in the opposite region of the sky show a positive velocity (recession). Stars at 90 degrees away from the apex or antapex show a random mixture of positive and negative radial velocities. A

statistical analysis of the observed radial velocities permits the determination of the apex and the velocity of the sun with respect to the average of the nearby stars.

From the radial velocities of 2,149 bright stars, W. W. Campbell and J. H. Moore found the position of the apex to be +271 degrees toward the constellation Hercules not far from the star Hercules. The space velocity of the sun was found to be 19.5 kilometers per second.

Once the direction of the solar motion is known, the proper motion of any star can be divided into two components, one along the great circle passing through the apex, the star, and the antapex, and the other perpendicular thereto. The first mentioned component is called the *epsilon* component the other is called the *Tau* component. Now the *epsilon* component contains effects of both the stars' own peculiar motion and the reflection of the Sun's motion. The backward drift caused by the sun's motion will be a maximum for stars' 90 degrees from the apex, and zero at both the apex and anti apex.

We can't assume that stars are moving at random like every other astronomer and astrophysicist on the planet because we know we are in a moving cluster of stars and we know the gravitational forces of these stars. Maybe the reason we know this is because we are not astronomers and can comprehend the forces that guide us using basic math.

### ***MOVING CLUSTER METHOD***

If a group of stars constitute what is called a moving cluster, their space motions are parallel to one another. Provided the cluster fills a substantial area of the sky, the place in the celestial sphere toward which the cluster appears to be moving, i.e., its convergent point, can be found from a careful observation of the proper motions. The radial velocities are also measured. The angular distance between

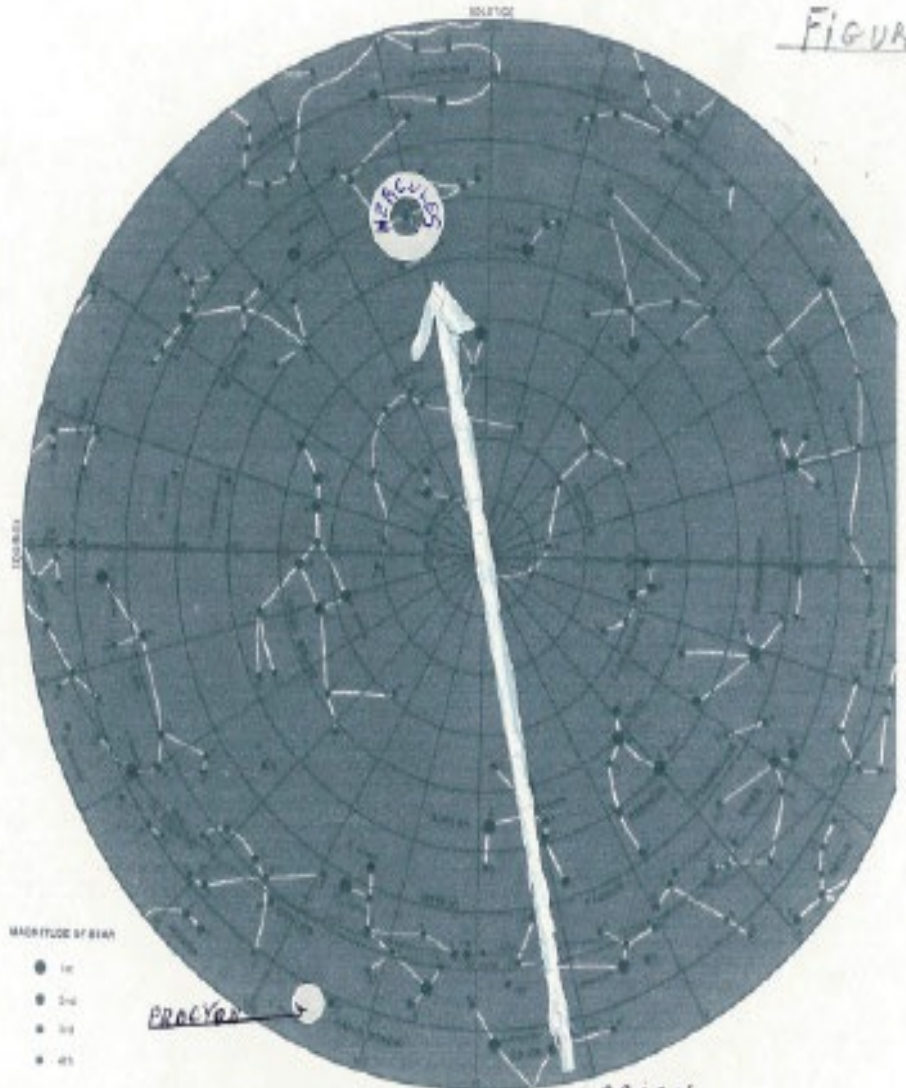
the center of the cluster and its convergent point being known, the tangential velocity  $T$  can be computed in km/per second from the radial velocity  $V$ . Since the tangential velocity expressed in seconds of arc is the total proper motion, the parallax can be found.

### ***TRIGONOMETRIC PARALLAXES***

The position of a nearby star is measured from two points in on opposite sides of the earth's orbit around the sun. You take one measurement of the angle of the star at Midnight. Wait six months until the earth has revolved around the sun and take the same measurement again. Using the earth's orbit as a baseline, the distance of the star can be found from the angular size of the parallax. For example, if the angular parallax is  $1/60$  of a degree or one minute ( $1''$ ) the star's distance would be 206 to 265 times the distance the earth is from the sun, or 3.26 light years.

NORTHERN Hemisphere

FIGURE 3



MAGNITUDE OF STAR

- 1st
- 2nd
- 3rd
- 4th

ORION



SOUTHERN Hemisphere

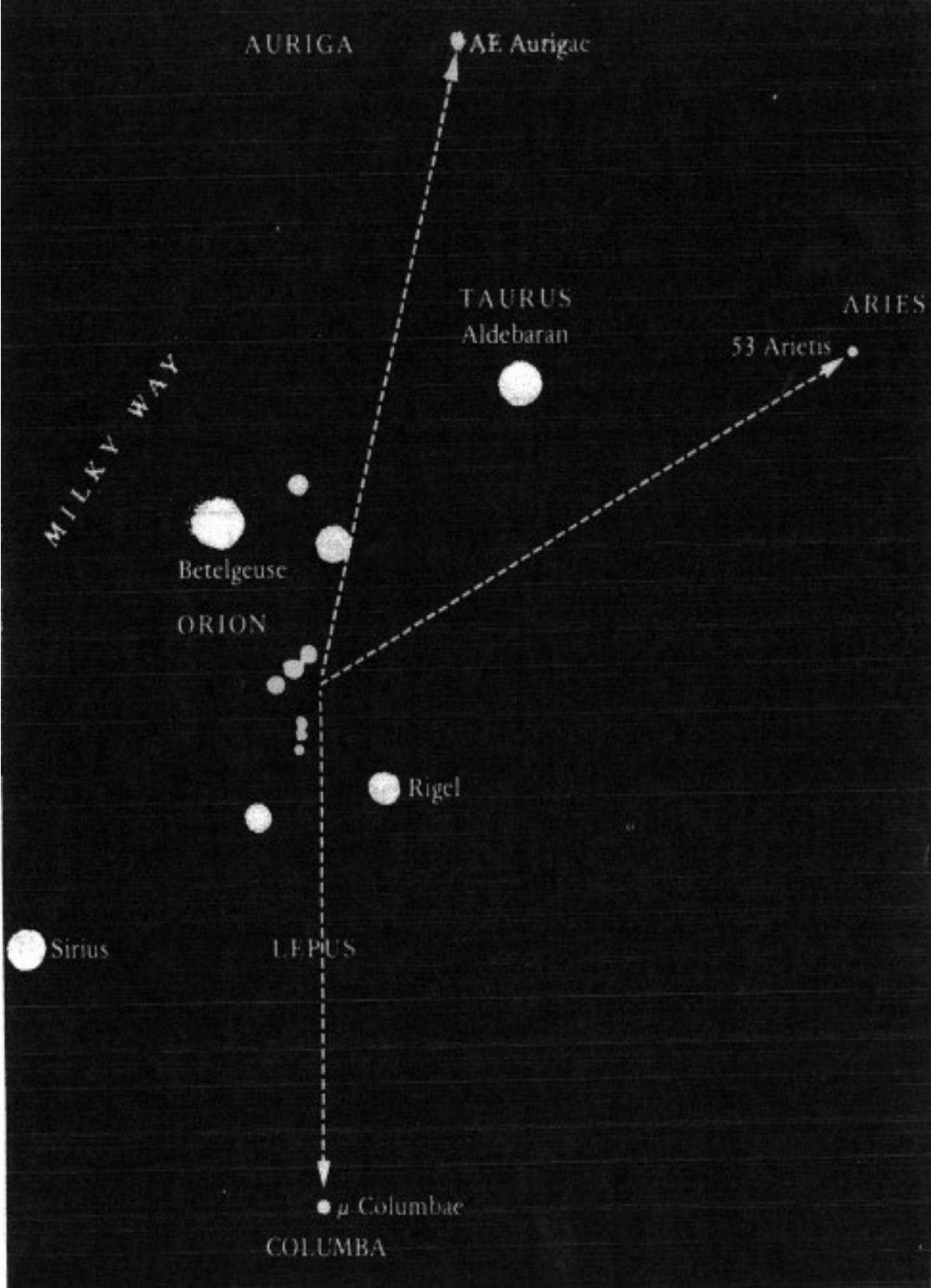




**Orion Nebula**

**HST Cycle 4**







Did Banard's Loop stellar explosion kick our Sun into elliptical orbit around Sirius? Three two-solar-mass stars were blasted out at 200 KM per second from a central point.

### **Figure 3 NORTH**

WE ARE TRAVELING UP TOWARD HERCULES AT THE TOP OF THE PAGE AT 19.5 KM/SEC AND AT THE SAME TIME TRAVELING TOWARD SIRIUS AT 7.65 KILOMETERS PER SECOND.

\* BENARD'S STAR

5.88 light years from us.

**KAPTEYN** ☐

☐ **SUN MASS 2.0E 30**

**ALPHA CENTURI GROUP**

☐ **-62 DEGREES 40'**

α

α

**Lyten \***

**KRUGER 2 RED DWARFS**

.16 mass of sun \*

.27 mass of sun \*

α \*

**SIRIUS A & B Mass 6.8E30**

α \*

**PROCYON A & B MASS 5.8 E 30**

**Orion is located 1,330 light years below the above stars.**

## **SOUTH**

The best way to visualize our direction of travel is to put the Orion kite in the sky at your back and look northwest toward Hercules. This is the approximate direction our solar system is traveling. The half circle at the bottom of the page is a map of the constellations in the Northern Hemisphere. Figure 3 does not show the relative distance to other star systems nor does it show our 110 to 1 ratio elliptical orbit around Sirius and Procyon. These two stars are only 4 light years distant from each other and we are 8.64 light years from Sirius. I will attempt to show the relative distances later on.

Our sun is traveling away from Orion toward the constellation Hercules at 19.4 kilometer per second and is positioned about 1,500 light years away from Orion. Something kicked us out of Orion three million years ago and started the ice age cycle.

## ***AN EVENT HAPPENS IN ORION***

Three million years ago something happened in the constellation Orion so violent it sent three giant stars twice the size of our sun hurtling in opposite directions. Could have this been the event that forced the Anunnaki to leave the Sirius system? We believe this was the event that started the ice age cycle by blasting our suns comfortable orbit around Sirius. It shifted all of the stars in the local group toward Hercules but because our sun was only one-twentieth as massive (gravitation wise) as the Procyon and Sirius systems we got knocked into an elliptical orbit that started the ice ages. We missed a beat following Sirius B around Sirius A. As we move out away from the warming influence of these

massive stars Earth being a water-covered planet froze up.

Mu Columbae, AE Aurigae and 53 Arietis are the runaway stars that were ejected out of the Orion Constellation three million years ago. Among the normal slow-moving, massive, stars in our Galaxy there are some so-called “runaway stars” with high speeds up to 200 kilometers per second. Three of these are Mu Columbae, AE Aurigae and 53-Arietis. Dutch astronomer Adriaan Blaauw calculated that all three left the constellation Orion possible in a single event that occurred about three million years ago. Each has traveled across an intervening constellation to reach the present-day constellations of Columbae, Auriga and Aries respectively.

Fritz Zwicky of Cal Tech proposed that these stars were originally in a quadruple star system like the TRAPEZIUM, but that the heaviest member of the four exploded as a supernova. Having nothing left to orbit, the remaining three stars flew away, like shots from a sling, expelled far from their birthplace. Blaauw's colleague, A. Van Albada proposed an alternative explanation. The three stars were thrown from Orion by a chance encounter with other more massive star.

Whatever the truth of their origin, the destiny of the runaway stars is clear, they will eventually form pulsars, or black holes.

The coming of large, fast computers has enabled us to say what might happen, even though astronomers are still no more certain of the relative distances of the Trapezium stars. Theoretical astronomers set up a Trapezium-like system in a computer and calculated what would happen under the influence of gravity.

Astronomers C. Allen and A. Poveda at the Mexican Institute for Astronomy computed 30 examples intended to embrace all possible states of the Orion Trapezium. In the computer simulation, the stars were placed at random points

and given an initial push in a random direction. Allen and Poveda ran the computer for the equivalent of a million years of the star's lifetimes. In 19 cases, a Trapezium with at least four members still existed at the end of one million years, although quite often the lightest stars of the six had been thrown off. In three cases, four stars of the six had been thrown out of the Trapezium and only a binary system, consisting of the two heaviest stars, was left. In eight cases, the Trapezium had become a hierarchical multiple system.

Thus, according to the computer simulation, the most likely course of events is that the Trapezium will cease to exist as such after a few million years. This is not quite as quick as Parenago and Ambartzumian estimated. The Trapezium's age is consistent with that of the Orion cluster within whose boundary it lies. The Trapezium is indeed a young system, as presumably are the other 107 Trapezium-like multiple stars, which Ambartzumian found.

## **ORION**

“Orion, a major constellation named for the Greek mythological son of Hyrieus or Poseidon, a mighty hunter of great beauty and gigantic strength. {The Greeks were famous for describing real events that took place in space as stories that took place here on earth. Maybe this was to make it more exciting so that people would remember them.} He is also sometimes represented as sprung from the earth. He was beloved of Eos, the dawn-goddess, who carried him off to Delos; but Artemus slew him with her arrows (Odyssey, V, 121).

After his death he was changed into the constellation called by his name. It took the form of a warrior wearing a girdle of three stars and a lion's skin and carrying a club and a sword. When it rose early it was a sign of summer; when late of winter and stormy weather; when it rose about midnight it heralded the season of vintage. “Orion is one of the most conspicuous constellations, containing many bright stars. Of these Betelgeuse is easily distinguished by its yellowish-red color in contrast to all the other important stars of the constellation, which are white B-type stars. Betelgeuse is an irregular variable

sometimes above and sometimes below the first magnitude. It was the first star for which the apparent diameter was measured by Michelson's interferometer method (1920). Rigel at the opposite corner of the quadrilateral is rather brighter; and the third brightest star in Bellatrix. The Orion nebula can be seen with the naked eye just below the belt; faint extensions of it have been photographed filling practically the whole constellation. The multiple star Theta Orionis is near the center of the nebula."

"There is no doubt that the principal stars of the constellation form a single system and are involved in the nebulosity whose luminescence is stimulated by their intense radiation rich in light of short wave length. The distance of the nebula from the solar system is estimated at 1,330 to 1,500 light years." - Encyclopedia Britannica Since we are moving away from Orion at 19.4 kilometer per second then obviously we were closer to it at one time. We are traveling approximately 69,840 kilometers per hour or 1.676 million kilometers per day times 365 = 611.74 million kilometers per year. Multiply that by 3 million years and you get the approximate distance that we traveled away from Orion which is 1835.22 trillion kilometers since the big blast. A light year is 9.4 trillion kilometers. This means we have traveled only 195.236 light years since the Orion explosion. This figure is approximate because we are slowing down ever since the event. We could have traveled much further in the order of a thousand light years. This would have put us less than 500 light years of the explosion which would have moved our sun and whatever stars were orbiting around at the time. In order to get better results we need better information and they won't give it to us.

The Orion area is rich in the ultraviolet light beneficial to plant growth. The 80-million- year extended warming period of the Carboniferous which laid down sheets of limestone up to 12,500 feet thick and coal seams a hundred feet thick may have been formed at a time when we were closer to the Orion nebula.

***MORE ON THE ORION EVENT***

I was thumbing through my Catalog of The Universe when I came across something more about an explosion in Orion page 105:

### ***BARNARD'S LOOP***

“In 1895 the American astronomer E. E. Barnard, of Yerkes Observatory, discovered a faint ring of gas surrounding the whole of the constellation of Orion. Revealed by his long-exposure photographs with a portrait camera, the ring is now called Barnard’s Loop. It is in the form of an ellipse, approximately 14 degrees by 10 degrees, elongated in the same direction as the constellation. It is brightest in the east, to the south of the star Betelgeuse. The bright patch inside the Loop to the south is M42.” The Loop is hot ionized hydrogen. The presence of large amounts of dust in Barnard’s Loop was found in photographs take by Gemini 11 astronauts Charles Conrad and Richard Gordon in 1996. The Earth’s atmosphere absorbs ultraviolet light, but the astronauts were able to take photographs in ultraviolet as the orbited above the atmosphere in their spacecraft. The ultraviolet photographs showed Banard’s Loop as a 19 degree by 14-degree ellipse, enclosing the optical Loop.

C. R. O’Dell, D. G. York and K. G. Henize interpreted the loop as a cosmic bubble blown in the interstellar dust by the stars Orion. Pushing on this dust by the pressure of their radiation, the stars within the Loop have bulldozed the interstellar material into a region of above- normal density immediately outside the optical Loop to the Rosette nebula. They calculate the time needed to blow a bubble the size of Banard’s Loop as three million years!” The Orion event corresponds with our estimation of the beginning of the ice age cycle.

Brad said it’s like a big marble shoot out there. Since our sun is less massive than Procyon and Sirius we were pushed further out toward Hercules and quite possibly skipped one or more orbits of Sirius B. The mechanics of the stellar orbits caused our sun’s elliptical orbit to gradually increase to the point where we go out to ten light years and come back to a tenth of a light year of Sirius A. Einstein said, “God doesn’t play dice with the Universe.” At the present time I

now think he may be wrong.

## **86 ICE AGES?**

If there are 86 different layers of coal near Homer, Alaska and if each layer averages approximately 34,500 years time elapse then we were kicked out of the area of Orion 2,967,000 years ago. According to the above mention computations regarding the event that happened in Orion we could have been kicked out of the area some time about three million years ago. The coal layers suggest that this could be true however there could have been more than one event! As you can see my star chart Sirius (the white circle) is behind us traveling slowly away from Orion. We are traveling 19.5 kilometers per second away from Orion and at the same time we are traveling in the opposite direction toward Sirius A and B at 7.5 kilometers per second. The latest European Space Agency data say we are now traveling TOWARD Sirius at 7.5 kilometers per second. How can we be traveling in opposite directions at the same time? Obviously when you add the two velocities together our star cluster is traveling toward Hercules at 27.5 kilometers per second!!!!!!

The other stars such as the Centuri group are more or less traveling with us because there is little change in the distance from us. On the other hand, Banard's Star is getting closer. At present it is only 5.88 light-years away from Banard's Star. The more massive stars would be affected less by the explosion because it take more energy to move them. We obviously were in a more circular orbit around Sirius at one time. The explosive event that kicked the three stars out of Orion at 200 kilometer per second would have kicked us out further our away from Sirius putting our sun into a more pronounced ellipse. We believe that this is the event that put us in the ice age cycle. All indicators point to the fact that this was the event that caused our sun to move away from the warming influence of the other large stars thereby causing earth to freeze into the ice age cycles. Our sun's 110,000 orbit period around Sirius A and B exactly matches the current ice age cycle.



The following is from Dr. Fred Bell's book.

“The pyramid inch furthermore depicted our revolution around the Pleiades or precession of the equinoxes. The solar year is obtained by observing the exact time between two successive vernal equinoxes, when the day is exactly as long as the night. It is now 365 days, five hours, 8 minutes, and 49.7 seconds, or in decimals, 364.2242, the sidereal year from Latin “sidus” for star, is the time it takes a star to reappear in the same space in the sky, as seen by an Earth observer. It is about 20 minutes longer than a solar year or 365.25636 days. This 20-minute lag causes what is known as the precession of the equinoxes, which comes 20 minutes earlier each year in relation to the equinoxes behind the equinoctial point.

The anomalistic or orbital year is the time it takes the Earth to return to the point in its elliptical orbit nearest the sun, or perihelion. This is about 4.75 minutes longer than the sidereal year. The pyramid not only gives this value, but it gives the number of solar years it takes for the perihelion to complete a full circle of 360 degrees, or one rotation about the Pleiades.” We think we are in orbit around Sirius that is much closer, only 8.6 light years. I don't see how it is possible to be in orbit around the cluster known as the Pleiades that is more than fifty light years away.

“Looking at the pyramid and measuring one side between the cornerstones we find 9.141 inches. If we divide them by 4 we have 366. When the sum of the base diagonals is computed, we come up with 25,826.68 years. Rounded off this is 25,827 years - again, the precession of the equinoxes. Place that geometry onto the carbon atom, and you begin to see the foursquare principle---.” Later on we will discover that the 25,827 years represents one quarter of our orbit around the Sirius system.

## ***UNITS OF MEASUREMENT***

1 meter = 39 inches (approximately).

1 kilometer = 1000 meters.

1 light year (L. Y.) = distance traveled by light in a year = 9.4 trillion km (approximately).

1 kilometer per second km/sec = 2,250 miles per hour (approximately).

Speed of light = 300,000 km/sec = 186,282 miles/sec (approximately).

My Epiphany:

The calcium carbonate molecule angel has a 52- degree angel. The pyramid has a 51 degree 51 minute slope angel. If we could measure the angel of the calcium carbonate molecule more accurately we may find that it matches the angel of the great pyramid perfectly. After doing the research for this book it became clear to me that when there are calcium carbonate deposits on any planet it is an indication that life exists there at one time. Calcium carbonate is formed in the sea by creatures that mop up carbon dioxide with photosynthesis. This releases oxygen for more so-called higher life forms to breathe.

If you were to make a perfect model of a calcium carbonate molecule covering the area of ten football fields I would say you were trying to make a statement about life itself. Maybe this is a little too blatant a statement for beings of lesser intelligence like us to comprehend!

## ***HOW BIG IS THE UNIVERSE?***

Current estimates of the size of Universe are that it is 100-billion light years in diameter. However matter is traveling near the speed of light at the outer limits so we will never see what out there! The idea that matter can travel at or exceed light speed enables scientists to hold on to the idea of “Cosmic Expansion”. This is the theory that postulates that a bubble or shock wave traveling faster and light

was pushed out in a few seconds to about 500-million light years before the first three-dimensional matter came into existence. We will discover that this is possible later on in this book with the use of m-state.

I have no doubt that we are in orbit around the Sirius system because the gravity of Sirius is 14 times our sun plus Procyon brings the total gravity up to over twenty times that of our solar system. We have turned the corner when we were ten light years from Sirius. Currently we are 8.6 light years and are traveling toward Sirius at 7.5 kilometers per second. We will speed up and shoot back around Sirius along with a dozen other stars including the Centuri group and Banard's Star. Since the gravity is so great in that neighborhood we will reach incredible velocities. (Note 1) See ancient Sumerian drawings of the moon and two objects in the sky. Where people able to see the Sirius system during the day in ancient times?

## ***OORT CLOUDS***

One prominent research group says the Oort cloud of our sun may extend out a distance of three light years. For those of you who don't know what the Oort clouds is, it is a cloud of dust that starts between Mars and Jupiter known as the asteroid belt and extends outward from there. If our Oort cloud extends out three light years then the reason we can't detect the Sirius and Procyon Oort clouds is because we are in them. Given the intense gravity of the Sirius system its Oort cloud would extend out 20 times more than our solar system or 20 light years.

The excellent Hubble picture of V838 that is 20,000 light years away from us shows an Oort cloud that is 100s of light years in diameter.

## ***HAYDES STAR CLUSTER***

The nearest star cluster to our own is Haydes. Alderbaran, the closest of the giants is 150 light years from our sun. Astronomers use the Haydes star cluster to measure distances to other clusters and measure the size of the galaxy. The Haydes star cluster is moving 45 kilometers per second toward Betelgeuse. Haydes is ruled by four yellow giants that are ten times older than the Pleiades and some of the stars in this cluster of 2500 stars have exhausted all their hydrogen and are now burning helium. There are 6 white dwarfs in this group.

### ***HERCULES STAR CLUSTER***

I have to mention the Hercules Cluster because that is the direction our sun is traveling along with its small star cluster of 100 stars. It is a long way away from us (25,000 light years) so it probably doesn't affect us gravity wise but according to Astronomy Magazine it is ruled by the force of our galaxy.

It is a cluster of stars designation is: M13, NGC 6205 known as the Constellation Hercules. To find it look: right Ascension (2000) 16h42m. Declination (2000): 36 degrees 28'. Distance 25,000 light years. Magnitude: 5.8 with an apparent size of 20'. The actual size of the cluster is 150 light years and was discovered by Edmond Halley in 1714.

“When astronomers examine the stars of the Hercules cluster or any other globular cluster, they find Extreme Population II stars. These stars are poor in heavy elements. Normal population II stars, which are slightly richer in metals, inhabit the Milky Way's central bulge. Different globular clusters formed in our galaxy's first days. Stars in M13 and other globular clusters are approximately 13 billion years old which provides a lower limit on the Milky Way's age.”

By the 20th century, astronomers were using tools to help find distances to

objects far beyond the reach of the measuring stick or parallax. (Parallax is the apparent displacement of a celestial object when viewed from two extremes of earth's orbit.) One of the most useful distance markers is a type of star known as a Cepheid variable.

Cepheid are pulsating variable stars that have a relationship between their pulsation periods and brightness called the Period-Luminosity Law. Cepheid gave astronomers a way to estimate great distances. American astronomer Edwin P. Hubble (1889 –1953) used the Period –Luminosity Law to show galaxies exist far beyond the Milky Way.

American Astronomer Harlow Shapely (1885—1972), former director of Harvard College Observatory, noticed the vast majority of globular clusters like M13 lie well away from the galactic plane. But how far away? Cepheid variables allowed Shapely to find the distances to such globulars. He plotted their distribution, making the assumption that these massive balls of stars would orbit the main gravitational force at the galaxy's center. What he found in this study relegated our solar system to the Milky Way's distant suburbs.

The Hercules Cluster has been the focus of other attention as well. From the mid 1950s well into the 1970s, a wave of UFO mania swept the United States. The world had moved into the Space Age. Was it so hard to imagine that we weren't alone in the universe? The majority of astronomers rejected the idea of UFOs but they were fascinated at the possibility of a galaxy teeming with inhabited planets.

In 1974, the astronomical community decided to instigate interstellar communication. Its attention turned to M13. Earthly radio transmission has been leaking into space since the 1930s, but no effort had been made to target a specific star or cluster with a message from Earth. In 1974, astronomers at the world's largest radio telescope, the Arecibo dish in Puerto Rico, designed a simple radio transmission representing a greeting card from humanity. As the

Hercules Cluster drifted into range, the transmission began, and our calling card left on a 15,000-year journey to M13. In 1983 they received an answer. The same message was returned to them along with some additions to the DNA strand and a graphic representation of a face. At the same time a crop circle representation of the carbon molecule (tree of life) appeared in a field next to a British radio telescope linked to the Arecibo system....

## **CHAPTER THREE**

## **GRAVITY NULL POINTS AND RED SHIFT**

When two stars have the same mass the gravity null point will be in the middle exactly between the two stars. The total mass of the Sirius system of three stars is 3.5 times that of our solar system. If you add Procyon which is, two solar masses plus its white dwarf that is another 3-time our suns gravity. When you multiply the mass differences times four the total gravity toward the south of us is twenty-five times that of our sun. If you were to send a spaceship in their direction the gravity null point is only eight percent of the distance toward Sirius. After that, the gravity would pull you in and by the time you got there you would be traveling at such a tremendous velocity there would be no way that you could stop. In other words, you would be 'going like a bat out of Hell'!

The Galaxy is composed of 10 trillion stars all going the same approximate direction. Our current grasp of the three dimensional model is lacking. Red shift distorts observations of objects 100 light years away from us because it takes 100 years for the light to get here. By that time everything has changed position drastically. We need more data on red shift in order to get accurate calculations of velocities in order to calculate orbits. If we are traveling away from Sirius then according to 'big bang' theory we were once part of the Sirius system.

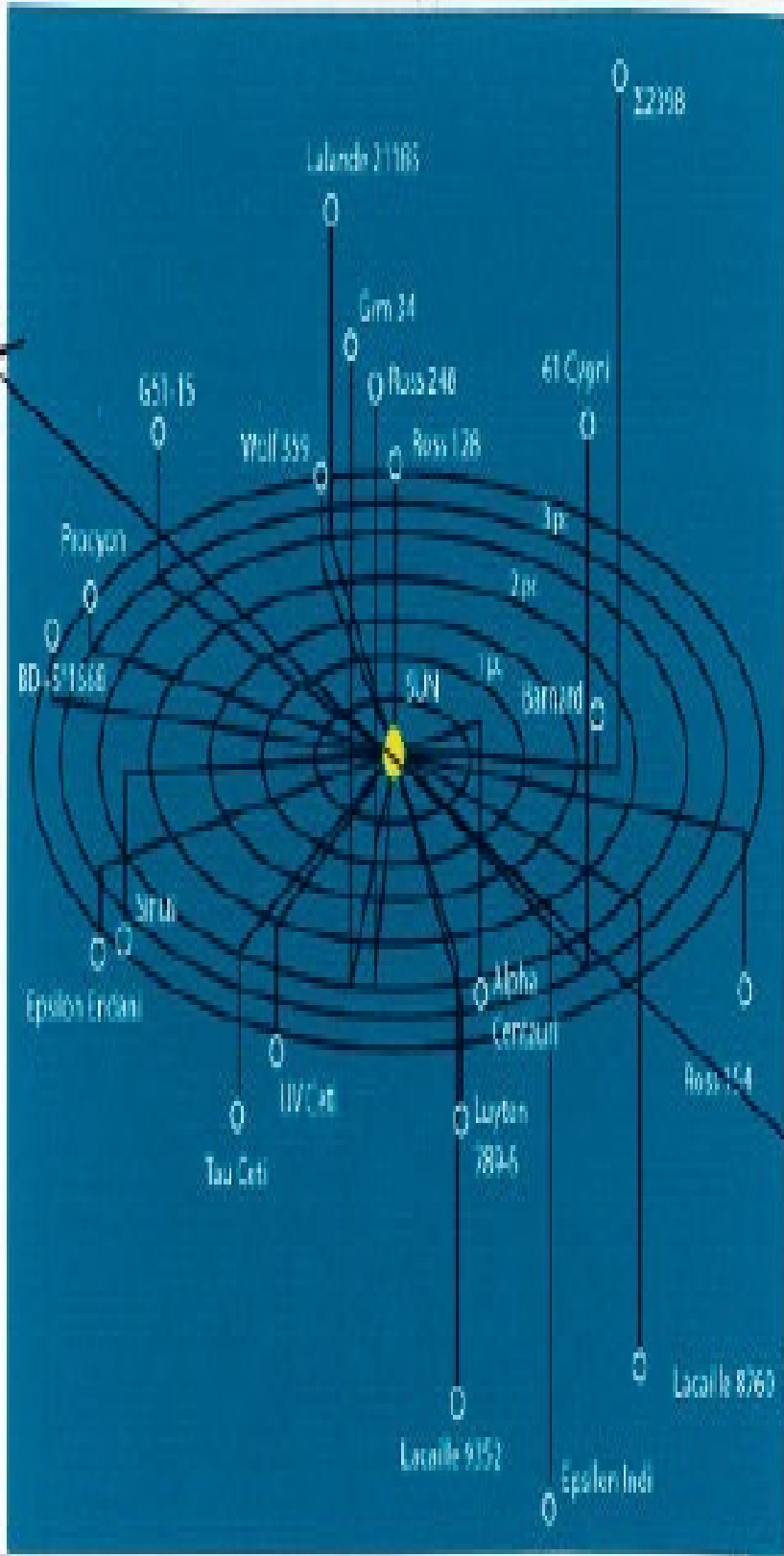
### ***LOCAL GROUP IN ORBIT AROUND EACH OTHER?***

One day after I wrote the above I was washing my hands at the kitchen sink when I stopped to think that everything in space is moving in some kind of orbit. What if our entire solar system is orbiting around other solar systems within the local group? Our solar system could be in some kind of complex orbit within the local group of stars, which all seem to be a part of this system but with an orbit period lasting hundreds of thousands of years. How would we be able to discern our true course through space when we only live a hundred years?



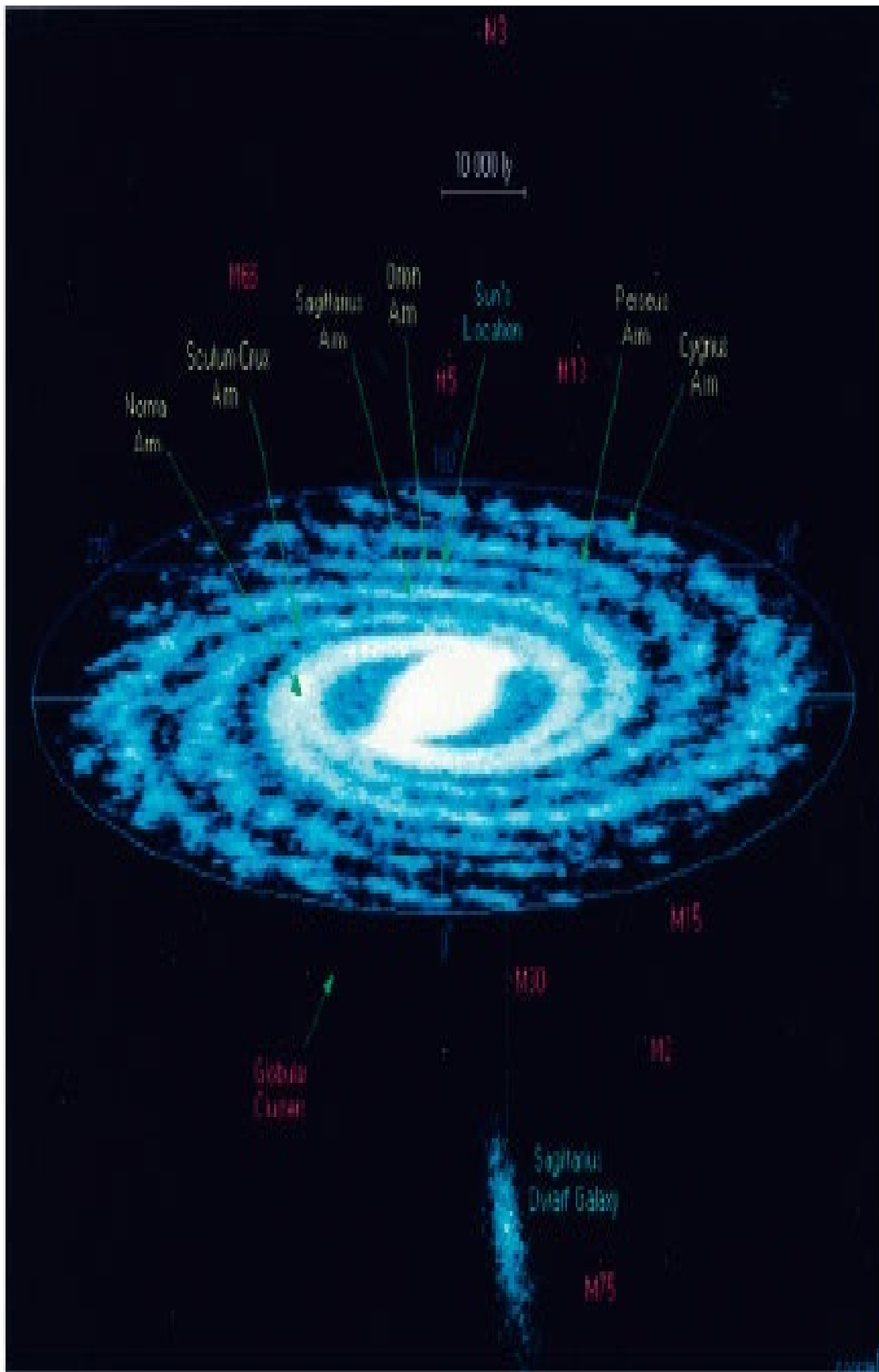
My years of experience navigating at sea routinely started working on the problem. In order to determine the position and velocity of a planet in three-dimensional space relative to other solar systems we need to know the mass, distance and relative velocities of at least three of the nearest star systems. Then using coat hanger wire, Ping-Pong balls and Styrofoam of different sizes corresponding to relative size and mass of the nearest stars we would measure off one foot of wire to represent one light year and assemble our model.

GALACTIC CENTER

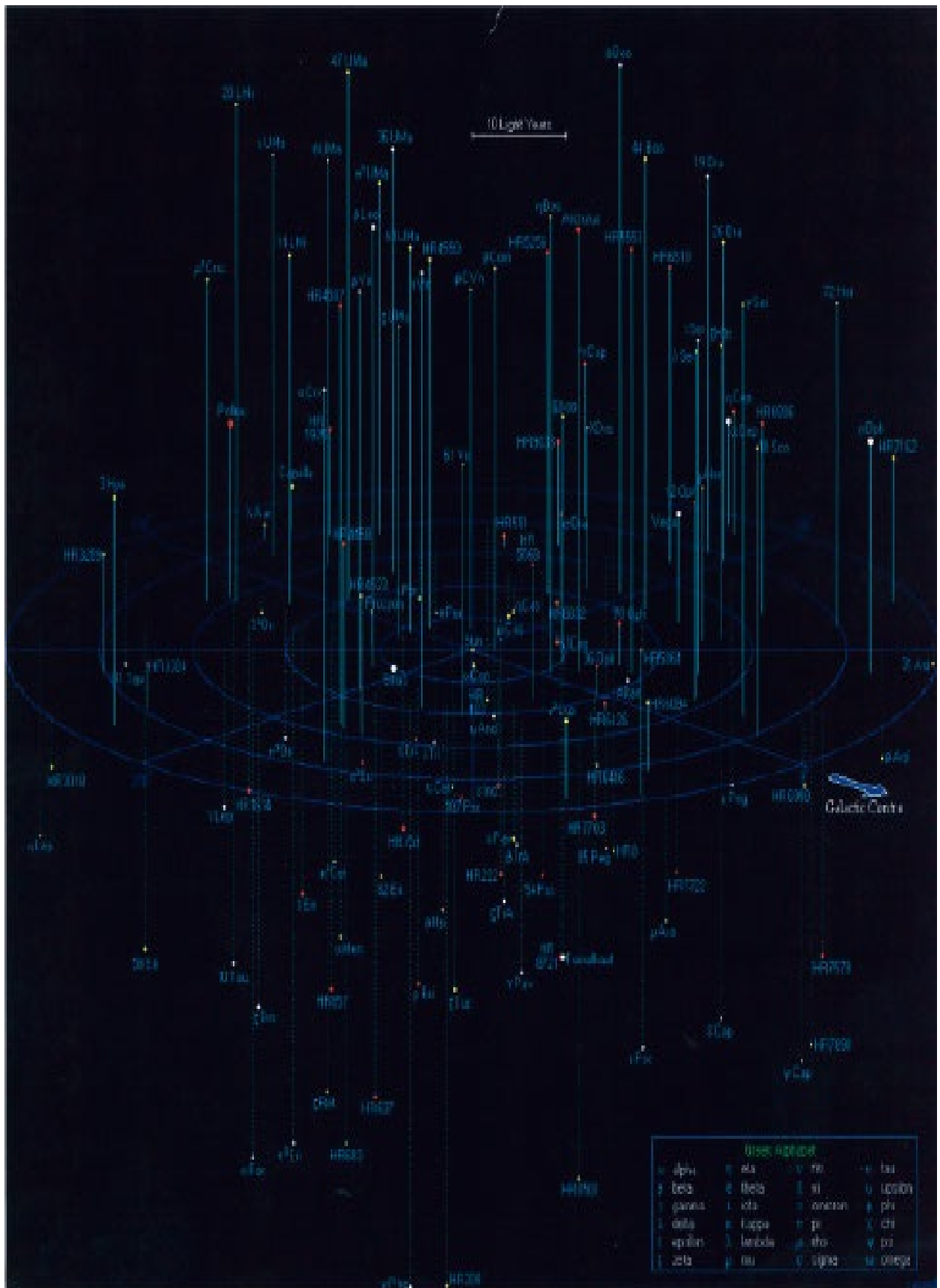


GALACTIC CENTER









To get the most accurate plot of the movement and orbit times of our solar system in relation to other solar systems we would have to plot the relative positions and movements of all thirty stars in our local group. This may be beyond the capability of our chimpanzee-like brains at the present time. With the aid of super computers it might be possible, that is, if we actually knew where we are headed, then we could compute the changing effects of gravity, heat, luminosity, electrical and other physical impacts on our environment here on earth.

Astronomers have discovered at least 111 planets around sun-like stars by looking for the slight back-and forth motions that these bodies impart to their parent suns. Yet this technique detects only the most massive and tightly orbiting objects.

An article in Scientific American April 2004 describes a Kuppier belt composed of particles and chunks of matter with some of the larger pieces bigger than Pluto and orbiting outside of Pluto's orbit.

This same belt of debris exists outside of other star systems because astronomers have been observing gaps in their Kuppier Belt. They are postulating that the gaps are indications of large planets that suck up this debris over time. Given the square of the Sirius system's intense gravity its Kuppier Belt would extend out twelve times further than the Kuppier Belt around our sun. These two belts would interfere if Sirius were close enough, say one tenth light year. Pluto orbits between four billion five hundred eighty million miles and two-billion-seven-hundred-sixty-five-million-miles from the sun (4,580,000,000 and 2,765,000,000). Twelve times say four billion would be 48-billion miles. Then you have to add the approximate distance Pluto orbits from the sun of 4 billion would give you 52 billion miles which would be the distance the two Kuppier belts colliding causing massive damage by meteorites being hurtled toward the Earth, Suns, and planets in both systems.

The most accurate measurement of the speed of light through empty space to date is 186,282 miles per second. The distance that light travels in one year is 5.878 trillion miles. One-tenth light year is 5,878 billion miles. It appears that 52 billion miles is less than a thousandth of a light year. The interacting gravitational fields of these two systems appear to have enough force to skew Pluto out of orbit 17 degrees would tend to disturb the Kuppier belts long before they actually made physical contact with earth. Keep in mind that there could very well be several other stars interacting or even eclipsing with Sirius to effect our solar system at various times.

### ***OUTER PLANETS INCLINED MORE DUE TO CLOSE ENCOUNTERS WITH SIRIUS?***

Newly discovered UB313 is inclined 45 degrees. The outer planets are inclined from the planetary plane more due to gravitational influence of Sirius fly-bys. Vulcan's orbit period is 4969 years around our sun. It can be found by looking 19 degrees right ascension.

### **UNDERSTANDING WHAT NASA AND HUBBLE ARE SHOWING US**

It is difficult for people to understand NASA'S propaganda and what the Hubble images are all about. If it weren't for Brad Guth, (one of the smartest men on the planet) pointing these things out to me I wouldn't understand it either. I have been snookered along with everybody else by NASA's Illuminati to keep us dumb and on the planet propaganda. Most of the data the government sponsored scientists and astronomers release to the public is ten to twenty years old, airbrushed and altered to be used as an infomercial to get public backing and more money from congress.



The distances involved are extremely difficult to comprehend. For example, we cannot see a planet that is 100 times larger than earth orbiting around the Sirius star system because the resolution of our telescopes isn't good enough. Even the Hubble doesn't have enough resolution to see a planet around Sirius which is only 8.64 light years from Earth yet the government is telling us that those clouds out there in the Horse Head Nebula located over two thousand light years away from us are dust particles?

When you are looking at the cone Nebula which is 2,600 light years from Earth the smallest particle of dust represented by one pixel in the digital images sent back from space by the Hubble has to be a million times larger than our earth. To put it another way in the form of a question as Brad explained it, "How many earth-sized blobs of mud would it take to become visible on the Hubble images one thousand light years from Earth?"

NASA is saying that the Horse Head Nebula and the Cone Nebula are clouds of gas. Those would have to be tremendously dense clouds of gas in order to be visible at all at that distance. "The Orion Nebula (=M42=NGC1976) is less than a hundred light years from the Horse Head. Scientists are studying this area because they see evidence of infant stars there, still wrapped in swaddling cloths of gas and dust."

The Eagle nebula, (=M16=NGC6611) measures seventy light years in diameter- this according to my \$75 coffee-table-sized, book titled, Galaxies by Timothy Ferris. Our entire solar system would be a microscopic speck if it were located in this nebula. How many Earth-sized chunks mashed together would it take to become visible at in the Eagle Nebula? We ask you to do the math for yourselves because the government won't do it and there is a good chance they don't understand it themselves. Everyone should do it then there will be no argument.

The Hubble was launched in 1990 and placed in a stable orbit more than 350 miles above the Earth. It has been one of NASA's greatest success stories. Some of its best known accomplishments are the dating of the age of the Big Bang at 14 billion years. {I disagree with this figure because I think the Universe goes on forever in both distance and time. I say this due to the high percentage of heavy metals on earth that can only be produced in stellar explosions.} Observing quasars and confirming that they are the nuclei of distant galaxies is another of its accomplishments. Proving the existence of Black holes is another along with confirming the existence of black holes. Last but not least among its accomplishments is the taking of photos of the earliest galaxies forming after the so-called "dark ages" after the Big Bang. -Weekly World News.

## ***FALSE COLOR!***

In addition to the above disinformation you have to realize the color you see in the images put out for public viewing is not real. They have been colorized for public consumption at great expense to keep the public interested in space exploration so that they can keep the Hubble up there a little longer. This is all really fine and dandy but I want you to know what you are looking at and know that the images are being sent digitally back to Earth in black and white. The color is beautifully done and the images are much more interesting after they have been colored.

Page 6 of my Galaxies book by Timothy Ferris states: "The color photographs were in most cases produced by exposing three black and white plates, each limited by filters to one band of the spectrum, then combining them to produce a finished three-color print. The colors of galaxies cannot be seen directly by the human eye, even thru the largest existing telescopes, for their light is too faint to simulate the color receptors of the retina. And, since some elements of human judgment inevitably are involved in the production and reproduction of color photographs, slight differences in color balance may result when two observers create color images of the same galaxy. But the colors themselves are real, and the photographs represent the best efforts of astronomers to reproduce them accurately." Team Hubble is quite dogmatic about the age of the Universe being 14.5 billion years old.

## ***HOW STARS ARE ANALYZED***

To analyze a star's makeup, its light is fed through a prism that spreads out the light beam out on a dark surface whereby the different frequencies of light can be analyzed and photographed for comparison to other stars. The various elements that make up a star that are burning in the star's fusion furnace atmosphere give out various frequencies of light. Large amounts of a given element will give out more light at the frequency corresponding to that particular element and will cause a broader band of light to appear on the film.

Stellar spectra are generally characterized by absorption rather than emission lines. Far from being identical, however, absorption spectra are individual and revealing as portraits. Depending on the condition of the gasses making up the star, the pattern of lines may be simple or complex and the lines themselves can range in strength from pale to black.

Whether, and to what degree an element makes its presence known in an absorption spectrum is largely a function of the star's surface temperature. At temperatures below 3,000 degrees Kelvin, the electrons in atoms of hydrogen, for example, are almost never bumped out of the ground state. Photons that might be absorbed by such electrons are associated with wavelengths beyond the violet end of the visible spectrum, and no absorption lines appear. Hydrogen lines become visible when produced by electrons that have been bumped by energetic collisions to the second energy level. (Electrons revolve around the outside of atoms at great speed from electron shells. The term secondary energy level refers to electrons that are bumped out further away from the nucleus into an orbit that is further away making the atom larger in diameter. This atom gives off a different light frequency measured in Angstrom Units than an atom of a lesser energy state.) Then, further absorption removes photons of less energetic wavelengths. With rising temperatures, collisions become more frequent, and the number of atoms with electrons occupying the second orbit increases. Not only do the lines become visible, they also become darker-signifying that more and more photons of associated wavelengths are being absorbed. Above 10,000

degrees Kelvin, however, the collisions become so violent that hydrogen electrons are sometimes ripped free of their atoms. With fewer intact atoms, the strength of the absorption lines decreases.

The absorption line pattern of each element follows a similar temperature-related rise and fall, with an optimal temperature at which the lines are strongest. Astronomers can thus deduce a star's temperature from the relative strengths of its absorption lines.

Star rotation is calculated by the broadening of the spectral absorption line of hydrogen through the Doppler Effect and comparing it to other stars.

The spectra of Sirius indicate that it is composed of a variety of elements, including iron, calcium, and a mix of nickel and the rare element yttrium. Other lines in Sirius's spectrum are mostly from titanium with a broad feature of hydrogen. Apparently it isn't anything like our sun so it makes one wonder what kind of life forms could exist on planets in the area. The reason Sirius flickers is due to its titanium atmosphere periodically blocking its light.

The density of a star can be measured by how wide its spectral lines are. The spectral lines of Theta Virginis, a small dense dwarf star are dramatically broadened. Careful measurement distinguishes this effect from rotation, since rotation affects all of star's lines equally, whereas broadening caused by pressure varies from line to line.

The telltale-sign of split-absorption lines is used to measure magnetic field strength. In the spectrum of

HD215441, a star with a 100,000 times stronger magnetic field than Earth's, a tiny segment of a spectrum shows a slightly divided chromium line.

In the spectrum of PG 1533-057, a white dwarf with a magnetic field a thousand times stronger still, both the red and blue-green hydrogen lines are greatly distorted

### ***HOW BIG DO STARS GET?***

To give the reader some idea how big and the power of some stars as compared to our sun I cite the following example: Betelgeuse, also known, as Alpha Orionis is a red super giant of spectral type M21b. At a distance of 427 light years from Earth, its apparent brightness arises from its high intrinsic luminosity, which is about 14,000 times that of the sun. If you were to replace our sun with this super giant its surface would be out where Jupiter is now. Betelgeuse is a variable star whose magnitude varies by plus or minus 0.15 over a period of 6.4 years. We are not concerned with this star affecting Earth but it adds to the gravity field of Orion which is pulling us backward.

Another text on super giants says: "...their sizes range up to a thousand times the sun's radius-renders them a million times more luminous."

"It came as a great shock to me, in childhood days, to learn that our sun was something called a 'yellow dwarf' and that sophisticated people scorned it as an insignificant member of the Milky Way." --Isaac Asimov

### ***DO STARS EVER LEAVE THE GALAXY?***

A paragraph by Beth Py-Liberman in the April 2005 Smithsonian Magazine

describes a speeding star exiting the Milky Way.

## ***OUTTA HERE***

“For the first time, astronomers have observed a star speeding out of the Milky Way heading for intergalactic space, never to return. Using the Smithsonian University of Arizona 6.5 meter telescope atop Mount Hopkins near Tucson, scientists spotted the errant star traveling at the unusually fast 1.5 million miles or more per hour—twice the velocity necessary to escape the Galaxy’s gravitational clutches. Even so, it will take some 80 million years for the star to clear the edge of the Milky Way. “We didn’t know what to make of it,” says Warren Brown of the Smithsonian Astrophysical Observatory in Cambridge, Massachusetts. The observation appears to confirm a theory first proposed 17 years ago by Jack Hills of the Los Alamos National Laboratory. The theory would suggest that the speedster once orbited another star that was captured by a black hole, catapulting its companion across the galaxy. “That’s what we think happened,” says Brown, who co-authored a report on the finding last month in the *Astrophysical Journal Letters*. “It’s like two twirling ice skaters. One falls down, and the other goes flying.”

## ***HOW BIG DO STELLAR EXPLOSIONS GET?***

The day after the massive Southeast Asia tsunami of December 26, another catastrophic event caught the eye of astronomers. An explosion on the other side of the galaxy observed on December 27, 2004, though 50,000 light years away, was the largest of its kind ever seen on earth. If it had been just 10 light years away it could have caused mass extinctions and severely damaged our atmosphere. As it was, the blast was more than 100 times more powerful than any previous explosion ever recorded. The exploding neutron star is called a magnetar for its intense magnetic fields. No bigger than a large earth city, the explosion was said to produce more energy in a tenth of a second than our own sun turns out in 100,000 years.

Fortunately, scientists say, there are no such magnestars within 4,000 light years of earth. That is the good news. Some scientists, like Paul LaViolette have argued that catastrophic-events of just such stellar explosions.

The December event was photographed with gamma ray sensitive cameras. In 1999 the Hubble space telescope captured a much smaller gamma ray explosion which, at that time, was the largest ever seen.

## **DO SUPER NOVAS AFFECT US?**

According to Laura Knight-Jadczyk's study of Supernovae, these explosions do affect the populations on earth.

The Crab Nebula (a supernova from 5000 years ago whose light reached earth 900 years ago) had the effects of "Excitation of base liquid molecules" and "Growth," and change in the size of people and in the psychological or mental science. She further learned that there are superluminal effects which occur when the supernova is born, as well as effects linked to the physical arrival of the light from the event, and even things later than that. The real magic, "genetic splicing of strains" happens when supernovas happen within 2000 light years of earth, and it so happens that both Betelgeuse and Rigel, in the constellation Orion, are prime supernova candidates and in range. They are located 1500 light years away. Elsewhere, we learn that supernovae allow dimensional "doors" to other universes to be redirected and that human beings once possessed 135 pairs of chromosomes (now have 23 and that as far as regaining or restructuring our badly damaged DNA, "What was there will be again."

Light can and does cause fundamental biological changes. A mechanism for instantaneous, massive DNA activation, via retrotranspositions, exists. An ET source directly links supernovae to both instantaneous and delayed wholesale genetic restructuring and repair.

## ***MEASURING SPACE EXPLOSIONS***

Material entering the innermost orbit of an accretion disc must give up gravitational potential energy. Some of the potential energy goes into giving the material the faster orbital speed it gains as it falls inward. The result is dissipated into heat or other forms of energy by the friction itself. Thus, the material in the disk can become very hot, emitting copious amounts of visible, ultraviolet and x-ray radiation. The energy release can make accretion disks formidable power sources.

This phenomenon is what first alerted astronomers to the existence of black holes. Black holes themselves cannot emit light, but the accretion disks around them can. (This is a general statement that ignores Hawking radiation, an emission that would be undetectable for all but the smallest black holes and that has not yet been observed anywhere in the universe.) According to Einstein's general relativity, the energy released by an accretion disk around a black hole should be equivalent to roughly 10 percent of the material's rest-mass energy (which is equal to mass times the speed of light squared). This amount is spectacularly high, more than 10 times as great as the energy that would be released if the material underwent thermonuclear reactions, such as occur in stars or hydrogen bombs!

And yet, this prediction agrees with observations of the radiation from quasars, highly luminous objects that are believed to be powered by accretion disks around super massive, black holes in the centers of early galaxies. When one calculates the total energy radiated over time by all the quasars in a given region of space, it turns out to be about 10 percent of the mass of all the super massive, black holes currently observed in an equivalent region times the speed of light squared.

## ***THE BURPER***



An American astronomer detected a new kind of space object in the Milky Way that emits radio wave bursts every 77 minutes. Nicknamed “the Burper,” it appears to be a spinning sphere 300 to 26,000 light years away.

## ***FASTER THAN LIGHT SPEED***

Recent experiments at Princeton’s NEC Lab completely destroy the idea that the speed of light is a constant. The scientists were able to speed up a packet of light waves, called a pulse. When the peak of the pulse passed through a tube filled with cesium gas it traveled about 300 times faster than it would have moved through a vacuum. 300 times the speed of light is fast. The military implications for ray guns and faster-than-light-speed space communication are tremendous.

- Bill Stripling [wstripling@sbeglobal.net](mailto:wstripling@sbeglobal.net)-letter to

Mensa Bulletin:

“Nikola Tesla also claimed to have discovered a wave- propagation traveling six times the speed of light. If frequency modulated pulsed beams can travel faster than light maybe we should be looking for packets of energy in the giga-hertz range containing high-speed information bursts. This would be the most logical way for advanced races to send messages between star systems. It would be in single bursts of light containing all the information for an hour-long television show.

Here on Earth light travels different speeds than in the relative vacuum of space. It travels 140,000 miles per second through water and penetrates glass at 125,000 miles per second. The denser the medium, the more, light loses speed. Diamonds delay light so much that each wavelength bends off into a different angle giving the gemstone its many colors. When traveling through a Bose Einstein condensate light is slowed down to a measly 38 miles per hour. My dog, Woogey can run that fast.

In one sense light never changes its velocity. Each particle wave of light that strikes an atom is turned into a photon which travels around the atom and is then kicked out the other side as a clone particle-wave. The fraction of a second that this takes is repeated over and over again and is what slows light down. The more atoms there are the slower light travels. Glass that is painted black won't transmit any photons.

It is possible to outrace light when it encounters charged particles. The result is a strange blue glow called Cerenkov radiation. It is equivalent to the sonic boom of light. This light show up in the reactor pools of creation nuclear reactors here on Earth. It is caused by the high-speed particles and atomic fragments racing through the water. When two photons or for that matter any elementary particles are created simultaneously some of the basic properties are retained such as the direction of their spin or their orientation as they travel. If the property of one particle is changed, the other changes also. This speedy long-distance communication is evidence that there are things out there that travel much faster than the speed of light. Astronauts traveling near the speed of light would not pass through time and would experience being everywhere at the same time in all over the Universe or nowhere?

## ***LIGHT BROUGHT TO A STOP***

“The speed of light, believed by many to be the fastest possible speed in the universe, just got a lot slower, but that’s a good thing. Researchers at the University of Canberra in Australia have actually gotten light to come to a complete stop inside a crystal, and that means that quantum computing is getting closer.

“Physicist Matt Sellars and his team have used lasers to trap the light inside a crystal containing a rare element called praseodymium. The benefit of crystal, as opposed to vapor I which previous experiments had frozen light, is that the

crystal atoms are fixed so the information can be retained not lost, as with gases. So far, through, the information still dissipated, only more slowly.

“In theory, quantum computing will be able to manipulate data at a volume and speed infinitely greater than today’s electronic computers, possibly capable of such incredible operations as teleportation of maybe even time travel!” --Atlantis Rising number 56

## ***LIFE ON EARTH COULD NOT EXISTED WITHOUT A WHITE DWARF!***

**It took the power of a white dwarf to pierce Earth’s ancient atmosphere of 1,450 pounds per square inch and the power of Sirius A to melt Earth’s billion-year-long, Ice Age.**

Most stars don’t die quietly. About 30 % of normal stars explode several times before they flicker out into a white dwarf. (Scientists at the Los Alamos National Laboratory of Manchester, England don’t see the UV so they don’t consider the fact that they are putting out tons of light in an invisible spectrum.) “White Dwarfs are basically the gravestones of low and intermediate stars like our sun, said Falk Herwig, a Los Alamos astrophysicist, “But the real spectacular thing we found is proof that these stars don’t always die and turn into white dwarfs. Some go from dwarf to big to small again. It’s almost like they are saying to us, ‘No I don’t want to go yet. I’m not ready.’”

White dwarfs are the super-dense smoldering cores of normal suns after they have run through all their nuclear fuel, like hydrogen and helium. A matchbook-sized chunk of material from a white dwarf would weigh the same as three SUVs, Herwig added.

Los Alamos observers have been working with an international team investigating Sakurai's Object, a white dwarf star named after Yukio Sakurai, the Japanese amateur astronomer who discovered it in 1996.

What observers found is that Sakurai's Object didn't remain a white dwarf. Over the past eight years it flickered back to stellar life and now is showing signs of once again flat lining as a white dwarf, Herwig said. (Once again astronomers are looking at visible light and ignoring the invisible UV output.)

"The reason we only have seen this one example of this process and why it's so important is because the time scale of this is so short," Herwig said.

"Scientists think the brief stellar rebirth is caused when a pocket of unburned hydrogen from the star's past falls into the white dwarf, forcing it to reshuffle its energy," Herwig said.

"White dwarfs, in later stages really stand out because their surface is made of about 40 percent carbon, 40 percent helium and 20 percent oxygen, with no hydrogen," Herwig said. "This is bizarre because our sun, which will become that eventually, is 70 percent hydrogen and 20 percent helium with no carbon and oxygen."

When the star runs out of hydrogen, it quickly burns through its helium, creating a larger star called a red giant. As the helium burns, the nuclear reactions create denser elements, such as carbon and oxygen. [These are the life giving elements.]

In order to have carbon based life forms you first have to have a star burn out into a white dwarf then create the heavier elements necessary for life. Then you have to somehow pass those elements on to planets then you have to combine them molecularly into carbon dioxide which is necessary for plant growth. After that, you need water to be present on that planet. Water is hydrogen with two parts oxygen. How does it get on planets? After that, you have to get plants and diatoms to grow to with the right kind of UV light to release free oxygen for animal life and so-called higher intelligent life forms (us).

“Los Alamos scientists had theorized about the flickering out of white dwarfs in mathematical models in the past, but the observations of Sakurai’s Object forced them to reconsider the time scale of that process,” Herwig said.

“Sakurai’s Object went through the first phase of this sequence in just a few years 100 times faster than we expected,” said Albert Zijlstra, an astrophysicist at the University of Manchester.

We now have produced a new theoretical model of how this process works, and the VLA observations have provided the first evidence supporting our new model,” Zijlstra said. Zijlstra is the lead author on a paper about the findings published in the April 8 issue of the Journal of Science.

“We thought this process would take perhaps 400 years, so we had to go back and change our models,” Herwig said. “We’ve run the new models against the observation and now they line up perfectly. We predict it will become a white dwarf again and then around 2020 it will decide to go back to be a red giant again for a few years.” “This is all in real time we can see how the hydrogen decreases month by month in Sakurai’s Object,” Herwig said. “We have fundamentally learned something new here. Now that we know we’re on the right track, we can make even better large-scale models that help us understand more about how the evolution of stars actually works.”

What is important to understand is that light in the 350 to 450 nanometer-range is the best spectrum (most efficient) to penetrate the atmosphere and oceans and this is the most efficient spectrum to make plants grow. Our sun's light is not adequate to account for all the layers of carbon based resources on earth.

And I might add how future life forms are created from the remnants of ancient stars. If any given planet doesn't have oceans and diatoms to release oxygen there will be little oxygen unless of course there is lots of rain and most of the planet is covered with grass and other plant growth. Sentient beings that breathe oxygen couldn't exist in large numbers unless the planet had an ocean to manufacture oxygen with plant growth and invisible UV light.

## ***ALIEN PLANET***

The name is HD 209458B and nicknamed Osirius. It is located 153 light-years from Earth in the constellation Pegasus which is a relatively close neighbor in our Galaxy. It is estimated to be 4.5 billion years old which is about the same as Earth.

Five years ago David Charbonneau of the Harvard Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics and Tim Brown of the National Center for Atmospheric Research in Boulder Colorado observed this planet pass in front of its star once every three days, 12 hours and 35 minutes. Each time it would cast an extremely small shadow. This enabled them to determine quite a few things about this alien planet. By timing the eclipses they determined that orbits in a perfectly circular path at a distance of 4.3 million miles from HD 209458. Based on the way it tugs on the star a different team measured its mass at 220 times that of Earth which is about two thirds the mass of Jupiter.

By studying the eclipses they discovered that it is about 35 percent larger around than Jupiter. It is a torrid world so close to its star that a year goes by in only 3.5 Earth days. The cosmic rays bombarding it keep its temperature at around 2000 degrees causing it to puff up like a large marshmallow.

Alfred Vidal-Madjar of the Astrophysics Institute of Paris watching starlight stream through the planet's atmosphere discovered a cloud of hydrogen gas, as well as possible oxygen and carbon boiling off into space. This suggests that Sirius is made of the same elements as the planets in this solar system.

So far astronomers have discovered that about ten percent of all nearby stars have planets orbiting around them. Multiply this by 10 billion stars in our galaxy and you have ten billion planets.

Only the Spitzer space telescope can observe this planet.

### ***ARE THEIR PLANETS IN MULTIPLE STAR SYSTEMS?***

A new planet with three suns in its sky has been found 149 light years from earth. Its type is named Tatooine after the dual-sunned planet in the film Star Wars ©.- National Geographic November 2005.

### **HOW OLD IS THE UNIVERSE?**

There are more infrared stars out there than any other kind of star on a ratio of 100 to 1. This means the universe is very old indeed-possibly at least 30 billion years or even infinitely old. In addition we keep coming up on very old burnt out stars traveling in a different direction than everything else which could mean

they were created in one of several prior “Big Bangs.”



## **CHAPTER FOUR**

## **ACCREATION**

I was flying in my antique 1948 Piper Cub ® plane at four thousand feet looking up at the heavens and thinking how beautiful everything was and how dust clouds form stars when suddenly it hit me. I realized that everything is orbiting in a circle. Even tiny atoms bond together forming mini-gravitational fields orbit around at tremendous speeds. These clump together form larger and larger blobs until you have a planet.

Eventually the planet-sized blobs get big enough to where the gravity is strong enough to maintain fusion. When the next big meteorite hits it ignites it turning it into a star. After sucking in more fuel pellets and burning for a few billion years it might grow big enough to explode and turn everything back into dust again. The other alternatives are the star will expand into a giant red star or collapse into a white dwarf. After it sucks in a few more million planet-sized, fuel-pellets it could collapse into a black hole with gravity forces strong enough to suck in whole galaxies. This is a little hard for anyone to comprehend but that is the way it seems to work. Once in a while, (every few billion years) after a black hole has sucked in ten to fifteen whole galaxies it explodes releasing and turning all that trapped energy back into dark matter again.

One to two percent of this material turns into new three-dimensional matter that we call atoms.

### ***CARL SAGAN***

Dr. Carl Sagan's book, *Cosmos* © 1980 by Carl Sagan productions and published by Random House of Canada Limited, Toronto. --Library of congress cataloging in Publication Data Sagan, Carl 1934-Cosmos. "...Stars like the sun are born in batches, in great compressed cloud complexes such as the Orion

nebula. Seen from the outside, such clouds seem dark and gloomy, but inside, are brilliantly illuminated by the hot newborn stars. Later the stars wander out of their nursery to seek their fortunes in the Milky Way. Stellar adolescents still surrounded by tufts of glowing nebulosity, residues still are gravitationally attached of their amniotic gas. The Pleiades are a nearby example. As in the families of humans, the maturing stars journey far from home, and the siblings see little of each other. Somewhere in the Galaxy there are stars-perhaps dozens of them-that are the brothers and sisters of the Sun, formed from the same cloud complex, some 5 billion years ago. But we do not know which stars they are. They may, for all we know, be on the other side of the Milky Way.”

Carl Sagan is wrong here because the stars of the Big Dipper are only 75 to 100 light years away and have been identified as brother and sister stars to our sun by size spectral analysis of their elements.

Dr. Fred Bell’s book Rays of Truth Crystals Of light has a diagram of a black hole with a gravitational field that is 300,000 parsecs in diameter capable of sucking in light out to that distance. One Parsec is 3.26 light years or 19.2 trillion miles. Something that is 300,000 parsecs would be 19.2 times this figure which is a little hard for anyone to get a handle on. This unbelievable number is the diameter of the event horizon where nothing escapes yet the core is only three feet in diameter. I don’t know how anybody could determine this because there would be no way to measure it. Besides, how could a thousand whole galaxies fit into something the size of a washing machine? If such an object reached its limit where it couldn’t hold any more mass-energy it might explode causing a singularity. If the matter in our section of space was created by such a singularity I can see where astronomers might think the entire universe was created by one giant singularity they dub “The Big Bang.” But, since space is endless I am relatively certain that there have been other singularities out there in the great beyond and that it is an ongoing process. More recent information on black holes suggests there are thousands in our own Galaxy alone that would account for the background radiation that was the main argument for the Big Bang Theory in the first place. Three-dimensional matter exists as the lowest entropic gradient. Everything else has more energy therefore it should be easy to tap into these higher energy sources. Energy always flows to a lower gradient much like water

flows down hill.

## ***HOW DOES ACCRETION WORK?***

Scientists estimate that our Earth collects 100 million tons of space debris per year. The low-end estimate is 5 million tons per year. A Nova TV documentary says that it is only 40,000 tons per year. Given the high-end estimate of planetary creation that is close to 274,000 tons of material added to Earth each day.

Over a time period of time, say millions of years it is easy to see how the Earth might become much larger in mass and diameter. It all depends on what kind of space debris we are passing through at any given time.

In addition to the above accretion of Earth mass, Dr. Louis A. Frank and Dr. Joseph Nuth III, both NASA employees were given the job of analyzing the millions of 40 ton blobs of water coming to Earth at speeds of 30,000 miles per hour. By using the cameras aboard the geosynchronous orbit satellites located 26 thousand miles above the earth they were able to determine that ten to twenty million of these blobs of water enter Earth's atmosphere every year. At forty tons each that adds up to quite a bit of mass. Twenty-million times forty tons = 800 million tons per year of incoming water added to earth each year. Given a time period of millions of years, this is enough water to fill an ocean.

Add the 100 million tons of meteorites and dust estimated by the scientists; in all the above paragraphs to the 800 million you get 200 thousand tons a year. That's a lot of material arriving on earth each year. Multiply this by 65 million years and you can see where the earth may have grown by one quarter in diameter since the time of the dinosaurs. Spectral analysis show the blobs to be water or ice however, neither water or ice could exist for long in space unless it was covered with some kind of plastic or metallic skin. Where are the blobs of water coming from and how did they get here? Who is sending them? Or, does the

stuff exist naturally in space that we accidentally happen to be traveling through?

The above figures don't include incoming material from the torrid stream. The Earth may have grown one quarter larger in diameter in the last hundred million years. Scientists studying the lung capacity of dinosaurs discovered that their lung capacity is one half of what it would take to keep a comparable sized animal alive on earth today. The only explanation for this is that the atmospheric pressure had to have been close to thirty pounds per square inch at the time and possibly it had higher oxygen content. So far, the only explanation for such a massive drop in atmospheric pressure in that time period is that Earth must have increased its diameter by one third through plate tectonics and accretion of incoming debris.

[Readers note\* After I wrote the above, I deduced that the layers of limestone and other material deposited during the warm periods between ice ages is carbon taken from the carbon dioxide in our atmosphere. The amount of carbon in the material that was deposited during the last 100-million years can be calculated. The photosynthesis that takes place during the warming periods between the ice ages may be the cause of the drop in our atmospheric pressure. A recent article in the December 2007 issue of Astronomy magazine titled: Earth's Fiery Start mentions: "...the atmospheric pressure when the Earth was formed would have been 100 times higher than it is today and the carbon dioxide was 1000 times more than it is today." I don't know if this is bad science to keep us confused or an actual fact? One hundred atmospheres would be a pressure of 1,450 pounds per square inch. I tend to believe that the carbon dioxide level was 1000 times more than it is today because then it would be 33%. [To find out what the atmospheric pressure was in ancient times keep reading!]

Since our sun is so large compared to the earth and its gravitational field being so much stronger than earth, then, it is only logical to assume that it gathers up much more debris than Earth. This can be calculated by comparing mass. Scientists, estimate that it gathers up billions of tons of fuel pellets every day. If our sun was located in one of the large dust clouds like the Horse Head it would

be taking on mass at an even higher rate. Perhaps it would be accumulating planet sized fuel pellets the size of Jupiter ever second. In the April 2004 issue of Scientific American on pages 63 to 69 is an article titled, The Hidden Members Of Planetary Systems. It has color photographs of stars with gaps in the debris clouds around them. They are saying the gaps are indicative of planets in the area. They say this because there are gaps in the debris of our solar system in the area around larger planets. What more can I say? Planets collect dust and debris and get bigger it's as simple as that. Accretion works!

As stars get older their dust goes away because it is sucked up by gravity to become fuel for the star. The larger pieces are sucked into the fiery pit to become fuel pellets for the sun while the smaller dust particles are blown out into space by the solar wind. It is estimated that our sun burns up or loses 4,000,000 tons per second during the process of fusion. It has to be taking in more mass than this otherwise it would burn out.

The asteroids, comets and dust all add to the mass of the planets. The data suggests that most systems evolve in the same way. The amount of dust in the Kuppier belt is unknown but may be 10 times as great as seen by our telescopes. We really don't know how far out it extends. If this is true than the Sirius system could have a Kuppier belt that extend out a tenth of a light year which would definitely interfere with our sun's Kuppier belt. We would definitely see changes in our climate if this is a true. The data is ambiguous because different groups of researchers argue for planets of different sizes in different paths.

“Various processes besides the gravitational pull of planets could be responsible for some of these features. A number of astronomers argue that all young planetary systems have rings; as planetesimals grow and coalesce into planets, they disrupt the discs, increasing the occurrence of collisions and the rate of dust production. Others argue that rings of dust can spontaneously form at the edges of gaseous disks; the rapid change in gas pressure at the edge slows down dust particles that would otherwise be expelled from the planetary system.”

## ***MORE ON THE GROWTH OF OUR EARTH***

A prominent West Australian geologist, whose work is internationally recognized, is convinced that the accepted explanation for the devastating Boxing Day tsunami is wrong.

Dr. James Maxlow blames the tsunami on what he says is “the continuous expansion of the earth’s crust under-sea fault movement”. He dismisses the alternative and widely held view that it was caused by compression and subduction in plate tectonics as a myth.

Maxlow says that conventional wisdom is based on a hypothesis that the Earth has maintained a constant size during its geological evolution. His research shows that the size on the Earth 1600-million years ago was little more than one-fifth of its dimensions today and the planet is currently continuing to grow at the rate of 22 millimeters a year.

“Growth like this over millions of years has weakened the Earth” crust causing fractures which lead to natural disasters such as the Asian Tsunami and other seismic events,”” said Dr. Maxlow.

(Source: 26 April 2005; Press Release; Terrella Consultants, Telephone +61 8 9298 8819 [www.geocities.com/Cape Canaveral/launchpad/6520/](http://www.geocities.com/Cape_Canaveral/launchpad/6520/))

## **THE FOLLOWING IS EVIDENCE THAT THE INTERACTING KUPIER BELTS OF TWO STAR SYSTEMS CAN AFFECT EARTH.**

Dr. David R. Ardila, the author of this fine article in Scientific American gives

an example of where two star systems may have come close enough to disrupt their Kuiper belts.

“Last year my colleagues and I observed the star HD 141569 using ACS coronagraph on board the Hubble Space Telescope. Earlier images had shown two rings around this star. Our images revealed long spiral arms of dust, not unlike those seen in spiral galaxies, and suggested that the rings observed earlier are actually fragments of spirals. HD 141569 has two companion stars, and we believe that less than 100,000 years ago the companions passed close to the disk, disrupting and stretching it. This interaction could have created the spirals. Other researchers contend that repeated encounters with the companions have molded the disk. In this way, bodies other than planets may be responsible for some of the debris disks’ characteristics.”

“The debris discs have shown astronomers that stars other than our sun have asteroids and comets—one of the consequences of the planet formation process. This result implies that the solar system fundamentally resembles other systems. On the other hand, even the smallest debris disk detected contains 50 times as much dust as the solar system does. Is that because planets in our solar system have already expelled most planetesimals? Is it because the sun started with an unusual small disk? Or is it because observers have not yet used instruments sensitive enough to uncover true data analogues to our solar system?”

I agree that astronomers need to piece together a detailed and consistent picture of how planets form around stars of different masses and how the planets evolve over time. Future observations by Hubble, Spitzer and ground-based observatories will help answer these questions. “We may then know how exceptional our solar system is among all possible planetary systems.” Is our sun older or younger than the average? Was it put out here in a relatively uncluttered, region of space out of harm’s way so to speak to protect its inhabitants?

The reason why astronomers don’t see the correlation between the reduced CO<sub>2</sub>



levels and the periodic extinctions of life here on Earth is they re not trained to do so. Their education is compartmentalized into one facet of the whole scheme of things so that they fail to see the correlation. Astronomers are exceptionally good at determining the stellar mechanics and how the Universe works but when it comes to admitting the existence of torsional fields, electric fields, diatoms and photosynthesis releasing free oxygen they just don't get the correlation.

Brad and I are not limited by our education in this department because we have none. Brad is a mathematical genius and it is just about impossible to argue with him. You might as well give in and admit he is right from the get go. In my case having commercial fished for crab, salmon and halibut over forty years I developed a system of navigation to find my crab pots which also works in space. I have the equivalent knowledge of several PhDs' in marine science. During all this time I made it a point to read everything I could about the ocean, biology, specie migration routs, plankton blooms and feeding patterns of everything. I attended three different universities and have taken many college level courses over forty years. My knowledge of nature and how things work enables me to see things that people with compartmentalized education tend to overlook.

## ***HISTORY OF KUPIER BELTS***

“Twenty years ago the infrared Astronomical satellite (IRAS), expecting to obtain routine calibration observations of the star Vega, discovered evidence of a debris disc around it.”

By the early 1990s further analysis of IRAS data had suggested the presence of debris disks around 100 or so stars. Most of the disks however, could not be seen directly; their presence had to be deduced indirectly. Only since the late 1990s have ground-based and orbiting observatories provided astronomers with detailed images of a handful of disks. The latest contributions have come from the Advanced Camera for Surveys (ACS), and instrument installed on the Hubble space Telescope in 2002 and the Spitzer Space Telescope, the infrared

counterpart to Hubble, launched in August 2003.”

What the recent images show is wonderfully unexpected. Far from appearing featureless, some disks look like gigantic versions of the rings of Saturn and some contain large blobs, holes and spirals. Some of these features may be caused by unseen, giant-planets. After all, the presence of a debris disk implies the existence of asteroids or comets, which are byproducts of the planet formation process-either, fragments of larger objects that were destroyed by collisions. In the case of “planetesimals,” the building blocks of planets, some of which never coalesced to make larger bodies. In our solar system, asteroids and comets coexist with rocky and giant planets, and perhaps the same is true for other planetary systems as well.”

The study of planet formation has been frustrating because astronomers are not sure their theories apply to planetary systems other than our own. By observing debris discs around stars of different masses and ages it helps to place our solar system into context.

IRAS only functioned 10 months but it completed a survey of the sky in the, mid and far-infrared light spectrums with wavelengths between 12 and 100 microns. It is impossible to detect this spectrum from the ground because the earth’s atmosphere blocks most of it.

Infrared radiation is rather cold from 50 to 100 degrees Kelvin. The infrared radiation is produced when cosmic rays strike dust and larger particles around a star. It was thought that some stars would be invisible to IRAS because their surface temperature is in thousands of Kelvins however they were proven wrong. It was discovered that some stars ‘shine brightly’ at these wavelengths and many emit infrared light hundreds of times brighter than normal stars. The infrared suggests the presence of dust around the star.

The starlight (and cosmic rays) heats the material which in turn emits the infrared light. This produces a bump in the stellar spectrum. The dust cannot be left over from their formation so it has to be transient, as in our own solar system. It has to be coming from collisions and evaporations of unseen material.

To be more accurate astronomers observe the area surrounding distant stars in the X-ray spectrum because when cosmic rays from the star itself strike invisible objects in space they back scatter x-rays.

IRAS did not have enough resolution to detect most of the disks directly. All except for of the observations appear to be featureless points of light however the brightness of these points is a crude way to estimate their size. The accretion disks appear to be from 100 to 1000 astronomical-units which are between 20 to 200 times larger than the disc around our sun.

## ***KUPIER BELT OF OUR SOLAR SYSTEM***

During the winter of 2004 astronomers apparently discovered the two largest planetoids beyond Pluto. Called 2003 VB12 (tentatively named Sedna) and 2004 DW, they assume the top spot held by Quaoar, found in 2002. The new objects add to a growing list of large bodies found at the fringes of the solar system; Sedna's extreme location in particular provides evidence for a hypothesized distant collection of icy bodies called the Oort cloud. Astronomers expect to find five to 10 more in the next couple of years, some perhaps even bigger than Pluto.

The diameter in meters of Pluto is 2,300. The diameter of Pluto's moon Charon is 1,300 meters. Quaoar is 1,250 meters. 2004 DW is up to 1,600 meters and Sedna is 1,700 meters. The distance to the sun in billions of kilometers: Pluto 4.4 to 7.4. 2004 DW is 4.6 to 7 and Sedna distance varies from 13 to 135 billion kilometers from the sun.

The time to orbit the sun is 248 years for 2004 DW and 10,500 years for Sedna. -  
--Source: California Institute of Technology.

The Kuiper belt of our solar system is approximately one light year in diameter.

## ***INCOMING***

Besides the two billion or so tons of material arriving on earth each year I discovered that there are two 25-day periods each year where the earth picks up 100 times the usual amount of debris. There is a large doughnut of material orbiting perpendicular to the orbital plane of the planets. We pass through this mess twice each year and some of the meteors are large enough to wipe out a major city plunging us into a mini ice age.

## ***SOHO***

In recent years researchers have seen the Solar and Heliospheric Observatory and YOKOH images that suggest that the sun is capable of spewing forth, if you will, great clumps of molten iron. These images are usually filtered for iron and are at times very impressive, the objects reaching sizes of anywhere from moon size down to bus size. Simply because of the vastness of space have we so far avoided being hit by one of these intermittent deadly objects? It may also be due to the charge differential of the earth's magnetosphere and the solar environment - this is supposition on our part. Regardless the objects are there and must be considered a threat. Especially since their obvious density is great and the speed at which they travel is quite intense.

I RECENTLY DISCOVERED THAT SEVERAL THINK TANKS ARE  
WORKING ON A

BINARY SUN THEORY.

## CLUES IN THE CLOCK

Hermes said, "As above so below." This book will add to our understanding of time and the significance of the daily time system we inherited from the Sumerians, Egyptians, and ancient Americans. "They left us a 24-hour period system, with two 12-hour periods of ascending (AM) and descending light (PM). During the AM hours the earth receives an expanding amount of photons until the zenith point (noon at equinox), then PM brings increasing darkness. Is this just coincidence or is this a microcosm of the 24,000-year cycle with its ascending and descending yugas of 12,000 years each? This might turn out to be the best evidence yet of an ancient knowledge of precession and the great year--and it was on our wrists the whole time!" --Walter Crittenden Binary Sun Riddle

Apparently several think tanks are working to correlate the movement of star systems with various earth changes. At the binary Research institute we accept the modest lunisolar forces and have found fundamental flaws in the current explanation of precessions, whereas a binary model seems to solve many long-standing problems. For example: it has been found that the earth does not precess relative to objects within the solar system (like the Moon or Perseid comet debris) but it does precess relative to fixed stars outside the solar system. This is very hard to explain if precession is caused by anything other than a binary model that seems to easily solve problems with an uneven distribution of angular momentum within the solar system. It also provides a logical reason for observed non-random, long-cycle comet paths and the sheer edge of the Kuppier Belt.

Other scientists are coming to similar conclusions. Karl and Uwe Homman of the Sirius Research Group have been saying for several years that current lunisolar precession theory does not work, and they make compelling arguments that any rotation of the earth (as lunisolar theory requires) does not show up in time and motion equivalency measurements. And Carlo Santagata of Italy, taking a dynamicist's approach shows us current precession theory fails to account for known relativistic effects. Most recently, work has been done

applying Kepler's law to a binary motion, to show that if the binary orbit were slightly elliptical, as virtually all orbits are, then precession, now at a rate of 25,770 years, (for both ascending and descending phases combined would average out about 24,000 years if the apoapsis (further point of distance) between the two stars was reached at the depths of the dark ages, about A. D. 500. This would show that the average precession rate agrees perfectly with the ancient Vedic interpretation of the Yugas. According to Michael S. Hizer, author of *The Faced and Cuneiform* scholar, the Sumerians said the celestial object "Nibiru" drove precession. If the binary theory is proven it could give meaning to these statements and justify the Great Year myths and folklore from around the world. Finally, there would be a reason, other than a wobbling earth, to cause the changing environment on our planet. No doubt there are great catastrophes, such as comet and asteroid impacts and probably huge tectonic movements or possibly even pole shifts that befall the earth from time to time and interrupt the history of man. And maybe even extraterrestrial affected life here on earth.

"None of these explain why we had a progressively declining civilization for thousands of years before the dark ages, or why intelligence and technology generally seem to be advancing so smartly since the beginning of the Renaissance. A binary system---our sun traveling through space taking the Earth on a long elliptical journey where it might possibly be influenced by cosmic radiation, negative ions, different electromagnetic fields or even increasing or decreasing amounts of a certain spectrums of light, could very well affect man's consciousness on a vast scale and explain the myths that come to us from almost every ancient culture. The ancient stone monuments in Iraq that have two suns in the sky and a Moon is evidence that in ancient times we were closer to another star system!

There are several scientists now investigating EM field effects on man and subtle energies here on earth. The book, *Ley Lines and Earth Energies*, by David Cowan, looks at some of these issues.

Slowly but surely lost knowledge is being resurrected. We lost our ancient

knowledge of geometry, of plotting eclipses and of the first two motions of the earth, but they have since been rediscovered. We found the Babylon battery, which dates to more than 2000 years before Volta, and we found the Greek computer of Antikythera, also dating 2400 years before the invention of the modern calculator. At the present time archeologists are finding complete cities under water off the coast of India, Cuba, Japan, and near Italy in the Mediterranean Sea. Ancient underwater cities are popping up all over the world. Nevertheless, most still think of history as linear and most believe we know much more than the ancients in spite of all the problems of modern society. We are all suffering from a form of planetary amnesia.

If the Great Year cycle is true, perhaps we are close to rediscovering how to once again live in harmony with the earth and maybe each other. Consider what a golden age might have been like, when science and spirituality worked together, when we revered the heavens and only built permanent structures lined up with the motions of the earth and the stars. Where the shamans, and saints and sages and yogis, and enlightened demigods just making up stories of a fantasized higher age? Or did these higher ages actually exist? Where they people like you and me who achieved their full human potential? Is the legend of giant beings known as the Anunnaki with twice our cranial capacity ruling the Earth true? We will find out more about this in volume two!

“Knowledge of a binary motion of our sun with other stars and its connection to the precession of the Equinox may be the next major discovery. If it’s confirmed, it might finally lead us to an understanding of whom and what we really were, and more importantly, what we have the potential to become.”-

--Walter Cruttenden is a Director of the Binary Research Institute, a non-profit think-tank specializing in archeoastronomy and solar system theory.

## ***WHAT WE DISCOVERED***

Earth was ruled by bacteria two billion years and had an ice age that lasted over one billion years. After our sun was captured by the Sirius and Procyon cluster of 100 stars, increased ultraviolet light and cosmic radiation from Sirius B sped up evolution to create advanced multi-celled life forms on earth. At times the radiation input would have been one thousand times more than it is now and it would have taken this amount of radiation to break through Earth's ancient thick atmosphere of about 1000 pounds per square inch. Earth's huge carbon dioxide rich resource and 1000+ pound per-square-inch atmospheric pressure would have made early Earth a prime target for terra forming by advanced civilizations living within our star cluster. Until we know better we have to assume that most life forms in the Universe are carbon based.

The mass of the Sirius system is over 3.5 time of our solar system and Procyon is twice our solar mass. We were blasted out into a 90 to 1 elliptical orbit around these systems. They would have been effected less by the blast because they are so massive and therefore would move much less than us. The total gravity of the ruling stars in our cluster is twenty-five times stronger than our sun. The blast that occurred in Orion knocked us into an elliptical orbit which would explain the beginning of the ice age cycle which occurred about three million years ago. The blast also sent all the stars in the Orion Arm moving away from the blast area at a faster rate but the heavier stars moved slower thus causing our sun to skip a cog in the wheel of us following Sirius B thereby putting us (our sun) into an ellipse.

Sirius is the brightest star in the southern sky located below the three stars in Orion's belt. One needs to look at the Sirius and Procyon mass and gravity figures to understand that our sun is part of a star cluster of 100 stars extending out to a radius of 30 light years. At present we are at 8.5 light years from Sirius and heading back toward it at 7.5 kilometers per second. Sirius is the brightest star in the sky.

At our closest orbit point of one-tenth light year to Sirius B the increase



invisible, ultraviolet light striking Earth is doubled creating the many layers of coal, oil and limestone. These are carbon-based, resources taken out of our atmosphere by plant growth using ultraviolet light from space. The same process that made the gypsum sheetrock on the wall of your house also released the free oxygen you are currently breathing and made the crude oil to heat your home and drive your car.

Astronomers are now discovering hundreds of red and black dwarf stars that are tens of billions of years older than our universe and they are all moving in a different direction than everything else. What this can only mean is that there was more than one creation event. The possibility that there was more than one creation event forces us to reevaluate our thinking about everything....

### ***OUR SUN WAS PART OF URSA MAJOR AT ONE TIME***

In 1869 the British astronomer R. A. Proctor called attention to the fact that the five central stars of the Big Dipper shared a common motion. Three years later William Huggins, the great English pioneer of spectroscopy, pointed out that these five stars, which have approximately the same brightness have similar spectra. Thus they are moving together, are the same distance (so their light is diminished to the same degree) and are of similar age. Unlike the majority of the constellations, therefore, these Dipper stars are really related, rather than being in happenstance line-of-sight coincidence. They constitute five members of a kind of loose cluster of stars named, after the Latin name of the Dipper constellation, the Ursa Major moving group. They and five fainter stars in the Ursa Major constellation are all grouped about 75 light years from the Sun and have identical light spectrums. They are our brothers and sister stars.

In 1909, Dutch astrophysicist Ejnar Hertzsprung noticed that 37 Ursae Majoris and Alpha Coronae Borealis, two stars in widely separated parts of the sky, shared the same motion as the Ursa Major moving group. This led him to make a

systematic search over the whole sky among the stars whose velocities had then been measured, in order to find other members of the group. He found eight new members, including to his and everyone's surprise, Sirius, which lies in almost the opposite direction to Ursa Major. Over many years the efforts of astronomers have made more data available on the velocities of stars. More members have been added to the Ursa Major moving group. It now numbers 100 possible members, of which Sirius is the nearest to us and also the brightest. These 100 stars surround the Sun and are heading towards a point in space on the border of Sagittarius and Microscopium at a speed relative to the Sun of 18 km/sec. They seem to be about the same age as the Pleiades star cluster from 50 to 100 million years old. The Pleiades itself is the nucleus of another moving cluster, as are the Hyades and Praesepe star clusters."

There seems to be a lot of contradictory information put forth by the creation fanatics when the age of our sun is supposed to be six billion years old and the earth itself is supposed to be 5 billion years old. Lets' ignore the above 50 to 100 million year old age figures for now. Also, most of the above mentioned 100 stars are small and orbit around Sirius and Procyon because these stars are larger and have more gravity. One other fact they failed to mention is that Procyon and Sirius are a billion years older than the other stars in the area because they contain higher elements such as titanium.

Why do moving groups exist? All the stars in an interrelated moving group are born at much the same place and time. Their parent gas cloud, having been jostled about the Galaxy by random encounters with other star clouds, had some motion of its own, some small deviation from the general rotational motion about the Galaxy. When the gas cloud fragmented, the stars, which it formed "remembered" their parent's motion, continuing to move in a group around the Galaxy, just as the fragments of a bursting skyrocket continue the motion of the rocket through the air. During their moving around the galaxy, some members of a moving group encounter other random stars and are swung off course. Thus members of a moving group "evaporate" in time and the group dissipates. Old groups are difficult to identify with certainty, although Olin Eggen now believes that a moving group containing the star 61 Cygni could be comparable in age to the oldest galactic cluster M67, by five billion years old. The 61 Cygni moving

group survives as the oldest living fossil of galactic rotation.”

Why they can't tell it like it is when it comes to age of the Universe, is more than I can fathom. Our Galaxy could be as much as 30 billion years old because the red stars in our Galaxy outnumber the white ones at a ration of 100 to1. The higher elements in your body necessary for life are another proof that the Galaxy is much older-possibly infinite in age. Our research proves that our sun is in orbit around the Sirius system at least 700-million years.

## **OUR SUN STILL PART OF THE MOVING GROUP URSA MAJOR**

Our star cluster or moving group of 100 stars is not circular. It is an extreme ellipse extending our to include the Big Dipper stars (Ursa Major) 75 to 100 light years to the north similar in nature to our suns orbit around the Sirius system. I found a reference in Astronomy Magazine that the Big Dipper stars are part of our moving group.

The extreme ellipse of our cluster of stars may be a recent occurrence due to the violent explosion that occurred near Orion to the South of us three million years ago.

## **CHAPTER FIVE**

## **NO BEGINNING AND NO END**

If there is no beginning and no end to the energy imbalance that allows three-dimensional matter to exist then the cycle must go on forever and life must go on forever. If that is the case we should be able to tell the age of planets by their content of higher elements which are necessary to sustain life. For example, gold and the platinum group are necessary for cell division. We already discussed how carbon is turned into limestone, which is calcium carbonate. Oil is hydrogen and carbon united by diatoms using photosynthesis.

Given the latest data that all elements heavier than iron had to be formed in stellar explosions because the process of fusion within the stars themselves is not strong enough to create them. If this is true then planets composed of a higher percentage of heavy elements such as our Earth are much older than the norm and older than the stars themselves. Our Earth seems to have a higher gold content than the other planets in this system. If this is true then there is a good possibility that it is older than the sun and was towed into its present position for the purpose of nurturing life.

The other alternative is that instead of becoming a fuel pellet for the sun's fusion fire it was captured accidentally along with the moon and went into the perfect orbit all by accident enabling it to harbor life. If there is no beginning or end to the universe and life has a natural state of existence then any entropy or order variations would be evidence of manipulation by higher life forms to assist the proliferation of life (entropy being the degree of disorder in a system and order being the prevailing state of things).

To further back this theory Sir Fred Hoyle and Chandra Wickramasinghe showed by way of spectroscopy that a major portion of all matter in the Universe is of organic nature. In light of this, Professor Thomas Gold of Cornell University

argued that a similar proportion of the matter which later aggregated to form our planet must have been of organic nature as well. One of his critical arguments related to the “Isotopic Composition Of Helium In Earthly Matter” is a good example.

Although helium occurs in the Earth’s atmosphere only one part in 200,000 and small amounts in radioactive minerals, meteoric iron and mineral springs, great volumes of helium are found as a component (up to 7.6 percent) in natural gas (methane, CH<sub>4</sub>). The common helium isotope, helium -4 (4He), probably comes from radioactive alpha emitters in rocks” (Encarta® Encyclopedia, 2002).

Gold argues that what we call the “geological evolution of the Earth is not a function of the cooling of the formerly molten astral body, but rather a function of the ongoing equilibration of what initially may well have been a cosmic refuse dump. Gravitational accretion, aided by asteroid impacts, is held responsible for the thermal processes indicated by the geologic record.

## ***THE MID-LIFE CRISIS OF THE COSMOS***

From a January 2005 Scientific American article by Amy J. Barger.

“---The best way to determine which objects are in front and which are more distant-among the thousands of galaxies in a typical deep-field, image is to obtain a spectrum of each galaxy in the image and measure its red-shift. This is called cosmic stratigraphy.”

“Because of the Universe’s expansion the light from distant sources has been stretched, stretching it wavelength to the end of the spectrum. The more the light is shifted to the red, the older it is. For example, a red shift of one means that the wavelength has been stretched 100 percent, that is, to twice its’ original size.

Light from an object when this red shift was emitted is about six billion years after the big bang, which is less than half the current age of the Universe. In fact, astronomers usually talk in terms of red-shift rather than years, because red-shift is what we measure directly.” She goes on to say, “The faintness of some of the galaxies arrives at a trickle of only one photon per minute in each square centimeter. And when observers take a spectrum of the galaxy, the diffraction grating of the spectrograph disperses the light over a large area on the detector, rendering the signal even fainter at each wavelength.” It seems to me that looking at anything over six billion light years distant from us is rather impractical because the light would be shifted completely out of the light spectrum.

In the late 1980s a team led by Lenox L. Cowie of the University of Hawaii Institute for Astronomy and Simon J. Lilly now at the Swiss federal Institute of Technology in Zurich, developed a novel approach to avoid the need for laborious red-shift observations. The researchers observed regions of the sky with filters that selected narrow wave-bands in the ultraviolet, green and red parts of the spectrum and then measured how bright the galaxies were in each of the wavebands.”

“---Thus Cowie and Lilly could separate star-forming galaxies into broad red-shift intervals that roughly indicated their ages. In 1996 Charles C. Steidel of the California Institute of Technology and his collaborators used this technique to isolate hundreds of ancient star-forming galaxies with red-shifts of about three, dating from about two billion years after the big bang.”

None of this makes much sense to me because three-dimensional matter could not be located a distance of red-shift three and still be the age of two billion years. First the matter would have traveled to its present location then the light would have to travel back to us and that would take at least six billion light years. If there was any validity to the big bang at all then three-dimensional matter traveling at a reasonable average speed of one-tenth light speed to its present location of red-shift three would have taken  $10 \times 6 = 60$  billion years.

Then you would add another 6 billion years to that for the light to travel back to us. But then, what do I know?

The fastest moving galaxies they say are traveling at 600 kilometers per second. This is 2-million 160-thousand kilometers per hour--- far less than 1/10 light speed. How did all that stuff (three-dimensional mass) get out there a distance of 12 to 14 billion light years in two billion years? This sounds like magic to me.

To explain the tremendous expansion of a billion light years in such a short time they came up with the theory of Cosmic Inflation where a bubble was formed during the first trillionth of a second of the Big Bang that pushed matter, three-d matter out there faster than the speed of light. This is more nonsense made up to explain a non-existent happening.

The fastest moving stars they have found so far are only travel at 300 kilometers per second. Three massive stars in the constellation Orion are traveling away from each other about 200 kilometers per second in opposite directions from each other. An explosion occurred three million years ago blasting them out of Orion. There is one star leaving our Galaxy traveling at 600 kilometers per second but this doesn't count because it is not in or controlled by the billions of gravitational interactions of the Galaxy itself. It was ejected out of the Galaxy by a stellar explosion. “-Optical studies in the 1980's suggested that there were far more quasars several billion years after the big bang that there are active galactic nuclei in the present-day universe. Because the super massive black holes that powered the distant quasar activity cannot be destroyed, astronomers presumed that many nearby galaxies must contain dead quasars-black holes that have exhausted their fuel supply.”

“In 2000 a team consisting of Cowie, Richard F. Mushotzky of the NASA Goddard Space flight Center, Eric A. Richards, then at Arizona State University, and I used the Subaru telescope at Mauna Kea to identify optical counter part to 20 x-ray sources found by Chandra in a survey field. We then employed the 10-



meter Keck telescope to obtain the spectra of these objects.”

“Our result was quite unexpected: many of the active super massive black holes detected by Chandra reside in relatively nearby, luminous galaxies. Modelers of the cosmic X-ray background had predicted the existence of a large population of obscured super massive black holes, but they had not expected them to be so close at hand! Moreover, the optical spectra of many of these galaxies showed absolutely no evidence of black hole activity. Without the x-ray observations, astronomers could never have discovered the super massive black holes lurking in their cores.” “---In other words, the contents of the universe have transitioned from a small number of bright objects to a large number of dimmer ones. Even though super massive black holes are now being built smaller and cheaper, their combined effect is still potent.”

“---Fabrizio Nicastro of the Harvard Smithsonian center for Astrophysics and his co-workers have recently detected a warm intergalactic fog through its absorption of ultraviolet light and x-rays from distant quasars and active galactic nuclei. This warm fog surrounds our galaxy in every direction. It is part of the local group of galaxies, which includes the Milky Way, Andromeda and 30 smaller galaxies. Most likely this gaseous material was left over from the galaxy formation processes but is too warm to permit further galaxy formation to take place.” I have been saying it all along, the input of galactic and stellar radiation striking earth warms us a few degrees and without it we would probably freeze.

“---But a crucial part of the puzzle remains unsolved” How did the universe form monster quasars so early in its history? The Sloan Digital Survey, a major astronomical project to map one quarter of the entire sky and measure distances to more than a million remote objects, has discovered quasars that existed when the universe was only one sixteenth of its present age, about 800 million years after the big bang. In 2003 Fabian Walter, then at the national Radio Astronomy observatory, and his collaborators detected the presence of carbon monoxide in the emission from one of these quasars. Because carbon and oxygen could have been created only from the thermonuclear reactions in stars, this discovery

suggests that a significant amount of star formation occurred in the universe's first several hundred million years."

If they are finding oxygen and carbon emissions from so-called, early quasar, this suggests there were old stars around before the quasars were formed. Something is wrong with this theory!

"Wilson Microwave Anisotropy Probe, a satellite that studies the cosmic background radiation, also indicates that star formation began just 200 million years after the big bang."

If this is true then how did all that matter get out there to a distance of 12 to 14 billion light years? It must have traveled much faster than the speed of light to get there. The answer is obvious. The universe is much older than they would have us believe. The more I read about this the more I think the universe is and always was and that astronomers are making it more complicated than it needs to be. For example, the stretching of space where matter travels faster than the speed of light may be a religious illusion created to conform to the Biblical creation.

"The Universe's expansion causes most galaxies to recede from each other, apparently moving faster than the speed of light. Light's "speed Limit" applies only to short distances, which are governed by special relativity. But space itself is expanding and, therefore, galaxies are farther from us have increasingly higher velocities, which can be faster than the speed of light."-Astronomy September 06. All this may be an illusion because photons might wear out and slow down after 10-billion years. We just don't know.

Furthermore, computer simulations have shown the first stars were most likely hundreds of times as massive as the sun. Such stars would have burned so

brightly that they would have run out of fuel in a few tens of millions of years; then the heaviest stars would collapsed to black holes, which could have formed the seed of the super massive black holes that powered the first quasars. This explanation for the early appearance of quasars may be bolstered by the further study of gamma-ray bursts, which are believed to result from the collapse of very massive stars into black holes. Because gamma-ray bursts are the most powerful explosions in the universe since the “big bang,” astronomers can detect them at very great distances.

This past November, 2004 NASA was expecting to launch the Swift Gamma-Ray Burst Mission, a \$250-million satellite with three telescopes designed to observe the explosions in the gamma-ray, x-ray, ultraviolet and optical wavelengths-.”

Is this another case of science altering the data to fit the Big Bang paradigm? It will be interesting to see what the Swift Gamma-ray Burst mission comes up with. Also, if the Universe is 12.8 billion years old; then how did all that mass get out there? Even if it were traveling 600 kilometers per second it couldn't possibly travel that far. But, what do I know? I am just a fisherman!

Oh Yea! And how do they explain distant colliding Galaxies? In order for Galaxies to collide they have to form first which take a few billion years then they have to accidentally drift into one another. It seems to me that all this would take a very long time and is more evidence of an endless process.

If they are finding oxygen and carbon emissions from so-called early quasars, this suggests that there were old stars around before the quasar was formed. Is this a case of altering the data to fit the Big Bang paradigm again? Another conundrum regarding the so-called creation theory is the presence of large quantities of Iridium in the cosmos. Iridium is quite rare in the earth's crust; one ten-thousandth that of gold. The abundance of iridium in space means the universe is very, very old indeed. Iridium is one of the platinum group metals on

the high end of the periodic table of elements. I believe it has the highest melting temperature of all the elements. In order to have an abundance of iridium in space you first have to have a great number of large stars collapse or explode to create the iridium. That takes a very long time. First you have to create big stars and wait around ten billion years for them to blow up in order to get iridium. This takes a very long time and I view it as more evidence for an endless universe.

### ***PHYSICISTS FIND FLAW IN COSMIC SYMMETRY***

“In general, symmetry is the rule in the Universe-the world makes perfect sense if seen in a mirror, for instance - but in April - 2003, physicist Edward Stephenson of Indiana University found a flaw in the balance of nature that researchers have been seeking for decades. Scientists have assumed this imbalance, call charged-symmetry breaking, had to exist because without it there would be no hydrogen, and hence no galaxies, planets, or people.

“There was a point about one second after the big Bang when neutrons and protons condensed out of the underlying mixture of particles, “ Stephenson says, “The neutrons decayed into protons, but the protons remained stable. After 10 or 20 minutes, there was an enormous amount of the subatomic materials needed to form hydrogen, which is the building block of stars and galaxies. It is all a consequence of charge symmetry breaking down.” The effects of charge symmetry breaking are still evident today. Neutrons are measurably more massive than protons, which have an electric charge but are otherwise identical, because of a bias built into the laws of physics.

Until recently all of this remained theory; Stephenson put it to the test at the Indiana University cyclotron Facility. He and his colleagues slammed a beam of heavy hydrogen atoms into a cloud composed of more heavy hydrogen. Most of the time, the encounter obliterated the atoms. One time in 10-billion, however, two heavy hydrogen nuclei fused to make a helium atom and a particle called a peon, which helps bind an atomic nucleus together. That reaction can occur only

by breaking charge symmetry. Physics at Ohio University observed similar evidence of symmetry violation by colliding neutrons and protons to form heavy hydrogen and pions. They also announced their results in April 2003.

The big question now is why particles can occasionally evade laws that apply the rest of the time. Stephenson plans further experiments to measure the rate of symmetry violation, which may help piece together this puzzle.

### ***ASTEROID THREAT GETTING SERIOUS ATTENTION***

Apophis was the ancient Egyptian name for evil and destruction that plunged the entire world into eternal darkness. Today it is the name given to an asteroid 1,200 feet across which is on a collision course with earth. Discovered in 2004 it could hit with the equivalent force of 100,000 nuclear bombs dropped on Hiroshima. If it fails to hit us in 2029 it could swing around the sun again and hit us in 2036.

Experts studying near earth objects are warning us to prepare by developing the technology to deflect them. The Guardian, a British newspaper, reported a London meeting of experts that suggested that efforts to deflect asteroids should begin now. The chances of such an object hitting the ocean is five times greater than hitting land because the oceans cover 4/5 of the globe. The devastation of the coastline caused by such an object would be tremendous and there are other even larger, undiscovered objects out there that couldn't at any time.

A congressionally directed program called Pan- STARRS is intended to increase earth's early warning system. Weather or not this or any government-funded program will work remains to be seen.

## **CHAPTER SIX**

## **ELECTRICAL EFFECTS**

The information mentioned previously may be correct but one must keep in mind that there is a great deal of electrical activity and torsional fields within our solar system, which tends to push things around. We don't know how much of an effect this electrical activity would have if we came near another solar system.

In 1996 when NASA sent up space shuttle mission STS 75 with a 12-mile-long electrical dynamic tether it measured a voltage of ten to twelve million volts. Then there was a surge of over 30-million volts that burnt the tether in half. NASA is saying that the friction of it flying through the rarefied air caused the high voltage. I think it is more likely the cosmic wind hitting our atmosphere. A solar flare hit the atmosphere causing a surge of over thirty million volts which burnt the cable in half. You could see it coil up on the video. As the astronauts were photographing the tether satellite with their hand-held wide-spectrum TV cameras which can look into the high ultraviolet light frequencies they noticed hundreds of very large (two-mile diameter) high-energy or higher dimensional spaceships circling around the tether. Several compressed CO2 storage bottles aboard the satellite were mysteriously emptied and switches were thrown on its onboard instrumentation.

Copies of the video footage taken by the astronauts are available from Adventures Unlimited. It is titled Evidence, The Case For NASA UFOs.

I wrote a book about this event titled, Home of the

Angels which is on my web site. [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

James M. Mc Canney, MS is a great proponent of the electrical effects within the Universe.

The electrical-effects of interacting Kuppier belts between two star systems are unknown. If we had more data about this then I have no doubt it could be calculated. Space is permeated by gravity waves and magnetic pulses emanating out of black holes and stars in our own galaxy.

The following interview with James M. McCanney is extracted and edited from the May 2003 issue of The Spectrum News, web site:

<http://www.TheSpectrumNews.org>

“...Many of the people in the bush Administration are either direct descendant of Nazis or of those who helped finance the Nazis. They, of course, realized that space is the last frontier in resources. The control of space is essential to everything that they’re doing. It’s the last frontier.” This is why they keep most of the information from the public even though they are funding the program. Taxpayers pay for the space program and if they find anything valuable they keep it for themselves.

“The nucleus of Hale-Bopp was extremely large. The reason NASA pulled the feed down immediately, once they realized that some lackey had stuck it up on the Internet, was because any astronomer or person like myself would know that with that small amount of data you could determine the mass of the central nucleus.”



“It’s a little equation you use. They use it all the time to determine the mass of central stars when they see a wobble in a star; then they can determine the radius of the thing orbiting it. You need the period and the radius of whatever is orbiting the larger object, and with those two parameters you can calculate the mass of the central object.” “So with this small piece of evidence you could calculate the mass of Hale-Bopp, showing that it’s planetary in size and coming in.”

“Now the other factor... In 1991, what Harrington saw was two things: he saw Hale-Bopp and he saw something much larger beyond Hale-Bopp. That’s Planet X. That’s my understanding at this point. In 1991, Hale-

Bopp was on a near collision course with Earth. With a couple of quick photographs they could chart the orbit, and it was on a near-collision course for Earth.

“It was a huge scramble. When it was discovered, I called up Goddard Space Center-I knew the secretary there-and I said: “What’s going on? I heard there’s this comet...” You could hear the screaming in the background. And she said: “Oh my God, this comet is huge!” But I thought she meant in the sense of being a news story. No, it was huge in the sense that it was a planet-sized object. They had been tracking it.”

“You see, this is where the division comes in, because it wasn’t until then that even a lot of the scientists at Goddard found out about it. But they had been tracking it since 1991, possibly earlier. Harrington discovered it, and you see it in the 1991 memo that he knew exactly where to go and look at it.”

“A long time ago what happened is...it was one of the companions of Nibiru that did the damage to Earth. It was the one that became Venus. Velikovsky was very

right that Venus was a huge comet that worked its way through the solar system. It took about a 600-year period from the time it was captured by Jupiter to the time it encountered Earth, and then worked its way in to become the planet that we know today.

“So, originally what happened was that Hale-Bopp was here about 4,200 years ago, and Venus was captured by Jupiter about 4,200 year ago. They were, literally, smaller companions to Nibiru. That’s why they didn’t want anybody to know about the companion, because they knew it was on a collision course with Earth, and they knew it was the companion to the bigger one that caused the problems. But they didn’t realize that Hale-Bopp was, literally, one of the companions itself. Now when the destroyer, the Big Guy, Nibiru comes in, it has an entire entourage of these things.” “When we got barraged a few weeks ago by all these comets, and they announced Comet NEAT, C-2002/VI. Clearly, all that stuff is coming in from space toward the Earth’s southern- hemisphere.”

“Then, of course Harrington knew very well where that was, for the reasons that I gave; they were “pulling down” on the planets Uranus and Neptune. It’s interesting to note that when the story of Harrington came out, the government tried to make a statement through some of these astronomers that are on the radio, the disinformation guys. They came up with the story, “Oh well, we have corrected the masses of those planets due to new information, so that has taken care of the problem.”

“Well, no. that doesn’t correct anything when you see these planets being “pulled down”. That would only correct things in the plane of the planets. This object was big enough, back in 1991, that it was pulling Uranus and Neptune down out of their orbits. That’s how big this thing is!”

“So, you see the concern over the companion. Because they all know, and the Vatican knows, that it was the companion that did the damage the last time. The only problem is the companion became the planet Venus. What they don’t

understand it that it's a very difficult thing to produce the orbits for there, and NASA is learning that the hard way. They couldn't keep track of Hale-Bopp; it changed on a daily basis. That was on thing we did in The Millennium Group: track the daily changing of its orbit on the government ephemeris pages."

"Comet NEAT has a very large nucleus; planetary in size-probably the size of the Moon, at least; probably larger. NASA knew it was coming. They probably saw it coming in years ago, as part of this entourage of things coming in-which I think of as things that are coming in as part of the Planet X entourage. They didn't want anybody to know about it, for the simple reason they knew it was going to come in right around the Sun and it was bog. They probably never expected it to become as bright as it did. But it was literally visible in the daytime sky right next to the Sun, at it passed-over about a 12-hour period when it was coming in."

"The flare that came off the sun, (you see this in many of the photos), came and hit the back side of the comet tail."

### ***THE FIVE-MILLION MILE FLARE***

"Yes. Now, if that were to have some at Earth, it would have knocked us to our knees. But it went off in a totally obscure direction. Let's look at something else. What you didn't see there, but I could see it coming off of NEAT...if you look very closely, you'll see a pin-thin streak coming directly away from the Sun and our away from the nucleus, out of the right of the screen. That's connecting with planet Mercury. Mercury was I a direct alignment with NEAT as it came across the ecliptic, the plane of the planets. The line that you can actually see on solar photographs is connected to Mercury."

"What if Earth had been 90 degrees between the sun and Mercury? It's a good thing we were not broadside to it. Then we could have taken an electrical

discharge directly from NEAT. That is what the ancients talked about with the comets, the lightening bolts flying across the heavens; they saw these things-Zeus throwing lightening bolts to Mars. They saw this stuff.”

No, it was not metaphorical. When Venus came around Mars, it lashed out with an electrical discharge and the auroras in the atmosphere of Mars lit up; it looked like a snake grabbing Mars. It literally sucked the oceans and atmosphere off of Mars as it passed by. And they saw this. They knew that Mars, prior to that, was a water planet, was a blue planet, just like Earth. Mars has a very thin atmosphere. Venus has a massive atmosphere, tens of times denser than Earth’s atmosphere. But percentage wise, the chemical composition of the atmosphere of Venus and Mars are exactly the same-which means they were formed in the same boiling pot there, as they passed by each other.” “There’s no question any more that Velikovsky was right. And, I think the biggest thing that I want to say about Velikovsky is that he was not studying astronomy. He was studying calendars!”

“Plasma is like a fourth state of matter. In a vacuum environment where you have strictly gasses and high energy, for example, a lot of light coming out of the Sun that splits the atoms into free electrons, ions, neutral atoms and other forms of energy like stored magnetism, stored electric fields-that’s plasma. And the interaction of all of these things is what you call plasma physics; that’s the study of it. That’s literally, in a nutshell, what plasma is. “For a long time there was somewhat of a feud in the astrophysics community between a guy named Chapman and Hans Alfvén, from the Swedish institute. Chapman said that space is electrically neutral. Alfvén said, no; we can see this plasma up there; it’s doing strange things; we don’t know what causes all of this, but space is not electrically neutral-it’s very much active electromagnetically. The United States, of course, is where the money is-so Chapman, the American, won out.

“There is a very simple physics problem that is taught to every graduate student in space science, astrophysics and physics. That is, if you take a charge and put it in outer space, then very, very rapidly-and you can calculate how rapid this discharge will come and surround it and shield it, and will not allow it to be seen,

electrically, in any other part of the universe. It's a shielding property, and if you have a magnetic field out there for some reason around an object, the same thing will happen; you get a plasma effect. And that is, for example one reason why our gravity is known to be a force that is totally independent of electromagnetism, because these electromagnetic forces are so shielded that gravity "sees through them", let's say."

"Be that as it may, Chapman kind of won this theoretical battle. And so, for decades you had the Chapman conferences, and Chapman physics was taught in all the textbooks, and all of these guys grew up thinking that space was electrically neutral-because of that little problem you could do as a graduate student. And I've done that. But what I realized, and apparently none of the other people realized, was that the data, as it started coming back from the space probes, didn't support that at all. There was a tremendous amount of electromagnetic activity out there. That was in 1979 when I was a young instructor at Cornell University and had access to all of this data coming in from Voyager spacecraft, Pioneer and Voyager, as they went by Jupiter and Saturn. That was before NASA realized that they had to keep the data away from people like me who would interpret it differently than what they would like to see."

"The data was saying something totally different.

Very bizarre electromagnetic things were being observed: spokes in Saturn's rings have tremendous electrical discharges. Currently the rings have millions of amps floating around the planet. Things just didn't make sense. There was a proton wind. The thing that caught my attention the most was that there was a proton wind coming off of both Jupiter and Saturn. That's a satellite property that we only see from the Sun. It's interesting that they only saw protons; they didn't see an electron wind that would neutralize that.

"At any rate, I happened to be at Cornell at this time, and by then I had already completed much of my theoretical work on inclusion of electromagnetic fields

and celestial mechanics. I understood how these worked. When I saw this data coming in, I recognized it-and that, of course, is something that none of these Chapman physics guys had any clue about. They were still trying to imagine that these were gravitational effects that they were seeing. At that time I was also studying comets as part of what I was doing. I realized that comets could not possibly be these dirty snowball things. There was a lot of data indication that comets were interacting electrically with the Sun, and they were noticed to have electrical discharges around them. At the time, I didn't know what caused the electrical fields, but I knew they had to be caused by the Sun. I knew that comets were interacting and that the nuclei of the comets were becoming negatively charged."

Then it finally dawned on me that time, 1979-80 that this had to be produced by a differential flow in the solar winds. In other words, there were more protons in the solar winds than electrons. That gave me a whole new model for fusion. That's when I realized that the fusion had to be up in the solar atmosphere and not down in the core. That's when I realized that the corona of electrons around the Sun was really a super-atom space, and that the Sun itself was positively charged down below that, and up above that the corona of electrons was actually making the Sun look negatively charged to the outside."

"This whole complex phenomenon of how the solar winds would open up holes in the corona and come blasting in was caused by electrostatic acceleration of the protons as they moved out through the corona. And that's exactly what we're viewing. And this whole time, even up until today, NASA insists that the energy from the Sun is coming from the core. This is totally incorrect!"

When I was at Cornell, I met Hans Bethe, Nobel Prize-winning physicist, he was a friend of Albert Einstein, and they both won Nobel Prizes. Hans Bethe won the prize for the chemistry and the understanding of the nuclear fusion model that we now use today, that the chain reactions would build up the bigger atoms and cause the heat. He made the initial calculations that the heat of the Sun, and those kinds of things, would actually match reality.

“I sat and talked to him about this. I talked to him about the fact that the solar system had to be electrically and that comets were not dirty snowballs. And he looked at me and he knew, and Einstein knew, that...one of the last things Einstein did was very actively pursue Velikovsky’s work, because he knew that General Relativity was missing something very big, and that was the electromagnetic field. You could not have gravity effecting light as well. He knew that those factors were missing from General Relativity, and that’s what he was working on when he died. Hans Bethe told me that’s what Einstein was working on; he was trying to figure out that problem.”

I asked him: “I’m having trouble publishing; they’re taking away my ability to publish. Do you have any suggestions for this?” And he said: “Try the German publications.” And I did. My work eventually began to be published in The Netherlands in two journals, Astrophysics and Space Science and in another one, called the moon & The Planets. This contact was due to what Hans Bethe told me.”

“Because I was using Cornell’s name, and I was using non-Chapman Physics with Cornell’s name on it, this was not what they wanted to see. And, of course they got a hold of all the papers and ran them through the Space Science Department there, and they realized that what I was doing was corroborating Velikovsky’s story.” Carl Sagan was Professor Emeritus of the Donald Duncan Chair of Astronomy, a very exclusive seat of astronomy at Cornell. He was the one who, basically, did in Velikovsky. That’s why Sagan was famous. Not many people understand that he led the charge against Velikovsky, who was selling millions of books all over the world. Sagan led the charge that Velikovsky was not a geologist and planetary scientist and astronomer, and on and on, to prove, so to speak, the Velikovsky’s thesis could not possibly be true.” And that’s why Sagan eventually got the Cosmos series, because he was the spokesperson for the astronomy community that buried Velikovsky. Not more than two years later, I show up at Cornell, using their data to prove Velikovsky correct.”

“...We are the people who are raising the consciousness of understanding of where we fit in the Universe, that know we have to come together in peace and stop using the resources on this planet Earth in a totally careless manner. We have to stop using the resources for our future generations. We have to provide for our future generations. Those people are going to be elevated, way up. And they’re going to be communication on an almost mental, spiritual level around the world, understanding that we cannot continue to have petty Earth-wars and put all our resources into this.”

“...The magnetic field of the Earth is very much misunderstood-most of it is caused by (solar wind) currents that flow around the Earth. It’s not caused by some kind of magnet in our core. The magnetic field that does come from our core, the permanent magnet component of that magnetic field, is very, loosely bound in iron and nickel deposits. It’s not like a little iron magnet that you would put in your pocket as a kid. Most of our magnetic field is in the form of electrical currents flowing around the planet in the solar wind, and in the Van Allen belt, and in other forms-that’s our magnetic field. That’s why, when a very highly charged electromagnetic comet comes by, it can very much affect us.”

“This is a good time to mention that the Russians did a study a number of years ago on fetuses. What they realized was these unborn fetuses were tuning in to the electromagnetic rhythm of the cosmos. The Russians were very aware of the electromagnetic part of our environment, whereas in the West they were still saying, “There is no such thing.”

They did statistical studies on the planetary alignments, and thing like that, relative to astrology. And, basically, they became convinced that there was a very definite association with people, their lives and the way they acted, and the planetary positions. They did this with not just humans but plant life, animal life, and on and on. They realized that there was something to this, but they didn’t understand what it was.”



“But when they realized that all of the planets are discharging the solar capacity that’s built up around the Sun, due to excess currents or protons in the solar winds, they then could see that as there planets came into alignments this increased the flow of currents along those paths. And when you had many planets line up, it increased the currents 100-fold, not just twofold.”

And so, as the Moon, for example, goes through a new Moon phase and passes away for a short time in the New Moon phase it’s blocking the solar wind. But as it moves out of the way, the solar wind comes pounding in and breaks our magnetic field down, causing tremendous pressure in the atmosphere.”

“The New Moon phase and the Full Moon phase are times when the Earth is being, basically, crushed under a lot of electromagnetic pressure, which is just one way of talking about it. So, all of these effects that you’re seeing are very real.”

“When a big comet comes into the solar system, breaks down the solar electric field and starts driving this energy up in the Sun, as we’re seeing, then all of a sudden you get what I’m talking about with this polarization. The people who are raising themselves to a higher spiritual consciousness will raise themselves much further, and the people who are intent on war will go out and beat the war drum much more. And that’s what we’re seeing right now.” “Let’s talk about the jet stream and weather. Everything will become more erratic. We’re already seeing this. You’ll see temperature swings that are much larger. And you’re going to see the same things in people. People who are not really in control of themselves you’re going to see become erratic; people who are off balance become far more balanced. So, this is part of the polarization. There’s not going to be anybody in the middle any more.”

This interview with James McCanney was extracted and edited from the May 2003 issue of the Spectrum News Magazine PO Box 1567,

Tehachape, CA 93581. The original unedited version of this interview can be found at:

<http://www.jmmccanneyscience.com/SpectrumMay2003.htm>

James McCanney may not have been aware that famous astronomer, Harold Shapely of Princeton and Cornell went to great lengths to discredit Velikovsky several decades before. He even went so far as to enlist the help of his colleagues to pay for newspaper ads in the New York Times discrediting Velikovsky. They were so afraid that Velikovsky's fictionalized novels would alter the public's thinking and force them to revise all their books and papers that they forced Random House to stop publishing Velikovsky's books. Fortunately another publisher bought the rights and continued to publish the truth.

### ***ABOUT THE AUTHOR***

James M. McCanney, MS, had classical physics training at St. Mary's University, receiving a Bachelor of Arts degree with a double major in physics and mathematics in 1970. He spent three years teaching physics and mathematics in Spanish in Latin America, during which time he visited the ruins of ancient cities and archeological sites, studying first-hand as artifacts were exposed after thousands of years. He returned to graduate school in 1973 and earned a Master's degree in nuclear and solid-state physics from Tulane University, New Orleans, Louisiana. In 1979, McCanney joined the faculty of Cornell University, Ithaca, New York, as an introductory instructor in physics. It was at Cornell that he recognized that his theoretical work on the electrodynamic nature of the solar system and Universe had its signatures in the new data that was streaming in from the edges of the solar system. Meanwhile, standard science continued to look at gravitation explanations for the workings of the planets, moons and other objects of the solar system.

His papers were published at first in the standard astrophysical journals, but soon he encountered resistance from the astronomy community and within a short time the journals would no longer publish his theoretical work. McCanney was removed from his teaching position because of his beliefs regarding the electrodynamic nature of the solar system.

Contrary to the traditional belief that the solar system formed all at one time 4.5 billion years ago and has not changed significantly since, Mr. McCanney's theoretical work essentially states that the solar system is dynamic and adopts new members on an ongoing basis. He points to the planet Venus, the Jovian moon Io, the Saturnian moon Titan and the small planet Pluto (which supports an atmosphere, even though it is so distant from the warmth of the Sun and has insufficient gravity to hold an atmosphere for long) as being obvious new members of our solar system. His theoretical work also states that comets are not dirty snowballs but large electrical "vacuum cleaners" in outer space. The comets draw in vast amounts of material by way of powerful electrical forces, and there is potential for very large comets to disrupt the planetary structure that was already in place.

McCanney's innovative theories on plasma physics and a new model for fusion in the solar atmosphere provided the basis for the electric fields and plasma discharges phenomena that have become the core elements of his theoretical models of the true nature of our solar system. More detailed information on the electrical plasma model and the effects on the planets, comets and the solar system can be found at James McCanney's web site, <http://www.jmccanneryscience.com>. James McCanney is the author of Planet-X Comets & Earth Changes.

**GREATEST DISCOVERY OF SCIENCE WHY ARE WE HERE? WHEN DID IT BEGIN?**

What Einstein called his biggest blunder was the cosmological constant that he added to his General Relativity equation to accommodate it to a static, ageless Universe. He did this to keep it from expanding. “The addition of the cosmological constant model to make it a static model, of spatial curvature  $K = 4\rho G/c^2$  determined by the mean density of matter. Here  $G$  is the Newtonian constant of gravitation and  $c$  is the speed of light; the cosmological constant is given by  $\Lambda = c^2/R^2$  for a mean density of  $10^{-29}$  grams per cubic centimeter which is the general order of magnitude to be expected if all matter were spread out uniformly. The radius of curvature of the Universe would be 11,000,000,000 light years. The cosmological constant turned out to be equal to the dark energy that is holding the universe together to keep it from expanding. The greatest discovery of science is: there is more energy in empty space than all the three-dimensional matter in the Universe. This is the zero-point energy. [I believe this energy could be photons because they do have mass as explained later on in this book. A great majority of this missing mass is also m-state which has less mass than a photon but can be transmuted into three-dimensional matter with magnetic pulses.]

Einstein was the real hero and genius behind the Manhattan Project. It was his math that proved it feasible to split the atom. Einstein helped his adopted country acquire the atom bomb to stop the Nazis from taking over the world.

People always ask questions like, “Why are we here?” or “When did the Universe begin.” The ageless Universe eliminates these questions. In an ageless Universe there is no beginning or end. Life is just a normal function of such a Universe. Life being there creates the Universe itself. It’s all one. The organization of DNA and molecules to form life is a normal state everywhere. If you go back to animist thinking everything is alive and has a soul. Ancient cultures respected everything and gave thanks because they knew that everything has a soul. Rocks, sand water, trees, everything has a life. This is true in that all matter is made out of energy by the grace of God. They would thank the fish for feeding their families and thank the rock for being there to throw at the fish. This takes care of why. As for; ‘When did the Universe begin?’ becomes a moot point. It has always been and three-dimensional, matter as we know it is a normal state of being.

Scientists are now thinking that all matter and even protons decay into nothingness with time.

The questions, “Why are we here?” and “When did it all begin?” begin to sound rather dumb when viewed from the prospective of an ageless Universe; yet these are the first questions that come out of people mouths. If a spaceship from another star system landed on their lawn these would be the first questions out of their mouths. Its’ enough to make any self-respecting alien turn around and go back to where they came from. Why would they want to deal with such an ignorant, inbred, bunch of people such like us? It’s a little like someone from New York arriving in Arkansas and asking a local for directions.

### ***OTHER EFFECTS DOES THE AETHER EXIST?***

Einstein rejected the notion of an aether in 1910. Mainstream science still believes his thoughts ended on the issue but in 1920, Einstein actually stated that “The hypothesis of the existence of the ether does not contradict the special theory of relativity.” In 1924 he wrote, “...in theoretical physics, we cannot get along without the aether, i.e., a continuum assigned physical properties, because the general theory of relativity...excludes direct long-range action; and each theory of short-range action assumes the presence of continuous fields, and consequently, the existence of the ‘aether’”!

On May 29, 1919, Albert Einstein supposedly proved “...that we live in a curved four-dimensional space-time” where space and time are somehow fused together into a “fabric.” He believed that an object such as the Earth spinning in space “...would drag space and time along with it...”, and that this space-time fabric curves inward around a planetary body. Thus he said, “Gravity is no longer a mysterious force acting at a distance, but [rather is] the result of an object trying to travel in a strait line through space [that is] curved by the presence of material bodies.

## ***KOZYREV***

Dr. Kozyrev had similar conclusions about our Sun back in the 1950s, concluding that stars acted as “machines that convert the flow of time into heat and light.” His writing about torsion fields inspired more than 5,000 articles about this field as of 1996. To date world periodicals referenced to torsion fields amount to more than 10,000 articles belonging to about 100 authors.

Torsion fields, like gravity and electromagnetism, are capable of moving from one place to another in the Universe. The Universe wouldn't resemble a pinwheel spiral if torsion fields didn't exist.

Anyone who has looked at a picture of a galaxy and comprehended that they are at least 100,000 light years across knows that something faster than the speed of light is holding them together.

Back to the old analogy that matter behaves like a sponge. If we do something to disturb the sponge, squeeze it, spin it, then it will release some of its water (energy) back into the environment. Weight increases and decreases by simple movement of an object. Over the years, all the following processes were discovered to cause a “time flow” of torsion waves in the laboratory, due to their disruption of matter in some form:

- The deforming of a physical object
- The encounter of an air jet with an obstacle
- The operation of an hour glass filled with sand
- The absorption of light

- Friction
- Burning
- The actions of an observer, such as movement.
- The heating or cooling of an object
- Phase transitions in substances (frozen to liquid, liquid to vapor, etc.)
- Dissolving and mixing of substances
- The fading death of plants
- Non-light radiation from astronomical objects
- Sudden changes in human consciousness

Scientists who had an open mind in the seventies such as Trautman, Kopczyynski, F. Hehl, T. Kibble, D. Sciama and others kept the study of torsion fields alive. The facts exploded Cartan's 60-year-old theory-based on myth that such fields were weak, tiny and unable to move through space. The myth of the Einsten-Cartan theory was the spiraling torsion fields could not move, (i.e. they would remain static,) and could only exist within a space far smaller than the atom. Sciama et al demonstrated that these basic torsion fields expected in ECT did exist, and they were referred to as "static torsion fields." The difference being that "dynamic torsion fields" were demonstrated as well, with properties far more remarkable than Einstein and Cartan had assumed.

According to Sciama et al., static torsion fields are created from spinning sources that do not radiate any energy. However, once you have a spinning source that releases energy in any form, such as the Sun or the center of the Galaxy, and / or a spinning source that has more than one form of movement occurring at the same time, such as a planet that is rotations on its axis and revolving around the Sun at the same time, then dynamic torsion is automatically produced. This phenomenon allows torsion waves to propagate through space instead of simply staying in one spot.

Thus torsion fields like gravity are capable of moving from one place to another in the universe. Kozyrev proved decades ago that these fields travel at “superluminal” speeds, meaning that they far exceed the speed of light. If you have an impulse that moves directly through the “fabric of space time,” travels at superluminal velocities and is separate from gravity of electromagnetism, you have a significant breakthrough in physics—one that demands that a “physical vacuum”, “zero-point energy” or “aether” must really exist.

As I previously mentioned, the Einstein-Cartan theory first established a theoretical basis for the existence of torsion fields in 1913. The theory predicts that there will be either right-handed or left-handed torsion in space depending on the location. Subsequent discoveries in quantum physics related to the notion of “spin” confirmed that “electrons” will either have “right-handed” or “left-handed” spin, meaning that movement is detected that will either be clockwise or counterclockwise. All atoms and molecules maintain varying degrees of balance between right and left-handed spin. Kozyrev determined that strongly right-handed molecules such as sugar can shield torsion effects, whereas strongly left-handed molecules such as turpentine will strengthen them. {I wonder if this is the reason you feel fatigued after eating a lot of sugar?} Subsequent Russian investigations determined that common polyethylene film acted as an excellent shield for torsion waves, and were used in many different experiments such as those discussed by Dr. Alexander Frolov.

[Does wrapping food in plastic or polyethylene film slow down the torsion fields thereby decreasing the food value? Does it decrease the energy assimilated by our bodies? Why does it inhibit bacteria growth? We have a lot of work to do!]

Kozyrev writes in 1971, “...In the vibration experiments on a balance the weight reduction...occurs stepwise, beginning with a certain vibration power. As vibration frequency is further increased, the weight reduction...at first remains the same and then again grows stepwise by the same value...So far a realistic explanation of their phenomenon has not been found... Afterwards it turned out



that the effect quantization takes place in almost all the experiments.” “The experiments results show that the organized property of time exerts a very small influence on the systems [of matter such as stars] compared with the usual destructive course of their development. Therefore it is not surprising that this...entity has been missed in our system of scientific knowledge. However, being small, it is distributed everywhere in nature, and only the possibility of its being stored is needed” (Kozyrev 1982, p.71)

### ***AMPLIFIED TORSION FIELDS MAKE IT POSSIBLE FOR BLACK HOLES TO EXIST***

Very fast narrow jets of particles emanating from black holes extending up to several light years into space. The fact that these jets remain collimated in a narrow beam over such great distances suggests that magnetic fields may be involved. Astronomers have also inferred the presence of such fields in active galactic nuclei from their effects on the polarization of radio waves. Because the accretion disk is believed to be magnetized, the rotation of the disk can twist the magnetic field lines into a helix. Tension in the field lines that spiral around a jet of particles can help confine it. Back in the 1980's, Roger Blandford and David Payne of the California Institute of Technology suggested that the rotation of the disk may also help fling material outward along the field lines, providing the initial acceleration and mass loading for the jet. Unfortunately, we do not yet know how to relate the inward accretion flow in the disk, with its complex magnetic resonance imaging turbulence, to the apparently more ordered field structures in a jet outflow.

Astrophysicists have spent decades trying to figure out how accretion disks work. Now we believe we have a basic understanding of these systems. As we investigate how magnetic turbulence operates in different environments, we hope to someday comprehend the remarkable variety of phenomena these spinning disks exhibit. It was an accretion disk that gave birth to our solar system, so unraveling the dynamics of these fascinating objects may ultimately help explain how we came to be.

## ***RECENT DATA***

After a high speed ferry capsized a number of fishing boats in the Hong Kong harbor it was discovered that boats traveling at high speed put out a wake that travels faster than the ferry itself. For example a ferry traveling at 40 mph has a wave traveling 50 mph. It is sure be that the same thing happens in space. The devastation caused by incoming meteorites and other fast traveling bodies might be reduced if we knew more about the pressure waves and torsion fields generated by objects traveling through space. Could they be diverted by an induced pressure wave in front of them? Could this wave also be a torsion wave? Research is ongoing in standing wave technology and there are now telecommunication patents for transmitters that require no antenna and can transmit messages any place on Earth faster than the speed of light.

Was the devastating earthquake in Indonesia that occurred 24 hours prior to a stellar explosion caused by a pressure wave traveling faster than the speed of light?

## ***MAINSTREAM THEORIES ABOUT SPEED OF LIGHT***

The following is taken from an article titled, Astronomy At the Speed of Light by Bob Berman.

“...Light sips through water as 140,000 miles per second and penetrates glass as 125,000 miles per second. The denser the medium, the more the light loses speed. Diamonds delay light so much that each wavelength bends off in a different direction, giving the gemstone its distinctive flashes of color. When passing through the peculiar ultra-cold collections of atoms known as a Bose-Einstein concentrate, light can slow to a mere 38 miles per hour.

“In a sense, light never really changes its velocity, instead, each particle of light,

or photon, is briefly absorbed by an atom in the material. A moment later, the atom emits a clone of the photon, which then continues the journey. The fraction of a second it takes for this to happen, repeated over and over, is what slows light.

“...When charged particles break the local speed of light, the result is a strangely beautiful blue glow called Cerenkov radiation-the visual equivalent of a sonic boom. On Earth this radiation shows up in the reactor pools of certain types of nuclear power plants, sparked by high-speed atomic fragments that go shooting through the water.

“More surprising scientists have found that it is possible to exceed even light’s top speed of 186,282 miles per second. In 2000 a team at the NEC Research Institute in Princeton, New Jersey, reported that they had pushed a pulse of light energy through a gas-filled chamber at 310 times the speed of light. And in 1997 Swiss researcher Nicolas Gisin studied what could be the fastest process in the universe. When two elementary particles are created together, some of their basic properties-such as the direction of their spin or the orientation in which they travel-become permanently bound together. If the property of one twin changes, the other twin simultaneously changes as well. Gisin’s experiment confirmed that this spooky communication happens instantaneously, even across long distances, making it infinitely swifter than light.

“Still, it would be misleading to end this Einstein centennial year without affirming that the great physicist was dead-on when he said that no tangible thing can ever outpace light’s speed in a vacuum. Even getting close to the speed of light would have some peculiar consequences. An astronaut moving at virtually the speed of light would pass through space but barely pass through time. A photon does not pass through time at all: traveling at the full speed of light, it experiences being everywhere in the universe all at once.”

The above may be true however if one were to create a space ship shield made of

high-speed electrons or magnetic pulses traveling faster than light it may be possible to shield the occupants.

## **CHAPTER SEVEN**

## **THEORIES OF ORIGIN & STRING THEORY**

Theoretical physics has been hopelessly stalled for over 30 years. The Standard Model of particle physics uses over 20 ad hoc constants, and no one knows why they are necessary or why they have the values they do. Quantum physics and general relativity remain utterly incompatible. Cosmologists haven't the foggiest idea what could have caused the Big Bang or what, if anything came before it. And, finally, after 30 years of effort, string theory hasn't even achieved the status of science.

The string theory is a complicated pipe dream. Once our science admits that ORME atoms (orbitally rearranged monatomic elements) are a reality and they are everywhere in ratios as high as 10,000 to 1 then they will understand better how the universe works. Much like the electron that can be either a particle or a wave, ORME atoms transmit harmonic messages everywhere throughout the galaxy affecting the resonant frequency of all planets and stars. These particles are connected everywhere inter-dimensionally with other particles. The messages are being sent a billion times faster than light from a higher energy state (dimension) and are non-local.

Currently ORME atoms are being studied in China, Germany, and Japan to get a jump-start on this technology. One of the problems our science has with detecting ORME atoms is they lack the equipment to analyze single non-reactive particles. I am willing to bet that ORME atoms play a big role in the propagation of gravity waves as well as in cell division within all living things.

So far String Theory does not address all the particles that exist. Until they include all known energy states and particles in their calculations it appears to be just another pipe dream to get money from the government. I agree that there are probably many higher dimensions or energy states based on the various scrunch

limits of particles. There may even be no limit to how small particles can be scrunched down. The universe is a living thing that is continuously being reborn.

Gabriele Veneziano: “String Theory grew out of a model that I wrote down in 1968 to describe the world of nuclear particles, (such as protons and neutrons) and their interactions. Despite much initial excitement, the model failed. It was abandoned several years later in favor of quantum chromodynamics, which describes nuclear particles in terms of more elementary constituents, quarks. Quarks are confined inside a proton or a neutron, as if they were tied together by elastic, strings. In retrospect, the original string theory had captured those stringy aspects of the nuclear world. Only later was it revised as a candidate for combining general relativity and quantum theory.”

“The basic idea is that elementary particles are not point-like but rather infinitely thin one-dimensional objects, like stings. The large zoo of elementary particles, each with its own characteristic properties, reflects the many possible vibration patterns of a string. How can such a simple-minded theory describe the complicated world of particles and their interactions? The answer can be found in what we call quantum string magic. One the rules of quantum mechanics are applied to a vibrating string -just like a miniature violin string, except that the vibrations propagate along it at the speed of light-new properties appear. All have profound implications for particle physics and cosmology.” Miceo Kaku (MKAKU.ORG) says that string theory was an accidental discovery that fell out of the sky a 100 years ahead of its time. Two graduate students, Luciana and Oiler Bates accidentally came up a formula that accurately described the collision of sup-atomic particles. No one ever suspected that there could be such a formula that described the features of all sub-atomic particle collisions. The ancient Greeks described sub-atomic particles as music and they were right.

“Much new mathematics has come out of this formula. It opened up a whole plethora of alien math. They found that the Universe is expanding outward and accelerating so that eventually everything will die and the temperature will approach absolute zero.”

I can't concur with some of the above statements. In our present state of scientific development one theory is just as good as another except for the fact that some explain more physical events more accurately than others. Another theory that I think holds just as much water or possibly more is warp theory. This theory says that light is bent by gravity so that we are living in a well and the next star system is much closer than it appears. This is why everything seems to be accelerating away from us. One you get outside warp one the solar system looks incredibly small and the vastness of space is an illusion.

### ***DAVID FRANK***

Dark matter governs the behavior of individual stars. The Galaxies are all moving like a big river traveling a speed of 600 kilometers per second toward a super, super collector made of thousands of galaxies and dark matter. Fifty to a hundred billion years from now we will be in orbit around the freak collector or so mainstream science is telling us. Nobody will be around to see this so it is pretty safe bet to say such a thing. The dark matter is in charge however, and nobody knows what it is. [Could it be ORME particles?] If everything is moving toward a super, super Collector, doesn't that kind of shoot down the big bang theory?

Physicists have not succeeded in applying the equations to resolve key questions as to the validity of string theory.

### ***MISCELLANEOUS DATA***

Here is an interesting formula. Mars has 1% of the atmosphere of earth and earth has 1% of the atmosphere of Venus. Most of the objects strike the surface of mars and 1% of the objects strike the surface of earth. Practically nothing hits the surface of Venus because the atmospheric pressure is close to 140 pounds per square inch.



Your chances of getting hit by meteor on earth are 100 times less than if you were on Mars. The chances of getting hit by a meteor in Venus are a hundred times less than on Earth.

The Great Pyramid is 25,827.5 inches around its base. The Earth rotates around the Pleiades every 25,827.5 years.

### ***BIG BANG A LOT OF HOGWASH***

Everything out there seems to be moving in a circular orbit so how could there be a big bang? Everything down to the basic building blocks of matter including the quark is moving in an ellipse or orbiting around something else, how could there be a big bang? If there was a big bang then everything should be moving further away from everything else instead of heading toward the big collector. So, why do galaxies collide? Why do we see so many remnants of galaxies that have suffered a collision from another galaxy? Is our local-group of stars a remnant of a collision with another galaxy? The red shift distortion of the expanding model is misleading.

In 1964 George Gamow, the principal architect of the Big Bang Theory made the case for a universe that began billions of years ago as an explosion from an infinitely dense and infinitely small seed or energy. Fred Hoyle championed the Steady State Theory where the universe was infinite with no beginning and no end and where matter is continuously created in the space between galaxies. Both theories had strengths and weaknesses, for example, the Big Bang successfully accounted for the known abundance of hydrogen and helium but posited an embarrassing beginning that could not be explained.

The Steady State Theory avoided the stumbling block of a universe that seemed to come from nowhere but replaced it with particles of matter appearing

continuously from nothing. This was before we knew about the existence of ORME particles (orbitally rearranged monatomic elements). The Big Bang Theory made one prediction that was testable: if the universe began in a blaze of luminosity, a degraded remnant of that radiation should still be in existence everywhere and this microwave radiation could be calculated.

With the calculation of the cosmic microwave background radiation, the Big Bang Theory delivered a knockout punch to the Steady State Theory. In my opinion the idea that a single point the size of a proton exploded with such force as to create space itself belongs in the loony bin. It gets even loonier when they say it expands to a bubble 100,000 light years in diameter and then creates all the dark matter and dark energy plus the more complex matter and higher life forms in the entire Universe. This is nothing more than the religious dogma of certain scientists placating the Church by trying to make String Theory and Big Bang Theory fit the creation myth. Now we know however, that there are thousands of black holes in our own galaxy alone that could account for the background radiation of space.

So far our investigations have shown that there is no such thing as the big bang because everything out there is revolving around something else. The orbits may last millions even billions of years. For example, 'scientists' and 'astronomers' say our galaxy takes 200 million years to make one revolution. According to the books that I have read our galaxy will make about 20 revolutions before it dissipates. This is a lot of hogwash because Hubbil enabled us to see colliding galaxies. In order for this to happen, galaxies have to be much older than mainstream scientists so dogmatically proclaims. You see, they are all desperately trying to make everything fit into the "Big Bang" theory. Mankind's total existence (using mainstream astronomy) represents one percent of one revolution of our galaxy. The total existence of the dinosaurs represents only three-quarters of one revolution. How could there be a big bang that created everything if everything is orbiting something else?

Some physicists and astronomers say the Universe is collapsing due to some

unknown particle that makes up the dark matter mass. They are looking for neutrinos, wimps and other particles using photo-multiplier tubes under tons of heavy water buried deep in underground salt mines. So far they have not found what they are looking for. Now they are saying that the furthest out galaxies are accelerating away from us. I wish they would make up their minds. What they fail to realize is that empty space itself has one to three billion atoms per cubic meter. This mass alone might be enough to account for the gravitational force of dark matter. Then you have the inter-dimensional ORME particles.

This particle our science doesn't seem to recognize is m-state (ORME atoms), orbitally rearranged monatomic elements may account for most of the mass and they are inter-dimensional in nature (due to their high-speed electrons). There could be incredible amounts of them throughout space and we would never be able to see or detect them because they exist in a higher dimension and have little or no mass. If you heat them or charge them with a magnetic field or electricity they disappear from third dimension. They also repel magnetic field due to their unique shape. The electrons orbit in a ring so that when a magnetic field is introduced they produce the same magnetic polarity and like polarities repel each other. Due to this unique property they could be used as shields for spacecraft and possibly tractor beams. When energy is added they go to a higher, non-reactive, energy-state and time. Cool them off and they reappear. They weigh seven tenths of the weight of the original element they are transmuted from at room temperature. Half of the periodic table of elements can exist in the ORME-state.

ORME atoms respond to brain-wave frequencies. I am reasonably certain they were created by a higher power for the purpose of regulating the behavior of the Universe. The evidence speaks for itself. Read my books *Philosophers Stone*, *Spaceships of the Gods* and *Home of the Angels* to find out more about this advanced alien technology.

***BRING ON THE NOBEL PRIZE!***

Our Universe is based on geometry that changes constants as time and energy change. This points to m-state as being the dark matter and energy and mass that make up 69% of the Universe. As you will learn from reading my book, *Philosopher's Stone* this subsistence can be controlled by thought [magnetic or Messner fields] and exists in ratios as high as ten-thousand to one. Would a supreme intelligence have it any other way? Manifestation of three-dimensional matter from m-state is simply a matter of thinking the proper Messner frequency. On January 8, 2005 Theoretical Physicist, Michio Kaku was on the Coast to Coast Art Bell radio show talked about string theory and why the Galaxy doesn't fly apart. According to Dr. Kaku the Galaxy should have flown apart a long time ago because it is rotating too fast. Astronomers and Theoretical Physicists theorize that dark matter surrounding the Galaxy must be holding it together. This material whatever it is has a lot of mass. NASA and other scientific organizations have been trying to take a picture of it for years. Every time they point a camera at it they get nothing so they theorize that it exists in another dimension." {This is true!} Art Bell spoke up at this point and said, "Whoever figures this out will get the Nobel Prize."

My research into the inter-dimensional ORME particles (orbitally rearranged monatomic elements) or m-state in my book, *Philosopher's Stone* explains how this might hold the Galaxy together and solve the dark matter problem. ORME atoms are two atoms combined sharing all their protons and neutrons in the center nucleus. Since these particles have basically the same charge they tend to push apart like little magnets so you get a nucleus that is eight times larger in diameter than a normal atom. Instead of one Fermi in diameter the nucleus is eight Fermi's or larger. Since you have double the number of electrons orbiting these particles they tend to orbit much further away from the nucleus at about 1000 Fermi's and form a ring much like Saturn. This produces a particle that cannot form an electron bond into the three-dimensional matter that we are familiar with but is pushed around with various magnetic fields it comes in contact with. These particles have to remain monatomic or in the single atom state because their electrons are paired up in a ring orbiting in opposite directions. They cannot form an electron bond. Everything we are familiar with in the third dimension is held together by electron bonds.

ORME particles or m-state floats around between third-dimensional matter and actually repels it. Whenever one of these particles with a ring of opposite rotating electrons encounters a magnetic or gravitational field they reproduce the same field and push third-dimensional matter away. It works on the same principle as the electric transformer that is composed of rings of copper windings. This is not rocket science. This stuff repels 3-D matter and it has mass. In fact, it has the 5/8th the mass of the two atoms it is lowest transmuted from. As far as we know half the periodic table of elements can exist in the ORME or m-state. We are finding in huge quantities compared to three-dimensional matter. It seems to exist in ratios of 10,000 to one. In other words, when there is one atom of gold there could be 10,000 m-state atoms in the neighborhood. If this ratio hold true for the rest of the Universe then dark matter has to be m-state and the way it behaves repelling three-dimensional matter it does seem to fit the cosmological model. A tremendous repelling mass would hold the Galaxy together and allow it to rotate much faster. ORME particles are opposite of three-dimensional matter which is held together with electrons. This stuff repels everything with a magnetic or gravitational field. It will jump away from a magnet. Go to [subtleenergies.com](http://subtleenergies.com) and watch the video clip.

According to physicists (as mentioned elsewhere in this book) dark energy makes up 78 % of the universe. Dark matter makes up 28% of the mass of the universe and three-dimensional matter makes up less than 1 % of the mass of the Universe. These figures could be off by a factor of one thousand because scientists don't have any way to weigh dark matter and dark energy. ORME particles could very well account for the bulk of this dark matter mass, especially if they exist in ratios as high as 10,000 to one. ORME particles can be mass-less depending on their energy state. ORME particles exist in a higher dimension, or dimensions, (higher energy-states) most of the time when their electron rings exceed the speed of light. This makes them invisible to third-dimension, telescopes and other means of detection. If you could see them they would look like miniature galaxies.

The vibrating strings that bind everything in string theory are actually the non-local Meisner Fields propagated by the electrical rings of ORME particles. If these particles exist in space in the quantities that we think they do (up to 10,000

to 1) then it would explain how photons travel through space with little or no loss of power or amplitude. Since ORME particles super-conduct at room temperature they would be even more efficient in the cold of space. Since photons have little or no mass and can exist as a wave or a particle they are kind of inter dimensional particle in their own right. Every time a photon enters the proximity of an ORME particle it would be absorbed and kicked out 180 degrees on the other side faster than the speed of light with virtually no loss of power. It would actually be leaving before it entered but that is a matter for Physicists to argue over.

Bring on the Nobel Prize!

One of the arguments for the Big Bang theory is that there appears to be large areas of empty space beyond 14 billion light years. Who is to say that electrons don't come to rest after traveling 14 billion light years? Maybe they run down and loose their ability to travel through space. All particles decay and nothing lives forever. Our perceptions are warped because we don't live long enough to see these things happening.

### ***SPACE GOES ON FOREVER AND EVER!***

The following article in July 2004 issues of Scientific American by George Musser lends more credence to my theory that there was no big bang and space is an ongoing process that has neither beginning nor end. Reinhard Genzel of the Max Planck Institute for Extraterrestrial Physics in Garching, Germany: "...For instance, sensitive infrared observations have spotted giant galaxies just a couple of billion years after the big bang, which is early by cosmological standards. Many of these systems contain mature stars and so must have arisen even earlier. Moreover, the mix of elements in galaxies indicates that bigger ones are older than their smaller brethren."

Genzel and his colleagues' latest work tightens the screws even further. They focus on sub-millimeter galaxies, so called because astronomers see them in

light with a wavelength a bit shorter than one millimeter. Because Cosh light is hard to detect, these galaxies were discovered in 1997, even though they are some of the brightest objects in the universe. Genzel's team has measured the orbital speed of gas clouds within 11 of these systems, giving the first unambiguous measurement of the mass of galaxies in the early universe: greater than 1000 billion solar masses, as hefty as the biggest galaxies in the present-day universe. Extrapolated to the whole sky, the team's work implies 50 million of these heavyweights, 100 times as many as models predict."

"They're absolutely right," admits theorist Carlos Frenk of the University of Durham in England. "The models we put out three years ago did not produce enough big galaxies" in the distant past. Some claim that the findings cast a pall over the very concept of dark matter, but Genzel, Frenk and others say that the dark matter is behaving as it should; it is the ordinary matter mixed in with it that is causing the trouble."

"Dark matter may seem exotic, but cosmologists regard it as the essence of simplicity. It is "cold," endowed with little energy, and it responds only to the force of gravity. Ordinary matter, in contrast, is a cauldron of nuclear reactions, shock waves, magnetism, and turbulence—a mess that cosmologists whimsically call gastrophysics..." Even by the exacting standards of astronomers, the galaxy that Alan Stockton of the University of Hawaii at Manoa and his colleagues discovered last year is a real head-scratcher. It is massive (300 billion stars or thereabouts) and mature (its reddish hue implies that the stars are two billion years old) in a comparatively (some 2.6 billion years after the big bang). Stranger still, it seems like the Milky Way. For a disk to endure, the galaxy could not have collided with another sizable galaxy. Because such collisions are the usual triggers for rapid star formation, astronomers are left wondering how the galaxy managed to create so many stars so quickly!!!

The answer can only be that the Universe is incredibly old—possibly ageless. The following is transcribed directly from a video about Stephen Hawking. It is his voice created by speech synthesizer. Stephen Hawking:

“...The No Boundary Universe is a proposal that has some interesting implications. Without boundaries the Universe has no beginning and no end. We don't have to explain its creation. The universe simply exists. But, the consequences of the No Boundary proposal cannot be worked out fully without a complete quantum theory of gravity that will unite General Relativity and Quantum mechanics. We are back to the search for the theory of everything.”

“The Expansion of the Universe suggested the possibility that the Universe had a beginning in the past. The point at which the Universe may have started out became known as the “Big Bang.”

“In an unchanging Universe one can imagine that God created the Universe at any time in the past. On the other hand, if the Universe is expanding there may be physical reasons why there had to be a beginning. An expanding Universe does not preclude a creator but it does place limits on when he might have carried out his job. Einstein's theory of General Relativity show that the Universe was expanding.”

“Roger Penrose proved that a dying star collapses into a singularity. I wondered if the Universe would also collapse into a singularity? As a massive star collapses its gravity becomes so strong that light cannot escape. The laws of physics do not apply under conditions as time and mass no longer exist.”

“...The number of black holes may outnumber the number of stars in our Universe.” “Particles can escape from a black hole. Black holes are not completely black. At first, I didn't believe it. I was unsure of my discovery so I didn't tell many friends.”



“According to Quantum Mechanics space is filled with virtual particles that are constantly materializing in pairs separating and coming together to annihilate again. In the presence of a black hole one member of a particle may fall in leaving the other particle with nothing to annihilate with. Quantum Mechanics allows particles to escape from a black hole. Einstein did not fully accept Quantum Mechanics and said, “God does not play dice...” “Black hole radiation has shown us that gravitational collapse is not as final as we once thought. If an astronaut falls into a black hole his atoms will be recycled.”

“In 1981 my interest in the fate of the Universe was reawakened when I attended a conference on Catholics in the Vatican. Afterwards I met the pope and he told us that it was all right to study the evolution of the Universe after the big bang but that we should not inquire into the big bang itself because the moment of creation was the work of God. I was glad he did not attend the conference I had just given-the possibility that the Universe had no beginning and no creation.”

“If one goes back in time one comes to the point where the laws of physics break down. Time is a word invented by man.” “If the Universe is completely self contained with no boundary or no end it would neither be created, not destroyed. It would simply be.”

“Where does the difference in the past and the future come from? The laws of physics are not changed by time. I began to wonder what would happen when the Universe began to stop expanding and began to contract. Would we see broke cups gather themselves together off the floor and jump back on the table?”

Stephen gave a colleague the problem to solve. He worked on it a month or so and came back to Stephen with a no answer. Again Stephen sent him to solve the problem but to no avail. Eventually Stephen ordered that they write a computer program and in a few months they had their answer. Stephen had made a mistake. His idea that time and the Universe would reverse like a collapsing star was wrong. Time will not reverse and we will continue to get older. The Unified

Theory is so compelling that it brings about its own existence.

“Whatever happens 10-billion years from now I will not be around to be proven wrong?”

Stephen fully realized that when matter approaches the speed of light time slows down. Much like the race between the turtle and the hare the hare can never catch the tortoise. Therefore there can be no beginning and no end. The number of heavy elements on earth is proof of an endless, no-boundary Universe.

## **WHAT GOES ON INSIDE OF BLACK HOLES?**

It is obvious that galaxies make their own stars from dust clouds because we can see them being born in the dust clouds. They weren't formed by any big bang. After the stars are born they are sent out to make the body of the galaxy. Galaxies are like living things in that they rebuild their bodies and do battle with each other with galactic collisions exchanging planets, stars, swapping moons and wiping out whole civilizations—exchanging elements—the DNA of space.

In order to make stars galaxies spew out dust clouds from the black holes near their center and send them out ten to twenty thousand light years in a few years because they are in a state of matter with little or no mass. The event horizon is the point around a black hole where light cannot escape. This fact by definition gives the black holes their name. The only thing that can escape from a black hole is something with less mass than a photon. Since we now know the mass of a photon is  $5.86E-66$  grams then we know the weight of a particle that cannot escape from a black hole.

I have been researching ORME atoms or m-state for thirty years and it comes natural that my mind would not shut down at the event horizon like so many

other researchers. M-state or monatomic state of matter is composed of two atoms with all their protons in the center nucleus. The electrons pair up and orbit around in a ring in opposite directions creating a large particle of 1000 Fermies in diameter. These particles are very numerous and outnumber ordinary matter in ratios of at least 10,000 to 1. The physical shape of ORME particles gives them their properties; repelling magnetic fields and gravity. Their physical shape gives them properties that fit within the definition of a room-temperature superconductor. The ring of electrons passing each other at twice the speed of light enable them to magnetic resonant couple with each other and outside magnetic fields and the distance is non-local. With this material is it theoretically possible to send a message to the other side of the galaxy 100,000 light years distant in one Planck second.

When a star gets pulled into the event horizon of a black hole all the atoms from the unfortunate star get ripped apart into their various constituents, quark, photons, neutrons and protons. The various masses of the particles would form rings or layers of different masses. Photons would be compressed into electrons and rubbed together creating a layer of very high potential. As the inner layers of protons are squeezed together into heavier double atoms they would tend to pick up free electrons near by. Because everything is spinning around in such a high state of energy the electrons would pair up and orbit in rings until there were enough of them to reduce the mass of the particle to near zero. At this time they would also be invisible (not reflect photons) and be ejected (propelled) from the black hole at tremendous velocities several times light speed. They become little magnetic bullets ejected from the poles (points in a black hole opposite from areas of greatest rotation). Due to their physical shape m-state or ORME atoms repel magnets.

This explains the gigantic dust clouds inside galaxies where stars are born.

## ***BIG BANG DOES NOT CONTRADICT CREATION***

In fact, the Big Bang theory was invented by the Catholic Church. “What!” you

say. "I thought Edwin Hubble invented the Big Bang theory." Well, that's not quite correct. A Catholic monk, George Lemaitre, first proposed the Big Bang theory in 1927. American, Edwin Hubble published the idea in 1929 two years after the Catholic Church grabbed onto the idea. It was Hubble that attached the mathematics to the idea in an attempt to make sense of it. The Catholics invented the idea to unite the Biblical idea of creation with science at the time. You can't make something out of nothing. The fundamental laws of physics specifically state this in order to explain the creation of all matter in the universe in an instant from an infinitesimally-small, microscopic point you have to have an event with infinite energy. The Catholic Church endorsed the Big Bang Theory because it fit the Biblical creation paradigm, that there is an infinite God or YHWH.

After Hubble published the theory the Church heralded it as proof that the bible was scientifically accurate and "Divine Truth." Scholars have been debating the validity of this theory for decades.

If the Big Bang theory is a reality, according to my reasoning it does not contradict the Biblical six-day creation theory. Say for example, if God were going to set off a firecracker big enough to create everything he would need at least a couple days head-start to get his spaceship up to light speed before it went off. This might keep him ahead of the blast just far enough to survive because he would be traveling at 99.9999 percent the speed of light and his time would be slowed down to nothing.

Our present knowledge of physics dictates that 12 to 13 billion years will have passed while God traveling near the speed of light only experienced a time elapse of three days. He would have had to set the charge just right to create third dimensional matter. One way of doing this would be to create lots of ORME atoms first which he could control with his brain waves. Then he would use these particles to transmute the necessary elements to support life in all its various forms.

During the 12 to 14 billion years of time matter was supposed to have expanded, destroying and recreated again into its present state God would have had to regulate this process with brain waves. It would take God another day or so to slow down from light speed, find a suitable world or worlds, and push them into the correct orbits to support life. Then he would have to find a moon to regulate the life cycles and get somebody to man it. Hence "The Man in The Moon." Then he would have to take off again to put a few billion more worlds into orbits everywhere. Finally on the sixth day he would come back to find a world teeming with life (dinosaurs) of every description. Then he would have to put hunters down there with big guns to kill off the dinosaurs.

The oxygen levels would have to be high enough to support animal life so obviously he would have to put in orbit near a white dwarf star so that the phytoplankton and diatoms would do their job of mopping up the CO<sub>2</sub> releasing oxygen for so-called higher life forms to breathe. God would then have to kill off most of the animal life that is harmful to man and then create the first man to have dominion over what he created. The easiest and most cost effective way to do this is to divert a meteor into the Earth. Obviously, God had lots of deck-hands or helpers (Angels) to do this.

By this time, advanced civilizations throughout the Universe and planets in other galaxies would have had a much longer time to evolve and be capable of space travel. They would have come to earth many times in the past to help mankind evolve. The latest data shows that man's DNA is a composite of 22 different alien species. We have lots of relatives out there!

They came down here and took some chimpanzee DNA, mixed in 22 of their own specie and turned them loose to see if they would kill each other off. This was done to eliminate a galactic war. We do the fighting why they stand back and bet on the contestants.

Einstein, being a member of the Christian-Jewish community was forced to go

along with the Big Bang theory but he had his reservations. He wondered where the energy came from in the first place. There was no way he could explain an infinitely small space creating enough energy to make everything. Then when you get into expansion theory science turns into science fiction.

There is no way mankind can advance when he lets religion dictate what is real and not real. Mankind will never discover the true meaning of God when he forces his own ideas upon reality. If he is allowed to persist in this fruitless endeavor he will never discover the truth.

So, when did time begin? In Scientific American May 2004 issue: "Science does not have a conclusive answer yet, but at least two potentially testable theories plausibly hold that the universe-and therefore time-existed well before the "big bang" (I don't think there was one). If either scenario is right, the cosmos has always been in existence and, even if it re-collapses one day, it will never end."

"Current measurements suggest that, I about 3-billion years, the Milky Way and Andromeda may collide." –John Dubendki Hayden Planetarium University of Toronto, Canada. This is more evidence that there is no such thing as a big bang forcing the universe to expand. Galaxies wouldn't be colliding if they are getting further apart!

## **CHAPTER EIGHT**

## **DISCOVERIES OF SPACE ANOMALIES A DARK GALAXY?**

In the Virgo cluster, 50 million light years from earth in a region of space known as Virgo H121 astronomers there is a galaxy trapped in perpetual darkness. It completely redefines what a galaxy is. Galaxies are supposed to have stars but this one doesn't and can only be seen with radio waves.

Robert Minchin of Cardiff University in Wales and his colleagues located it by tuning in to its radio emissions. The emissions identify it as a swirling cloud of hydrogen gas containing 100 million times the mass of the sun, making it the larger than many dwarf visible galaxies. The speed that it rotates indicates that it is full of some other kind of material mass that emits nothing; no radio, no x-rays, nothing. Nobody has a clue as to what dark matter is made of yet it seems to make up the bulk of what galaxies are made of. This galaxy has an even darker matter heavier than ordinary dark matter.

Jonathan Davies of Cardiff suggests that it is merely at the extreme end of the range of galaxy evolution. Other astronomers think that dark galaxies form stars but very slowly. Because of its low density Virgo H121 may never pull gas clouds together into stars.

So far this is the only completely dark galaxy ever discovered. Computer simulations however indicate that dark galaxies may outnumber bright ones in a ration of 100 to 1.

## ***VELA SUPERNOVA MAY HAVE ALTERED THE ICE AGE CYCLE***



I don't believe this statement to be true but it is possible it may have affected earth due to its relative close proximity. At a distance of 815 light years, the Vela Supernova Remnant is one of the nearest. Its faint tendrils of nebulosity are splashed across 5 degrees of sky.

Even though the Vela SNR is fainter than the Veil, you can trace much of the Vela in an 8-inch using an OIII filter. Larger amateur scopes will show multiple strands of wide, diffuse swaths of nebulosity and delicate, twisted gas plumes that span numerous eyepiece fields of view.

To explore Vela SNR begin just north of 4th magnitude Epsilon (ε) Velorum, Located are right ascension (RA) 8h37.6m and declination (DEC) -43 Degrees 00 min. (20000.0), and follow a meandering stream of nebulosity to the southwest. You can follow another long, narrow filament to the west of the 5th magnitude double star HD 72127 at RA 8h29.5m and DEC -44 degrees 43 minutes. ---Astronomy September 2006.

If we knew when this one went off then we might be able to correlate it with the ice age cycle.

## **HISTORICAL MARS DATA**

1726 - Jonathan Swift writes in Gulliver's Travels, "Certain astrologers have discovered two lesser stars, or satellites, which revolve around Mars. Whereof the innermost is distant from the center of the primary planet exactly three of its diameters, and the outermost five; the former revolves in the space of ten hours, and the latter in twenty on and a half..." Swift must have been privy to ancient documents or knowledge. Instruments of his day could not have discerned the

two moons.

1809 - Honore Flaugergues, a French astronomer reports “yellow” clouds on the surface of Mars.

1877 - Asaph Hall “discovers” Phobos and Deimos. He named them without really understanding what he had done. Velikovsky states that he did it without realizing these names were the same names given to the two satellites by the ancients (see *Worlds in Collision*, page 284).

1877 - Schiaparelli discovers “lines” on Mars that he calls “canali”. No one else could apparently see them.

1879 - Schiaparelli reports that he sees the canals grow straight and in many cases “double” from one canal to any pairs of parallel canals. He saw a total of twenty canals double over the period of several oppositions. The astronomical community was incredulous to his claims (sound familiar?)

1886 - Percival Lowell builds a telescope in Arizona and records in drawings canals on the surface of Mars. He’s convinced there is intelligent life on Mars.

11/1964 - Mariner 3 & 4 fly by Mars. Mariner 3 was reported to have failed. Mariner 4 took 20 photographs of Mars.

1969 - Mariner 6 & 7 both did flybys of Mars. NASA uses data from these satellites to say that the canals are not canals but rather “dark features”.

1971 - Mariner 8 & 9 launch for Mars. NASA claims that 8 failed. Mariner 9 orbited the red planet for nearly a year. Upon arrival at Mars, Mariner 9 found a planet-wide, dust storm occurring. The storm lasted over a month before the satellite could take images. Mariner 9 was the first satellite to take pictures of Phobos and Deimos.

1975 - Two satellites, each with an orbiter and a lander, called Viking went to Mars.

Late 70's - On the coat tails of Viking and its Mars discoveries, there is a strong move to militarize space exploration. Hoagland has pointed out very succinctly that Admiral Bobby Inman heads up the JPL oversight committee. Military leaders can now be found in many leadership positions within NASA.

Late 80's/ Early 90's - NASA begins to acknowledge, if not publicly-privately, the threat from NEO's. Gene Shoemaker is very public in sharing his knowledge of this threat, being an expert on the Arizona crater and reports dozens of previously unfound craters around the world. In 73 Shoemaker initiated the Planet-crossing Asteroid survey.

Gene Shoemaker paid the ultimate price for shedding too much light on the subject of the possibility of a deadly impact. Gene Shoemaker was a geologist who wanted to go to the moon. He became very interested in astronomy and created a branch of the USGS called Astrogeology. More than being known as one of the CO-discoverers of SL9 he was known as the man who catalogued literally hundreds of previously unknown earth impactors, via weather eroded craters. He did this after research into the mechanics of impacts, by studying craters all over the world. On July 18th 1997 he was traveling with his wife on a long straight road outside of Alice Springs on his way to study another crater, when his car was hit head on by another car. TMG's investigation into the accident

was stopped cold in its tracks. Investigators in Australia were told they were not allowed to view case files on the incident, even when the investigator was a past, high-ranking, Australian government official (however at the time a representative of TMG). The case was sealed and apparently no one is allowed to view the details of the accident. Shoemaker's spouse was with him at the time and suffered near fatal injuries. She has since recovered and it has been reported that she has returned to work.

The above appears fairly clear, but without the case file there is nothing that can be proven. We can only speculate on what is known. Seems strange however that the accident occurred in broad daylight, with only two vehicles on the roadway.

7/7/88 & 7/12/88 - Phobos 1 & 2 are launched. These two Russian satellites were launched in the wake of Viking information coming forth. The two satellites were both sent to study the Mar's Moon Phobos! Phobos 1 failed on 9/2/88 on its way to Mars, due to loss of altitude control and lock on the sun. Phobos 2 was lost on 3/27/89 after a close pass over Phobos (the moon). Russians claim it was blasted out of space by a plasma beam. NASA states that it was due to the failure of an on-board computer. What intelligence or information about Mars or Phobos did the Russians know? The image is the last picture that the satellite took before being destroyed.

1992 - The Mars Observer is launched after a 17 year gap in Mars' missions. NASA claims that they lost communication with the satellite shortly before it was to enter orbit around Mars.

7/94 - SL9 ends its career as it plunges into Jupiter. Many at JPL were amused. Most rational humans were stunned at the implications. SL9 dramatically changed the way we look at impact theory forever.

1996/7 - Mars Pathfinder lands on Mars with a mobile “rover” to do soil experiments.

10/97 - NASA launches the Cassini satellite with 72 pounds of plutonium aboard; a possible 70 megatons of blasting power. The Illuminati were experimenting to see if they could turn Jupiter into another sun.

2/98 - Spectrum Aerospace is founded as a research DNA development, company. DSI will be their first project. According to their home page they are involved in “sophisticated defense (military)” projects.

8/98 - NASA claims that they change the mission of satellites Deep Space 1 from a fly by of Mars/Phobos and a close inspection of 76P to an innocuous comet. 12/98 - Mars Climate orbiter was lost according to NASA, due to arrive too low to the surface of Mars. 1/99 - Mars polar Lander attempted to land on the southern pole of Mars with two probes that were meant to dig into the Martian soil. Again, NASA states it was lost. Evidence reflects that this mission and perhaps others were taken over by the new US military space agency called Space Guard.

6/99 - Comet Lee rounds the sun. Many weather and earthquake effects are likely during its passage. For the first time a category “6” tornado hits Oklahoma, leaving death and destruction in its path. It was the first time a “6” rating was ever used.

8/99 - Total Solar eclipse from Turkey. Several objects were reported in a CNN video clip. Shadows are also seen crossing the face of the earth at a nearly right angle to the moon’s shadow. There are many claims that Nostradamus’ prophecy of the Great Terror is fulfilled. 9/99 - Clinton initiates the most recent NMD program (national Missile Defense). In a statement later the next year he states,

“At this moment of unprecedented peace and prosperity, with no immediate threat to our security or our existence...at a time like this it is tempting, but wrong, to believe there are no serious long-term challenges to our security.” What or who is he talking about? Intermittent air to air missile test are carried out to the present. Most are declared unsuccessful by the watching world. 3/1/00 - Based upon NASA definitions, TMG breaks the story that MARS will experience an imminent hit from the comet 76P. 3/4/00 - NASA, for the first time in their history, list comet West-Kohoutek-Ikemura as making a “near-miss” to Mars. TMG is slandered on the Internet by a JPL/NASA employee over the prediction.

5/00 - NASA makes the public announcement that after two multimillion-dollar Mars projects fail they will halt upcoming missions to Mars. There is evidence that the projects did not fail and were taken over by Spaceguard, the most recent addition to the US armed forces. 5/16/-17/00 - One of the most powerful solar storms on record occurred. The Midwest is torn in two by a very destructive storm, spawning a category 4 tornado in Nebraska. 5/28/00 - TMG receives an unverified report from two different NASA sources that two high level NASA scientists abandoned their posts this weekend. The indications were they had information of a catastrophic nature concerning Mars. We were never able to verify their reports.

5/29/00 - concerning the space shuttle Atlantis (interesting name), NASA initially announced their intent to extend the mission three days. However the mission was abruptly cut short by one day. The landing was forced in an extremely rare nighttime dark landing. The shuttle carried two very curious instruments that may be related to the 76P/Mars event. One was the Spartan satellite, designed to study the solar environment. The other was an infrared telescope.

6/4/00 - The Compton Gamma Ray observatory is intentionally crashed into the earth, even though it was functioning well at the time. One NASA scientist protested. 6/4/00 - Comet 76P encounter with Mars.

6/4/00 - The beginning of the largest dust storms ever recorded on the surface of Mars. Could it be a result of fragment hits?

## CHAPTER NINE



## ***A BIGGER OLDER UNIVERSE***

An article in The Week says the universe is about 2 billion years older than previously thought. Science magazine says the speculation is based on observations by the Carnegie Institution of Washington, which has challenged the value of the Hubble constant—a number that underlies all of astronomy's distance measurements.

Carnegie researchers intensively studied the brightness and movement of a single star in the Triangulum galaxy, concluding that the galaxy is 3 million light years away—not 2.6 million, as the Hubble constant indicated. If the Hubble constant must be recalculated, it would mean that the universe is both older and larger and previously thought. The Big Bang would have occurred about 16 billion years ago, rather than the current estimate of 13.7 billion years. So far, the new data looks quite accurate, says astrophysicist Edward Guinan of Villanova University. “The method is good, the group is good, and they did a good job,” he says, “but it’s just one star.”

That’s good! How much other data is being manipulated to fit?

Why aren’t the schools teaching the new discoveries? There is nothing relating to the nearest stars in any of the school curriculums. It’s as if they are avoiding all Sirius and Procyon data like a plague.

**SPACE IS MUCH OLDER THAN MAINSTREAM WOULD HAVE US BELIEVE**

The number of stars in the infrared phase (old red dwarfs ten billion years and older) outnumber sun like stars 100 to one. The universe is very old indeed if not ageless. We see it in the dust of mars and the asteroid belt formerly Moldek.

## **THE COLD WAR IS ALIVE AND WELL**

Thirty percent of NASA's rocket is dead weight yet they are still claiming we sent men to the moon. No way! There is not one meter or one frame or anything, no exposed film to analyze the Van Allen Belt. They are all lying about the radiation in space. One frame of film or a small radiation tag like those worn by people working near nuclear reactors is all it takes to measure the radiation in space but do you think NASA would send one into space? Absolutely not! They don't want anybody knowing how hot it is up there. Is the reason why they destroyed the 100 or so reels of film and video tape footage supposedly taken on the moon to keep us from finding out that they didn't go there? The filmed footage was paid for with your taxpayer's dollar. Why did they destroy it?

Then there is the information NASA is putting in their Koran on water. It blows me away. Here we are supposed to be so smart and there is nothing on the element that is supposed to be so important to life. I'm fed up with all the disinformation and government infomercials. You can't even use NASA information because NASA damage control people will deny anything and everything. It's amazing how much is wrong. There are no words cruel enough to describe these people. Hitler was kinder because at least you knew what he was going to do.

There is no excuse for what they are doing to our kids in school today with all the disinformation. Everything they teach is fifty to a hundred years outdated.

There is equipment up there right now that can give us radiation levels in the Van Allen Belt and on the Moon but they won't disseminate it to the public.

Status quo is still playing games with us.

Amateur astronomers recently took a picture of Sirius B. using one single lens and a digital camera. The general public is smarter than NASA any day. Here an amateur was capable of capturing an image of a white dwarf that the biggest telescopes on earth can't photograph and he did it by not filtering out the UV light with a lot of lenses.

We have these huge organizations all over the world with multibillion dollar observatories and they can't get a picture of Sirius B. All we get is computer-doctored eye candy of far off galaxies.

When you relinquish your free agency to these Homeland Security power-mad monsters you relinquish your soul! To keep the status quo 381 scientists and microbiologists were murdered in Germany, France 255, Canada 165, UK 68, Australia, 65, Japan 39 and in the U. S. 11,127.

Bush was against stem cell research because it could make the average person better off which is contrary to the Divine Right of Kings. When you are a king you want to perpetuate your own bloodline and have everybody else die off. They want to take us back to the time when the Kings and Lords were a foot taller and live twice as long as the average person. There are books that tell how this was done still in existence today.

It's not going to get any better when our kids in school have to learn bad information decimated 50 years ago. They won't dare change because it would mean they would be caught in a lie.

There is no money studying the Sirius system, no new probes, science, Astronomy, nothing for the past 50 years. They can't publish it, they won't study it and there is zero science on it. You would think that these nearest and largest star systems that affect our climate would be of great interest yet there is nothing. That means that somebody is pulling the strings about stopping any study on the Sirius star system, our moon and Venus. There is nothing about NASA studying any of the bodies. It's a shame because all the school children are being fed disinformation.

Phobos 2A, the most advanced nuclear propulsion system was tested in 1968. Where is it today?

Radioactive elements on Mars say that it is thousands of years older than Earth. That throws off the theory that Mars and Earth were formed at the same time.

I finally did my own research as to the energy expended in the recession of the moon. It is 250 terra watts per hour not the officially NASA listed 5 terra watts. The gravity pull between the moon and the Earth is 30,000 terra tons.

## **MISCELLANEOUS**

The following are bits and pieces of information that I don't know where to put in the book at the present time but they are necessary for a more comprehensive understanding of the subject matter.

- Most of the particles coming from deep space are too small to cause much DNA damage.

- Large meteorite craters cause oil basins—initiating all sorts of chemical reactions! If a meteor were to hit a large uranium deposit, could it cause a nuclear reaction?
- Yellow cake uranium is a cosmic contribution.
- The best radiation shield is ten meters of water. The primary radiation shield on the space station is water surrounded by a secondary radiation shield of VHMW plastic. I assume that means very high mill weight. Brad says it is the same as the white urethane cutting board in your kitchen.
- The 225-million year galactic pulse that wipes out most of the life on Earth may be tied to other galaxies. Everything's connected.
- It takes seven inches of lead to reduce 1000 rads of space radiation down to acceptable levels. Our atmosphere, which has a weight of ten tons per square-meter, is an even better radiation shield.
- On earth the radiation levels is  $\frac{1}{2}$  a millirad per day in northern climates and  $\frac{1}{4}$  millirad per day near the equator. Some place where there are large uranium deposits the radiation level can be lethal in a week.
- .1 % of what comes toward earth makes it to the surface.
- Orbital oscillations cause huge changes on earth.

- When we are close to Sirius there were two suns in the sky.

## **TWO SUNS IN THE SKY**

*Ancient monuments with 2 suns and a moon!*



**Right** This stele illustrates the victory over the Gizzara by Narmer. He is depicted climbing a mountain at the head of his troops, trampling on the bodies of his enemies, while paying homage to the sun for his victory. The king's headdress bears the home emblematic of divine power.

2340 B.C.



*TWO SUNS + MOON*



PICTURES OF IRAQ ROADSIDE MONUMENTS SHOWING TWO SUNS  
AND A MOON.



## **CHAPTER TEN**

## TELEPHONE LOG CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD GUTH

April 2, 2004

“The vacuum of space becomes greater near the event horizon because everything is being sucked into it. Maybe a black hole is not a gravity black hole but a time holding device that slows down everything including the photons that go into it. Black holes could be holding patterns. Science has put photons in holding patterns by slowing them down and even stopping them.”

“If the ultraviolet spectrum has more photons to make it more energetic then this theory is a possibility.” The matter going into a black hole may be there physically only slowed down to where we can't see it. It might be in a zone where photons and radio waves cannot exist.”

[This is when I told him about one of the craft being held at Area 51.]

Observers, entering the 40-diameter alien saucer at area 51 report that when they enter inside it becomes hundreds of yards larger to their perceptions. When you look inside you can see men in white coats working on equipment at least a hundred yards away but the outside of the craft appears to be only 40 foot in diameter. Scientists are amazed when they examine the craft for the first time. They stick their heads inside the door and pull them out again five or six times until the concept finally sinks in.

Somehow the advanced alien technology is able to manipulate space as well as time. The implications of this are important because it enables a large group of

space travelers to travel in a relatively small craft with little energy consumption. Brad said he would look into it.

“Between the moon and earth there is the equivalent energy of 5 terawatts per hour. If we put up a man-made moon the same mass and size of our moon it would take 5 terawatts to keep there. If you wanted to move it one centimeter away from us it would take 5 terawatts. The moon has five billion meters of surface area and to make it move through space containing three billion atoms per cubic meters it takes 5 terawatts of energy.

Our moon is receding from earth. If you wanted to stop the recession we could extract 5 terawatts per hour from it somehow using tethers or some kind of device and we would have 5 terawatts of energy for a very long time. The energy interaction between Sirius system and our Solar system has to be in the quadrillion terawatts.

THE THREE BILLION ATOMS IN EVERY  
CUBIC METER OF SPACE IS THE DNA BECAUSE IT  
SEEMS TO HAVE A LITTLE OF EVERYTHING THAT  
IS IN THAT AREA---Brad Guth

According to Brad, the reason we can see photons is because they are so light that they go right between everything else that is out there. Only when they hit the atmosphere where there are more atoms per cubic meter do they become diffused.

Brad seems to think that photons jump from atom to atom in space. The atoms act as a chain link to relay photons from atom to atom. Much like laser light they go in one side at zero degrees and come out the back out at 180 degrees. Lasers

produce coherent light by putting it into a ruby or other crystal with two sides silvered. One side is silvered slightly less and the other so at a certain point when the number of photons builds up it will overload and spew a beam of coherent light out one end.

A mirror will reflect a photon because it is so small and light but a mirror won't reflect atoms because they are too massive. How do photons keep going through space? It seems that the two particles have a need to coexist. A black hole will suck up whole galaxies but nothing goes through it. Different frequencies of light would weigh different due to their different energy state. Team Hubbil's estimate of the weight of a photon is  $5.86E-66$  grams.

### ***CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD JUNE 26, 04***

The Dogons in central Africa describe the Sirius star system as being composed of three bodies orbiting around each other with orbit periods of fifty years. So far our science has not found this third body.

Ancient writings describe the planet Venus as having a tail as if it were entering our solar system as a comet. Since the Sirius system is composed of a little neutron star with tremendous gravity and a large sun type star orbiting around it or visa-verse. If there were planets or a third body the size of Venus it very well could have been caught in a gravitational vortex when it was close to our sun and pulled into our system. It could have come into our solar system during a period of neutral gravity alignment. As our sun burns down Venus could become the next inhabitable, planet. Venus's atmosphere is  $5.0E20$  Kilograms weight composed mostly of CO<sub>2</sub>. However, 25% of this is water. That is a lot of water. If Venus cools off enough to where water can exist on its surface it could very well start to rain for forty days and forty nights.

{Last year (2002) Brad found a cable suspension bridge five kilometers long on

the planet Venus}

### ***CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD JULY 18, 2004***

I was thinking about the coal deposits at Bluff Point near Homer, Alaska when it suddenly hit me that each layer of coal represented an actual transient of The Sirius system. You can plainly see where the ice ages have left layers of glacier silt after pressing down the vegetation with a mile-high sheet of ice.

I called Brad with the news and he suggested that I take photographs try to get samples of the top and bottom of each coal seam for radio carbon dating.

### ***PLANET SWAPPING***

On July 22 I called Brad again about his neutral gravity alignment theory of how Venus may have been pulled out of the Sirius system. It took me weeks to figure out what he was talking about (Sorry I am a little slow). I knew at the time that there had to be small areas of neutral gravity between orbiting bodies such as the Earth and the Moon but they would be quit small and ever changing their positions. A spaceship or planet could theoretically maintain a position in this neutral gravity position but it would be difficult because any momentum at all would carry it into the gravitational field of either body.

Then I thought of the Sirius and Procyon systems composed of two large orbiting stars and I suddenly knew what he was talking about. As a planet orbited between two stars which are orbiting each other there would be large invisible sheets of neutral gravity between the stars and a larger period of time when a planet would be coasting along under its own momentum-not being pulled by either star. If a Sirian planet came around between Sirius and Procyon when our solar system happened to be traveling by Sirius, the gravity of our system might accelerate it our direction and it would become a comet entering

our system. Brad says ancient writing about Venus talk about it having a tail as if it were moving into our system as a comet. If it was an inhabited planet at the time it was captured what a wild ride that would be.

It suddenly dawned on me that this was the way our sun was captured by the Sirius system. When our sun left its birthing cloud with the Big Dipper stars it drifted in cold space for over one billion years. Earth had an ice age that lasted one billion years. When our sun drifted between Sirius and Procyon, Sirius B came around our sun started following it because it has more gravity than our sun so we went into orbit around Sirius. The light and heat from this multiple star system made life possible on earth by warming it and turning the Co<sub>2</sub> into coal, oil, and limestone and releasing free oxygen for us to breathe.

Team Hubbil has shown us colliding, Galaxies where all hell would be breaking loose. There would be massive planet swapping, stars hitting stars, moon swapping moons hitting moons, planets colliding, stars hitting stars and total and utter chaos. If this is true then planet swapping would not be all that uncommon.

As much as our scientists want the elemental composition of the planets in our solar system to be the same in order to fit the idea that they were all formed at the same time our sun was formed they are finding they are all different. There can be only one explanation for this and that is, planet swapping happens all the time. Either they are knocked into the sun or kicked into different orbits by asteroids and the gravity of the larger planets.

### ***HOW THEY CAME HERE***

We did the calculations on how the Anunnaki could get here from the Sirius system and it seems impossible given our present stage of technological development. This is due to the tremendous speed necessary to traverse the distance of .1 light years in eight years and the possibility annihilation by a

single dust particle.

They could get here however, if they rode in on the planet Venus or the moon when they were being swapped from the Sirius system. It appears they had a technology slightly more advanced than our present day because they could travel between planets within a system. As they were coming in they would have made a number of contingency plans such as stopping off and colonizing some of the other planets in our system such as Mars. This may be the reason there are at least ten faces carved into the surface of the planet Mars along with many ancient pyramids, buildings roads and square fields marked out on its surface. (See picture of fields West of Olympis Mons.)

#### ***CONVERSATION WITH BRAD 10/5/04***

A ship crashed in China around 30,000 years ago. This should be front page news around the world for weeks at a time but you never hear anything about it. The Chinese have been very secretive about this. They found 750 discs with micro-text written on them. Only now have they been able to decipher them. Apparently the aliens who carved the discs were less than three feet tall and looked radically different from the humans living in the area. In order to keep from being hunted and killed for food they had to hide out in caves.

From that period of time forward the Chinese invented 90 percent of the things on earth. Gunpowder was one of those inventions. It is quite possible that they derived most of this technology from the Wizards as they were called.

#### **CONVERSATION WITH BRAD October 13. 2004**

“It is not necessarily the mass of stars that determines orbits but the alignment of

mass, the eclipse of other stars behind is what determines orbits. It takes a supercomputer programmed with all the right data and the right software several weeks to come up with somewhat accurate data.” I had to change the subject at this point because what he was saying was hurting my head. So I went into my own rant about the star Canopus.

The book Canopus Revelation it mentions that Canopus is linked with Osiris. Canopus for Egypt was the South Polar star. It is the second brightest star in the sky and inter-plays with Sirius in such a way those ancient-accounts say they control time. Furthermore Canopus is also the star of the navigators, both ancient and modern and was believed to allow access to the afterlife, the domain of Osiris. Canopus was specifically identified with Osiris’s chest, the ark in which he was transformed from a mere mortal to resurrected supergod-an image that has inspired mankind ever since. Canopus was therefore literally a “Stargate” where man could communicate with and aspire to become Gods - and enter other dimensions. To find out more about the read my book Philosopher’s Stone.

#### CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD October, 20 2004

The tides this fall weren’t as big as they usually are. I remembered that Brad had mentioned that the Moon was receding from Earth. The thought came to mind that since the Moon was further away than last year it might have an effect on the tides making them smaller. The thought came to mind that if we were being terra formed then as the ice caps on earth melted raising the sea levels the people doing the terra forming might move the moon further away to keep the tides from overflowing the land and causing so much damage.

I called Brad to find out the rate at which the Moon was receding from Earth. As it turned out it is only going away from us at a little over an inch a year-38 millimeters to be exact. Eons ago when the Moon was closer to the tides would have been bigger. Brad said that the rate the Moon was receding from Earth was



as much as two inches a year in ancient times. I theorized that in 200 million years the moon would have traveled 200 million inches further away from us. This is 16,666,666 feet or roughly 2,777 nautical miles. Brad theorizes that the small differences between the Moon and Earth could be the result of many factors. For example the Earth might be shrinking one inch a year. Brad then went into his usual speech as to how much power would be required to push the Moon further away at the rate of one inch per year. It requires ten terra watts of energy pushing 24-hours a day seven days a week to displace the mass in the space displaced by the Moon. There are from one to three billion atoms per cubic meter of space and this mass creates enough resistance to use up 10 terra watts of energy.

He is trying to figure out what is creating the 10-terra watts of energy that is moving the Moon away. Water tidal action or lithosphere tides on Earth may be furnishing this energy or if the Moon had a liquid core it could also furnish some of this energy.

Brad says that we should terra form the Moon by putting machines on it that could generate a carbon dioxide atmosphere or at least enough to create some air pressure to keep our blood from boiling. Then with the proper breathing equipment we could walk around on the Moon. It is only natural for an intelligent race of people to want to terra form its neighboring planets and moons.

### ***CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD NOVEMBER 2, 05***

Brad reported that he is making some headway with the British web sites. At one point they actually banned him from putting anything onto their sites. It said: "Ban Brad Guth from putting material on this site." This seemed to have the opposite effect because our personal web sites sky-rocketed to the top of the search-engine lists. Since then, we noticed that people posting several notices to allow Brad to post his material because they found it entertaining and humorous.

I told him about my ORME theory of dark matter and dark energy. A God would want to create the Universe so that he or she could manipulate it with frequency thereby allowing him to manifest anything including stars planets at will. Given the huge amount of ORME material existing on Earth in our air, water and soil there is a very good possibility that the dark matter in space is composed of orbitally rearranged monatomic elements.

Brad then mentioned that fact that the very existence of colliding Galaxies negated the possibility of three-dimensional matter having been created by a Big Bang. If there ever were a Big Bang then the Galaxies would be moving away from each other and would have no possibility of colliding.

Brad says that he is amazed that our web sites are still at the top of the search engine list. This is unusual. It must be because we are on to something with regard to Sirius taking us out of the ice ages. Thousands of people are now looking at my books. Now if some of them would buy them we could keep going.

### ***CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD MARCH 17, 2005***

St. Patrick's Day

Brad complained about the Homeland Security freaks going into his computer again. Brad acquired new anti-virus software that feeds all their worms and virus back to the sender. They didn't like this because it messed up their systems so they used Microsoft's access codes (which all government agencies have) to shut down his computer. He really lambasted them after that with information about Wade Spees, a Washington Post correspondent who had been reading his postings and copied his files in an article about government infomercials being

used as counter intelligence to keep the public in the dark. The New York Times published the same article later on. We will try to put a copy of it in this book.

I told Brad about the slow progress I made by plotting our course toward the constellation Hercules. I discovered that we are also traveling away from Orion at 19.4 kilometers per second. I plan to draw a better star map to scale now that I know the approximate direction we are traveling with regard to Sirius and Procyon. I told Brad about the phone conversations I had with University of Alaska Professors Paul Layer and Don Tripplehorn regarding the coal deposits in the Homer, Alaska area. Paul said that he mailed me a copy of the recent article they published in the Canadian Journal of Science about these deposits. I will be receiving the article in about a week. I talked to Don Tripplehorn who is in his seventies for over half an hour. What I wanted to know was how many layers of coal there were and how old they were. Don said that they cannot date coal except by examining the type of pollen grains and knowing which kinds of pollen died out at various times. He then went on to say that Paul Layer was the expert on dating techniques and that he had the machine for the potassium argon dating method. This won't work on coal but he said it works on potassium bearing minerals such as micas and schist.

Apparently they took rock samples above and below some of the layers and determined that the main deposits visible on the surface near Mc Neil Canyon in upper Kachemak Bay are 4 million, 7 million and 12 million years old respectively. He said the oldest rocks in the area are about 12 million years old and they didn't count the various layers. He mentioned that there were other reports available from the USGS and the State Geological Survey that might possibly list the number of coal layers in this area. There was also quite a bit of methane gas drilling and testing done near by. Don Tripplehorn He also suggested that I read up on the Pleistocene Epoch.

This information didn't help me much and I was thoroughly confused by the end of the conversation. I was hoping the thick layers were 105,000 years apart in age. This would have clarified out Sirius star theory. I am looking forward to

receiving their article in the Canadian Journal of Science.

After thinking about what Paul Tripplehorn said about coal dating I realized suddenly that the micas and schist they were dating were brought in by the glaciers millions of years after they were formed in the mountains and laid down over the layers of coal at a much later date. Our Sirius star theory still could be true and the evenly-spaced layers of coal could be dated at 105,000 years between layers. I am certain the micas and schist's were formed some place else at a much earlier date-perhaps millions of years prior to the ice ages that carried them down from the mountains.

Brad then mentioned that his carbon dioxide data only went back 750,000 years. I had to double-check this because I thought it went much further back in time. He was right! This means I will have to go back over the entire book and make the corrections. You win some then you lose some. I need to get the Russian ice core data from the Vostock region of Antarctica.

We discussed complex orbits near Bernard's star and that it would be quite close in 24,000 years and that fact that the Sirius system, Procyon and our solar system were all moving away from Orion at different rates of speed probably because of their differences in mass. The mass of the Sirius system is over 3.5 times of our solar system and Procyon is twice our solar mass. If we had been blasted out into a 100 to 1 elliptical orbit around these systems they would have been affected less by the blast and therefore moved much less than us putting us into elliptical orbit which caused the beginning of the ice age cycle about three million years ago.

### ***CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD 3/31/05***

I called Brad to ask him to calculate when we left Orion. I told him that we are traveling away from Orion at 19.4 kilometers per second and that Orion is 1,500

light years away. I was wondering if the time we departed Orion was the same time as the explosive event that occurred in Orion three million years ago. Brad said he would work on it.

I also mentioned that Bernard's Star is only 5.88 light years away and closing fast. We could be touching it in about 24,000 years.

If the Orion numbers don't match the three million year event then they may account for the 80-million years long warming period during the Carboniferous Era because there is a lot of high frequency light in the area.

We talked about how our scientists will sit there and flatly deny that there is any such thing as perpetual motion, yet every atom in their body and the atoms of the chair they are sitting on and all the three-dimensional matter in the universe is going around forever in a state of perpetual motion. In fact, our bodies are made up of 99.999% of empty space that is nothing but energy in a state of perpetual motion.

### ***CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD 6/9/05***

I called Brad with the discovery that the Catholic Church invented the Big Bang Theory. Yes. It's true! A Catholic monk, Georges Lemaitre proposed the theory in 1927. It wasn't until 1929 (two years later) that Edwin Hubble put the math to it and published it. Brad was amazed because he has been arguing against the theory with various entities on the Internet for several years. Now we find out the Catholics originated the idea to prove the Bible version of creation is correct.

“Photons have something to do with the mass of the universe because there are so many of them. Gamma photons can pass right through the Earth.”

We talked about how ice cannot survive in space and that during the formation of planets there is no possible way water or ice can survive because the surface is molten hot. "All planets when they are formed have zero water." So how do planets wind up with water and ice? The only way a planet can have water is if a large comet made of ice crashes on the surface." So far all the comets they have observed are made of rock and have no ice. So where does water come from anyway? Water existing on the surface of a planet is strong evidence for terraforming by intelligent beings for the purpose of nurturing life.

"There is no hard science proving that there is ice on other planets." Brad went on about how he had checked every available source to see if any agency had documented the presence of ice on any comet or planet. I told him that Robert Hoagland reported that comets have hard rock cores and are not made of ice.

I said that Europa, one of the moons of Jupiter certainly looks as if it is covered with ice. If you took Europa and put in an elliptical orbit around Mars and periodically dislodged chunks of ice with explosives during its closest flyby then you could shower the surface with ice which would melt forming rivers and lakes. Once most of the ice was transferred then the remaining rock core could be put into a more circular orbit to cause volcanism. This would release CO<sub>2</sub> and heat up the surface with friction. Tides would keep the oceans stirred up thereby nourishing any ancient life forms that may have been trapped in the ice on Europa.

### ***CONVERSATION WITH BRAD 10/29/05***

All the moon photographs taken by the Keck observatory were taken off line. We, the tax payers are paying for the Keck observatory but the Illuminati don't want us to see the artifacts on the moon. They are afraid we will see the details of the foundations of the giant buildings and towers because then we will know that we have been there before. We will know that the moon was covered

with ice at one time like Europa and we will want to go there and check it out. They want to keep us on the planet forever so they can control us forever. It's all about control. I mentioned that I had been looking at the two-mile-high tower structure on the moon and the thought occurred to me that if the surface was as radioactive as they say it is (200 rems per hour) then it would make sense to live high above the surface in some sort of apartment building. The moon is not affected by earthquakes and there is no wind to speak of so a glass tower would stand for a very long time.

Did you ever notice how all the craters on the moon are perfectly round and quite shallow. If the moon craters were made by incoming meteors then you would think that a few of them would be oval or oblique because not all meteors come straight down to the surface. If the majority of them were meteor craters then there would be quite a few ditches and gouges taken out of the surface. This just isn't the case.

When a meteor hits the earth it leaves a deep crater. In order for a crater on the moon to be shallow like that the moon would have to be covered with a layer of ice or water. Also the surface of the moon being as radioactive as it is suggests that the radioactive source might be leftover residue from multiple atomic explosions.

Apparently there was a great war in the Heavens just like the Bible says and the Devil was banished to Earth and we are his offspring. This is why man is not without sin. Man is sinful by his very genetics and doesn't have much of a chance of getting into heaven especially when the Illuminati are trying to keep us here on earth to control us. There is direct evidence that the war in Heaven wiped the surface of the earth clean of human populations because they are finding radioactive human skeletons holding hands in buried cities such as Mohen Daro in northern India. Then there are the many layers of green glass deep underground and laying out on the deserts of the world. Did atomic explosions cause the deserts? They found a thick layer of green glass ten-thousand-feet down below Alaska's North Slope oil fields. The green glass they are finding all

over the world resembles the same green glass that was created by the first atomic blast conducted in New Mexico. Such a glass can only be made by meteor impacts or atomic explosions.

### ***CONVERSATION WITH BRAD 11/1/05***

Every time I talk to Brad lately he is spouting off about the moon and its atmosphere. Apparently he discovered that the moon has primarily a sodium atmosphere extend out to a distance of 14 thousand kilometers and when a good solar wind is blowing it extends out to 100,000 kilometers. Amateur astronomers around the world have photographed these phenomena with small telescopes. Apparently when the solar wind is acting up in full swing the moon actually has a tail much like a comet. All the images including the old, Russian satellite photos of the moon have been taken off the web by the control freaks. The only ones available at the present time are terribly washed out with no detail. You could get a much better picture of the moon if you sent a cheap cell phone camera up there.

We got to talking about making our own big reflecting telescope and trying to get some good moon pictures by projecting the image on a large screen with photo paper taped over it. One could cover a ten-foot wall with photo paper which has tremendous resolution and then cover it with a large sheet of black paper that is white on one side. After the camera is focused on the white side of the opaque paper it is removed exposing the photo paper. After the photo paper is developed one could use a magnifying glass to examine minute objects on the moon.

I mentioned the fact that I had a nine power digital binocular that takes excellent pictures and that I was going to mount it on a tripod on a clear night and try to get some pictures of the moon. Then I mentioned that the new digital cameras had as much as fifteen power optical zoom plus up to three hundred power digital zoom and the Fred Meyer ® has them on sale from time to time. My sister-in-law works there.



With digital equipment it is the dynamic range of the chip, (what the chip is capable of) determines its ability to adjust scan rates, shutter speeds and filters. Image stacking probably comes with the camera which would allow you to stack several images one on top of the other to increase the number of pixels per square inch.

When the Leonard's meteorite shower hit the moon, it had a tremendous surge of sodium atmosphere out to 90,000 kilometers. I have seen Russian photos of jets of something emanating from the surface of the moon several kilometers high and then disappear in the next frame. Could this be sodium?

Every month earth gets a dusting of sodium from the Moon. This is a fact. When you mention it to any of the NASA people they clam up and won't talk about it. Brad then went on his diatom spiel again. "Diatoms take CO<sub>2</sub> out of the oceans and release oxygen which enables fish and higher life forms to breathe. We totally survive on earth because of diatoms releasing free oxygen. Diatoms are responsible for over 50% of CO<sub>2</sub> conversion. If we had 24 hours of sunlight like when we were passing by the Sirius system at one tenth light year then diatoms would multiply as much as 8 times per day. Under present conditions they are only doubling in population twice per day. This is barely enough to keep them from dying out altogether. If the diatoms disappear so does all oxygen breathing life on earth. This is why the oceans are so full of jelly fish. It's because there isn't enough oxygen in the water." I then mentioned to Brad that certain types of whales eat jelly fish. He was pleased that something ate them.

"Nobody wants to talk about diatoms today. It's like they don't exist yet 30 years ago diatoms were the Holy Grail of science. Scientists won't give us respect if we talk about these things today. Instead they take all their time, effort and resources to argue against this. They will say whatever it takes to appease the Bush-Illuminati oil hogs even if it takes World War III so be it. They won't raise a finger against the brown-nose status quo. The argument on the Internet is; they picked Bush because he is bought and paid for by the Saudis."

## **CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD 11/22/05**

I was watching the movie Journey to the Center of The Earth when I started thinking about how gravity might be reduced if you traveled half way to the center and wondered if there was a neutral gravity sphere. I called Brad to see if he could give me some formulas. What he told me was this, "Scientists think the center of the Earth is a molten iron core. They are convinced that it rotates the opposite direction of the crust. This generates a lot of electricity with the friction-enough so that from time to time lightening travels between the surface and the ionosphere. There is a Hell (no pun intended) heat generated by the external and internal differences in rotation." All this friction would keep the Earth much warmer that it would without it.

Brad went on to talk about Mars's big volcano Olympus Mons and how it would have emptied out much of the interior hot liquid creating a large cavern all the way to the center of Mars. If Mars were more volcanically active with a molten iron core rotating opposite of its crust it would be almost as warm as Earth.

Brad kept ranting about why NASA never thought to examine the summit of this huge volcano. He then started in on Venus on how it was a young, planet from some where else and how it has a large content of S8, a heavy element of sulfur from all the volcanic action. We then talked about seeding the upper atmosphere of Venus with microorganisms that feed on the sulfur and release oxygen so that in a few years it would have a high oxygen content atmosphere. I had to interrupt him at this point to get him back on track to answer the original question. "If you travel one extra radius away from the earth gravity is reduced by one quarter." I said, "Theoretically if you traveled one quarter the distance toward the center of the earth your weight would be reduced by one half and I would weigh about 100 pounds." He agreed with this however, he said, the pressure would increase immensely to the point where the air would be liquefied. If you could get past the point where heat is being generated it might tend to get cooler however the pressure would be tremendous. I still don't see how the pressure would be greater if the gravity is less.

There is approximately 10 metric tons of atmospheric pressure on the human body at the surface. You get this by adding all the square inches of the human body and multiplying by 14.5 pounds per square inch and convert to metric tons.

I still wanted to find out if there was a point of neutral gravity where the mass of one side of the earth would counteract the mass of the other side of the earth and cancel it out.

Gravity formulas don't seem to work when you go below the surface of the earth and they get very complicated. When you call NASA or JPL scientists about this they clam up and won't say anything. I know they have computer models they can plug in and give you an answer in a second but they want to keep everything a big secret. So they keep us in the dark and treat us like mushrooms.

### ***CONVERSATION WITH BRAD 12/4/05***

I received a call from a man in Colorado who had made a miniature model of the Ark of the Covenant; the box the Hebrews carried around containing the white-powder-of-gold. It is a room-temperature superconductor used as food by the priests and to genetically engineer their children to a higher state of enlightenment. I wrote about this material in my book, *Philosopher's Stone* which contains seven recopies showing how to make it.

Anyway, the man who I cannot mention his name made this miniature model of the ARK and put some white-powder-of-gold in it. Instead of having two Cherubim on the top of the lid it had two metal balls. The first day he measured a voltage between the metal balls it was only a few millivolts. He was quite disappointed. A couple days later he measured it again and it had doubled. Then he got the bright idea to put some salt water in it so that it would conduct

electricity better. This time the voltage increased to several volts. Over the next several days the voltage steadily increased and is now over 400 volts.

I had to convey this information to Brad then we got into the discussion about colliding Galaxies. After I had previously mentioned to him about Kosrev's torsion fields and the fact that we live in a left-handed galaxy where most things rotate to the left he conveyed to me his observations of Hubblil's images of colliding galaxies.

“Most things moving in space tend to repel each other and it may have something to do with the ether and torsion fields. Most all the galaxies we see in the Hubblil images that are colliding or have collided are rotating in opposite directions. This would tend to make them attract each other and inflict maximum damage as objects smack into each other at maximum velocity. If they were rotating in the same direction the damage would be minimal.” “The fact that we orbit inside Jupiter which protects Earth from incoming debris is further evidence that we are being protected from incoming objects by the larger planets and our Moon. This is more evidence of terraforming.” After that we got into discussing the 5000 B.C.E. effigies of reptilian humans found in grave sites in France. The pictures that were sent to me were wearing a vest containing 12 stones, one for each tribe of Israel, however this was before Israel ever existed. I told him about the letter that I wrote to my scientist friend in France. See Letters at the end of this book.

### ***CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD 1/8/06***

I had been mulling over the mass of a photon for several weeks. The national bestseller physics book by Brian Green titled: *Elegant Universe* I had been reading listed the mass of a photon as zero. I knew this couldn't be true because light is bent by strong gravitational fields in space I also had a flash of insight that the existence of event horizons around black holes is further evidence that photons have mass. Somehow instinctively I know that the mass of photons is what determines the size of event horizons and their speed through space. I am

positive that the mass of a photon is what limits its speed through space at 186,282 miles per second. If one can build a spaceship that weighs half the weight of a given number of photons then one should be able to travel four times the speed of light etc., etc.

Brad had the Hubblil figures right there in front of him. Evidently they had computed the mass of a photon by how much it was bent by various gravitational fields and it is  $5.81E-66$  grams. The weight of animal DNA is  $1E-18$  grams and there are  $1E100$  photons per atoms in the Universe. With these numbers you can compute just about anything. What else do you need to know?

Letter to Brad 4/1/06

Dear Brad:

The following is another old article I found on the runaway stars that marked the beginning of the ice age cycle. It doesn't mention their distance-only that they were near Orion three million years ago.

Mu Columbae, AE Aurigae and 53 Arietis

## RUNAWAY STARS

“Among the normal slow-moving populations of bright massive stars in our Galaxy, there are some so-called “runaway stars” with high speeds up to 200 km/second. Three of these are Mu Columbae, AE Aurigae and 53 Arietis. From

their speed and direction of travel, Dutch astronomer Adriaan Blaauw calculated that all three left the constellation Orion possibly in a single event which occurred some three million years ago. Each has traveled across an intervening constellation to reach the present-day constellations of Columbae, Auriga and Aries respectively.

Following a suggestion by Cal Tech astronomer Fritz Zwicky, Blaauw proposed that these stars were originally in a quadruple star system like the TRAPEZIUM, but that the heaviest member of the four exploded as a supernova. Having nothing left to orbit, the remaining three stars flew away like shots from a sling, expelled far from their birthplace. An alternative explanation proposed by Blaauw's colleague, A. van Albada, is that the three were thrown from Orion by chance encounters with other more massive stars."

"Whatever the truth of their origin, the destiny of the runaway stars is clear. They are massive stars and ultimately will explode as supernovae. The stellar cinders which these explosions form-pulsars, black holes-will possibly continue their trajectory. Future astronomers will perceive them as fast-moving pulsars, flying high above the Galactic plane. Some Pulsars (like the CRAB PULSAR) are indeed known to be fast-moving. Some have speeds up to 300 km/second."

5000 - 3000 BC



Terracotta made figurine of the al-Ubaid period found at Eridu, Mesopotamia. The figure is decorated with knobs of clay, some red paint remains on the face.

## ***PHONE CONVERSATION WITH BRAD 6/2/06***

I told Brad that I had been studying National Geographic's map of the North Slope where they are drilling for oil. My son's observations of satellite views on Google Earth alerted us to the fact that there are many large and ancient meteor craters on earth-some of them so large they can only be seen from space. Apparently a large meteor made the entire Arctic Ocean and also threw up the Brooks Range of mountains. Any range of mountains with a constant radius is an indication of an ancient meteor impact.

The oil wells on the North Slope are distributed in a large crescent.

When the giant meteor hit the ancient billion-year-old sea floor composed of thousands of feet of diatomaceous earth it liquefied the rock throwing up mountain ranges in Russia and Alaska and squeezed the sea floor with tremendous pressure fusing the carbon and hydrogen atoms together to make oil. There has never been a trace of DNA found in crude oil so they don't know what causes it. It is a known fact that you can make diamonds by squeezing carbon. This is a done Deal! So when meteors strike ancient sea floors such as the Gulf of Mexico and the Arctic Ocean could chemically transform the carbon and hydrogen into crude oil and much natural gas.

Another thing our science can't explain is how all that frozen methane got down there. There are vast resources of frozen methane on the bottom of sea floors. The water temperature is well below freezing a couple thousand feet down in the deep ocean. This is the reason the United States lost two of its first atomic submarines. The Thresher's pumps froze due to the extremely cold. Since then they have devised ways to heat the pipes with reactor cooling water.



So how did all that frozen methane get down there and why is there so much frozen methane under ground in Northern Alaska?

Why are there such shallow craters on the moon? Normal meteor hits leave deep craters.

Picture our moon looking like Europa, one of the moons of Jupiter which is a giant ice ball of frozen methane and water. As it traveled through the thick atmosphere or early earth (80 to 90 pounds per square inch  $\text{CO}_2$ ) large chunks of ice the size of West Virginia and Rhode Island broke off creating the great lakes. As it traveled northwest more pieces of ice fell off forming Great Bear Lake and Great Slave Lakes. The final impact into the Arctic threw up the crescent ring of the Brooks Range and drove tons of frozen methane underground where it is still buried today.

In the process the moon lost most of its water and methane accounting for about fifty percent of all the water on earth. The rest was brought in later.

### ***PHONE CONVERSATION WITH BRAD 9/17/06***

I was looking into what it would take to put Sedna in orbit around earth to shade it from the sun. It's already moving one kilometer per second. If you catch it at the right orbit position it wouldn't take much to put it in orbit around earth. Scientists say it take 300,000 square kilometers of shade which is .2% of the total solar output striking earth. Sedna which is 1,800 kilometers in diameter could create a shade of 2.45 million square kilometers if it were placed in SOHO's orbit between us and the sun within 75 AU of earth. Then Bush could do unlimited burning of fossil fuels without restraint and we could get rid of that pesky rain forest. I'll be nominated for the Nobel Prize by EXXON and the oil barons will be extremely happy.

## **YOU CAN'T LAND A SPACECRAFT WITHOUT THEM!**

Torsion flywheels or momentum reaction fields commonly known as gyroscopes are used to stabilize spacecraft. Their secondary use is a backup power source. They all have them. They are used on the International Space station to stabilize it. Even the Hubble is stabilized by reaction wheels. They are repairing them all the time because they wear out. They won't talk about them because they didn't have them on the Apollo missions to the moon which means they didn't land on the moon.

### ***PHONE CONVERSATIONS WITH BRAD December 23, 2007***

The Moon has to have a lot of cobalt to radiate all that gamma radiation. Next time you get a chance to talk to an astronomer ask them how much cobalt is on the Moon and where all the sodium came from. The moon rock samples supposedly brought back from the Moon contained no trace of sodium yet the Moon's sodium atmosphere is blown out to 900,000 thousand kilometers when the sun is at solar maximum. Sodium is more toxic than mercury and more flammable than magnesium. The Earth passes through this toxic cloud once a month.

Did you know that they found an arm of the Milky Way that is coming toward us? You mention blue shift and everyone shuts up. There's a lot of stuff coming toward us and nobody's talking about it.

## **CHAPTER ELEVEN**

## **SCIENTIFIC PROOF OF THE EXISTENCE OF GOD!**

We live on a planet that for the most part is friendly toward life with a rich Nitrogen, carbon dioxide and oxygen atmosphere. Then we come just close enough to a large star with a neutron companion that puts out 100 times more UV than our sun to melt the ice ages, replenish the oxygen, and layer down limestone, oil and coal deposits and it does this without destroying all life on earth. I would say that the odds of something like that happening by pure chance have to be on in the neighborhood of a billion-possibly a trillion to one. How far would you have to travel in space to find a similar scenario? Such odds go way beyond what any jury in the country would accept as testimony to the truth so I would say that this has to be scientific proof for the existence of God!

### ***MORE ACCURATE DATA NEEDED***

We need more accurate data to determine speed and direction of our local group of local stars. The European Space Agency Group mapped out 100,000 stars several years ago. The only data we can get is what the Hubbell Group puts out and that is our solar system is headed for the center of the Milky Way at 14 kilometers per second. This doesn't make sense if we are heading toward Hercules as 19.5 kilometer per second because Hercules is out further in the Orion Arm. Currently we (our sun) is heading back toward Sirius and this makes sense because we just came out of an ice age about 12,500 years ago.

Brad recently discovered that there are experiments underway with the use of lasers to determine local distances. A .05 milliradion laser might be used to measure the distance more accurately. This is pretty much an industry standard laser. Boeing's laser cannon has a .5 milliradion frequency delivering 100 megawatts of power. If you are trying to send a signal to a planet half of a light year away you could expect the signal to return one year later. Such a device might be used to set fire to a bush on a planet in the Sirius system. If you modulated the pulse you could possibly make a voice come out of the fire. If you

really wanted to knock their socks off you might carve the Ten Commandments in stone.

## **WHO IS PRODUCING THE GREENHOUSE GASES?**

The following is From the Journal of Nature. The average person in the United States releases individually 20 tons of carbon dioxide each year. This is three times what third-world nations collectively release. There may be more tons released indirectly by the companies who manufacture our durable goods. We don't know.

The above does not include the greenhouse gases released by the military industrial complex. NASA alone releases a considerable amount of gas with its chemical rocket technology. It takes 100 tons of CO<sub>2</sub> release to put up a one ton payload into space -Journal Of Nature. Additionally, much methane is released when the tundra thaws in the northern Latitudes due to rotting vegetation.

If all the ice were to melt on Greenland the world's oceans would rise seven meters. If all the ice in the world melted it would raise sea level approximately 80 meters.

- Journal of Nature. Shades of Water world!

We are in uncharted territory with regard to the amount of Co<sub>2</sub> we are releasing. Nobody knows what will happen.

## ***WHERE DID OUR SOLAR SYSTEM'S WATER COME FROM?***

There are ice rings around the planet Saturn. There are also rings around Jupiter, Uranus and Neptune. The asteroid Vesta, it the brightest-so shiny it must be covered with ice. Saturn and Uranus both have icy satellites. Comets, like Halley's Comet, have very long and elliptical orbits. Nereid, one of Neptune's moons, has a very elliptical orbit. Neptune has several irregularly shaped satellites. There is a huge arc of ions and electrons flowing between Jupiter and its satellite Io. Mars is extremely cold and has almost no oxygen and very little atmosphere, once had a huge flood of water on its surface, forming river beds. Mars has ice caps at its poles. Mars has about 3000 craters on one side with a big bulge on the other side. Demos, the smaller and lighter on is also much further from Mars for some reason. Photos, the bigger and heavier on is much closer to Mars the Demos for some reason. Demos has a mass of  $2.0 \times 10^{15}$  kg. Its radius is 11 km. It is 9,000 km from Mars. The mass of Mars is  $6.42 \times 10^{23}$  kg. Earth's mass is  $4.88 \times 10^{24}$  kg while our moon's mass is  $7.35 \times 10^{22}$  kg. Our moon is about 384,000 km from the earth. These figures were from <http://www.seds.org/billa/tnp/datamax.html>.

## ***PRECESSION***

The precession cycle of 25,920 years represents one quarter of our orbit period around the Sirius star system (25,920 times 4 = 103,680 years). One year is equal to 364.2242 days. Brad Guth used a 365-day-year in stead of the 364.282 year hence the 1,320-year discrepancy in his Sirius Orbit calculations. This time period corresponds to a collective spiritual cycle of gestation much like our summer, fall, winter, and spring seasons of the earth but on a much larger time scale than our orbit around the sun. It is comparable in one respect to the four seasons, winter, spring, summer and fall of geologic ages.

One should be able to determine the age of planets by their content of the heavier elements that are only formed in stellar explosions. Science now thinks that all heavy elements above iron including gold had to have been formed in stellar explosions. This is due to the fact that fusion inside of stars does not have enough power to create the heavier elements! In fact, new data show that fusion

occurs in the atmosphere of stars which reaches temperatures in millions of degrees while the surface temperature of a star is only about 10,000 degrees.

Life (photosynthesis) has a better chance to survive around multiple star systems due to the broader frequency spectrums of light being given off by multiple stars from multiple directions and the general warming of space in the area.

If accretion is responsible for planet growth then the heavier elements that come from space would collect on the surface. Due to its high gold and platinum content I am willing to bet that Earth is much older than most other planets except our moon. Moon rocks are a billion years older than earth. Obviously, the moon came from some other star system.

The gold and other heavy elements on earth make it friendlier toward life. You could say that gold in the ORME State is necessary for life because it is used in cell division in all living things.

If the earth didn't come from the sun then it came from somewhere else and it too is older than the sun. It was either captured by the sun accidentally in exactly the right orbit to support life or towed here from some where else and put in place to support life. Then earth captured its moon in a perfect circular orbit to regulate life and create volcanism that maintains life by volcanoes spewing water and carbon dioxide. All this happenstance is too much for ordinary brains to accept.

Scientists' say that our Milky Way is moving a little over 200-kilometers per second--according to observations of other galaxies. References as to how fast our speed away from the center of the universe varies from seven to ten, even 14 kilometers per second.

Most astronomers are using Sirius as a reference point because it is so bright. There is no standard for these references-points so many of the figures out there are all over the map. Since our solar system is in orbit around the Sirius system then this would explain why astronomers are using it as a central point in space. If we are moving more than the other stars then this would also be another good reason. If you used Earth as a reference point you would have to correct for that motion and redo your calculations every time you measured the distance to another star system. Why is our government hiding the fact that we are orbiting around Sirius? Is this another, 'treat them like a mushroom scenario'?



## **CHAPTER TWELVE**

## HOW MAINSTREAM SCIENCE THINKS OIL COAL AND LIMESTONE ARE FORMED

Hydrocarbons are man's best friend. They allow us to drive around in fancy automobiles, trains, planes, and fast boats. In the form of pure carbon, "diamonds are a girl's best friend."

What we call hydrocarbon is a complex mix of compounds of basically hydrogen and carbon. All other chemical elements present in terms of volume are of no real significance. The complex hydrocarbon chains are fragile constructs and are stable only under conditions resembling those that all life can tolerate. Whenever hydrocarbons are present there is a physico-chemical-condition that is in the realm of organic chemistry, the chemistry of carbon compounds.

Back in 1953 British Astronomer Fred Hoyle provided a theory to explain why solar process cannot produce some 30 percent of known chemical elements. Cosmic hydrogen clouds (each atom consisting of one proton, neutron and electron) aggregate until, due to gravitational pressures, temperatures in the interior reach about five million degrees and protons are moving with enough energy to fuse on colliding and forms deuterons. Deuterons (cores of hydrogen-2) in turn combine with protons to form helium-3. This is the helium isotope, with three protons and three neutrons in its core.

Helium-3 does not interact with protons, but laboratory experiments have shown that two helium-3 nuclei can fuse and produce helium-4 (the helium isotope with four neutrons in its core), ejecting the two surplus protons. The net result of this proton-proton chain is the conversion of four atoms of hydrogen into one atom of helium; what in effect happens is that neutrons are "captured". The process of element "building" by way of neutron capture reaches iron (atomic number 56),

the most stable of all elements, and then the solar process stops for lack of energy.

Stars like our sun go through several stages, the last of which is a supernova. This is when a sun runs out of hydrogen fuel and gravitationally collapses. The implosion again raises temperatures and pressures until they pass a threshold where the accumulated energy leads to explosive release. In this process far greater energies are involved than in the solar process. Thus all the other naturally occurring chemical-elements are produced and the cycle of stellar history begins again. The supernova explosion forms a cloud that attains angular momentum.

200 hundred years ago Kant and Laplace proposed that planets form by accretion of matter. "The result of the supernova explosion will get separated in accordance with their mass as they are propelled away for distances in accordance with their mass. The inner planets will be small "stony" heavy bodies. With distance the bodies become bigger but are made up of ever - lighter materials - the "gas" giants will accrete further away in the outer reaches of the solar system."

"Since our solar system contains all the known naturally occurring, chemical elements, it has evidently gone through a supernova stage and is a second or third-generation cosmic formation. This is about as far as our factual knowledge of the cosmic history of the solar system can go." I can't agree with the above. I believe the Universe is endless and without age therefore all the heavier elements have been around forever-their percentage being a gage capable of measuring the age of any given area of space.

## ***THE CARBON CYCLE***

The carbon cycle is one of the most misunderstood and complex-process-so complex in fact that even the most gifted of our academia cannot comprehend it in its entirety. Humans are referred to as carbon life forms and are part of the carbon cycle. One of the concepts they fail to understand is that the process of taking carbon out of the atmosphere requires the energy input of ultraviolet light. The Ford foundation recently honored Dr. Takahashi, who has been a leading contributor to the scientific community's understanding of the ocean's role in the global cycle and its relationship to climate. Bill Ford, Chairman and CEO: "For the past three years we have supported Cr. Tkahashi's work through the Ford research grants. The ford Award recognizes his achievement in his field." A geochemist, Dr. Takahashi's research focuses on understanding what happens to industrial CO<sub>2</sub> released in the air and how it is affected by the complex interactions between ocean circulation, marine ecosystems, and land-sea-air processes. A fellow of the American Geophysical Union and a Doherty Senior Scholar at Lamont Doherty Earth observatory, Dr. Takahashi is highly respected by his peers. Born in Japan where he received a Bachelor of Engineering from the University of Tokyo, Dr. Takahashi earned a Ph. D. in Geology from Columbia University in 1957 and went to work at the Lamont Observatory. His first assignment was to study the Atlantic Ocean's absorption of CO<sub>2</sub>, and he found himself on a research vessel, embarking on a 10-month journey. Fascinated by what he found, Dr. Takahashi made ocean research his passion. Dr. Takahashi found that the lion's share of global CO<sub>2</sub> resided in the ocean, which holds 50 times as much CO<sub>2</sub> as the earth's atmosphere. He also observed that oceanic absorption varies widely depending on the water temperature and season. He saw that colder water soaks up more CO<sub>2</sub> than warmer water, and that deep water hold more CO<sub>2</sub> than surface water - except in winter, when surface water becomes colder and heavier, and forces deep water to the surface where it releases CO<sub>2</sub> into the atmosphere. The data he has collected in his years of worldwide research play a crucial role in developing computer models of future ocean changes.

Now, Dr. Takashashi is concerned that global warming will raise ocean temperatures and reduce the ocean sink. "We have to keep a close eye on industrial emissions and develop new technologies such as hybrid cars and high efficiency electrical generation. We must promote energy conservation as well," he says. He is studying how climate change may alter interactions between lands and oceans and what can be done. "I'm trying to understand what kinds of

processes, either man-made or natural, will stem the rapid increase of the atmospheric CO2 level,” he says. -Ford Foundation.org

## **MORE ON THE CARBON CYCLE**

Let us start with how science classifies time. Geologic time is measured in millions of years from the present time backward. Large spans of geologic time are broken down into Eras. The Eras are further subdivided into periods.

The CENOZOIC ERA - Present time to 70 million years.

The Cenozoic is broken down into two Systems or periods, the Quaternary Age and the Tertiary Age. These are further broken down into seven sub classifications starting with:

- A. Recent: (Last 11,000 years).
- B. Pleistocene: Some evidence of early-man 2+ million.
- C. Pliocene-Large carnivores 10 million years ago.
- D. Miocene-Whales, apes, grazing forms 27 million years.
- E. Oligocene-Large browsing animals 38 million years ago.
- F. Eocene-Rise of flowering plants 55 million years ago.
- G. Paleocene-First placental mammals 65-70 million years.

MESOZOIC ERA - 70 million to 225 million years ago.

Extinction of Dinosaurs 130 million years ago.

Dinosaurs Zenith, primitive birds, first small mammals.

Appearance of Dinosaurs 225 million years ago.

PALEOZOIC ERA -- 225 million to 570 million years ago.

Permian Reptiles developed conifers, 260 million years ago.

Carboniferous reptiles, coal forests 300 million years ago.

A. Upper Pennsylvanian 300 million years ago.

B. Lower Mississippian sharks abundant 340 million.

Devonian Amphibians, fishes abundant 340 million years.

Silurian - Earliest land plants and animals 435 million years.

Ordovician First primitive fishes 480-million years ago.

Cambrian Marine invertebrates 550-570 million years ago.

PRECAMBRIAN TIME - More than 3,490 million years ago. There are few fossils in this Era.

### **New as of January 2005: AN ADDITION TO THE GEOLOGIC TIMES SCALE HAS BEEN APPROVED**

The International Union of Geologic Sciences approved the Edicaran period, named for the soft-bodied organisms that thrived at the time, now preceding the Cambrian and extends back as far as 635 million years ago. This could have been the time we got captured by the Sirius and Procyon systems.

## ***CARBONIFEROUS SYSTEM AND PERIOD***

The largest coal deposits were formed during this very long warming period which simply means our sun was in a nice stable circular orbit around Sirius A and B and Procyon for 80 million years. The invisible ultraviolet light from these stars laid down limestone up to 12,500 feet thick in some places. Limestone layers up to 3,500 feet thick were laid down creating the continental United States from the Carolinas to the Rocky Mountains during this time period. Anthracite coal seams 100 feet thick were laid down in Virginia and Pennsylvania during the Carboniferous Era. Hard anthracite coal requires a 40 to 1 compression ratio. In other words carbon deposits removed from the atmosphere in the form of grass and trees 4000 feet thick were then compressed down to 100-foot-thick deposits of coal. I know all this is hard to comprehend but you have to look at it from a standpoint of 80 million years of plant growth when the Co<sub>2</sub> content of the atmosphere was several hundred pounds per square inch.

“The Carboniferous system or Period consists of rocks formed during the next to the last or Carboniferous Period of the Paleozoic era. This period lasted from 260-million years ago to 340-million years ago. “-Encyclopedia Britannica In other words this last great warming period lasted 80-million years. Since our sun doesn't change its spectrum or output the energy input that caused this long warming period must have been something other than sun.

It would be foolish for us, to dogmatically proclaim that the Carboniferous Period produced virtually all of the world's coal and oil. This just isn't true. Many producing oil wells today are pumping it out of Jurassic strata and even later Cretaceous and Tertiary strata.

The Carboniferous warming period was caused by the close proximity of the Sirius system when we were in a more circular orbit around it. We, the writers of this book are more concerned with coal and oil deposits that took a billion years to form that we are burning up in 200 years. In my museum there are deep

seismic tracings of the Jurassic Era running East and West across Cook Inlet which were done for oil exploration purposes. The seismic tracing show that the Jurassic Era in this area is located 10,000 to 12,000 feet deep under Cook Inlet. In other words, Cook Inlet filled in with ten to fifteen thousand feet of sedimentation since the time the Jurassic period ended which was about 140-million years ago. Take your calculator and divide ten thousand feet by 140 million and you get .0058 feet per year of sedimentation. I deduced many years ago that the sedimentation rate was somewhere near a thirty-second of an inch per year. This figure seems to be within reason. The reason why I mention sedimentation is to give you, the reader an idea how deep these ancient sedimentation strata are located under our feet and beneath the oceans. When dealing with time periods in hundreds of millions of years you will find that rising volcanoes and faults in the earth have upended these strata making it difficult to determine when certain deposits were actually laid down.

In the area where I live in Tuxedni Bay on the West- side of Cook Inlet there is an island in the mouth of Tuxedni Bay named Chisik Island. It is 2,800 feet high. Chisik was pushed up out of Cook Inlet sediment when the ten-thousand-foot Mt. Illiamna was pushing up. All the mountains around this volcano are made of sedimentary strata. If you lay an imaginary strait edge on the strata of the mountains to the west they would all point at the summit of Mt. Illiamna volcano.

There are marine fossils embedded in the lower layers of strata of Chisik Island from the Jurassic Era that at one time was three thousand feet below the waters of Cook Inlet. Pressure from underneath pushed the island up when the volcano came up. When it came up is anybody's guess but it happened when there was a time of great volcanism. If the layers of ash on top of the island could be dated we would have an approximate time. I am guessing 12,500 years ago when the moon came in. There is little or no evidence of glaciations on the mountains of Illiamna or Redoubt. The five-foot-thick layers of coal hanging out of the bluffs near Homer, Alaska were obviously formed in more recent times. These layers are separated by approximately fifty-feet of glacier sedimentation. There are also layers of volcanic ash between layers of coal. Geologists tell us there are 58 layers of coal in this area. If one were to drill down to the Carboniferous Period



which I assume would be around fifteen to twenty-thousand feet down one might find layers of coal that are a hundred feet thick and thicker due to the fact that this warming period lasted so long. There is a good possibility that there would be coal-bed methane gas trapped on top of these last layers of coal.

### ***I KNOW OIL IS FORMED WITH LIMESTONE***

I was with a friend in Kansas who liked to have me drive him around so that he could prospect for gold and oil. Kansas is flatter than a pancake for miles in every direction then every so often there is a two to three-hundred-foot-high volcano pushed up by gas pressure. We'd drive up to one of these mini-mountains and I hopped over several barbed-wire fences and climb to the top to get rock samples for him. We were near the town of McAllister, which is located about forty miles north of Leoti. As I climbed to the summit of a volcano I noticed large chunks of limestone lying around that had been ejected from strata over 5,000 feet down. Several pieces were as big as refrigerators. Then I noticed the ancient, black oil-tar stuck to the limestone. I gathered up a piece and brought it down the hill and showed it to my friend.

I said, "There is oil here all right." He looked at me with skepticism in his voice said. "How do you know?" When I showed him the ancient tar stuck to the underside of the limestone you could almost see the wheels turning in his brain.

The oil was formed by the same incoming, invisible, ultraviolet light from space that made the limestone. This can only mean one thing: that our position in the cosmos is very unique indeed!

We are trying to determine the approximate time when Sirius B went neutron. I am trying to give the reader some idea of the forces of nature responsible for creating the carbon resources we depend on such as coal, oil, and limestone.

## ***MORE ABOUT THE CARBONIFEROUS PERIOD***

The stratified rock of this period attained a maximum thickness of more than 40,000 feet, but is much thinner in most areas. That is a lot of sedimentation! The lower, Carboniferous rocks from the Mississippi valley were named for the Mississippian era 340 million years ago. They attain a depth of 3,000 feet in this area and extend west to the Rocky Mountains and are the standard succession for North America. They are nearly continuous and mostly horizontal across most of the United States between the Appalachian and Rock mountains, but gentle dips carry them beneath younger rocks in the Appalachian basin extending from Ohio to Pennsylvania.

## ***LIMESTONE***

Limestone (calcium carbonate-carbon) is the predominant rock in the Mississippian series and the fossils which it encloses record the presence of an ancient shallow sea which at one time or another during this period covered the greater part of the United States. Ancient sea creatures known as coccolithophor used ultraviolet light and photosynthesis to take carbon out of the atmosphere to make the limestone. Our atmospheric pressure had to have been closer to 100 pounds per square inch at that time but now it is 14.5. This is due to the tremendous amount of carbon and oxygen that was laid down in the earth's crust in the form of limestone.

My encyclopedia describes limestone as follows:

“...a rock containing at least 50% calcium carbonate  $\text{CaCO}_3$ , but generally not including such rocks that have been recrystallized and chemically altered by metamorphism (see Marble).” Marble is limestone that has been heated under pressure deep within the lithosphere to the point where it fused together. “Limestone is typically soluble in cold dilute acids and has a specific gravity of 2.6 to 2.8. They are soft, for calcite, the most abundant mineral constituent, have a hardness of only 3, and are white to cream-colored unless stained yellow or

brown by iron oxides.”

The Carboniferous Era lasted 80-million years creating limestone beds 3,000 to 12,000 feet thick from the Carolinas to the Rocky Mountains and up into Canada. At that time 300 million years ago the area was a shallow sea and the limestone as laid down by a variety of marine plants, primarily coccolithophor.

“The carbonate portion of limestone consists of mixtures in various proportions of land derived detrial particles, or debris, of older limestone, fecal pellets of invertebrates, fossils and fragments of partly consolidated limestone torn loose by waves in the depositional environment.”

Most limestones are partly or entirely of organic origin. The soft, whitish limestones known as coquinas are composed almost entirely of shells and shell fragments formed in warm shallow water like that around the Bahamas today, where organisms grew abundantly and the waves were able to wash away finer-grained material. Some chalks are largely composed of foraminifera such as Globigerina. Another foraminifer’s limestone that is made by the disc-shaped Nummulites is famous as the rock from which the pyramids of Egypt were built.”

“Crinoidal limestones are found in older rocks such as the Carboniferous. Reef limestones were formed by organisms that were able to erect rigid wave-resistant structures in relatively shallow water near upwelling currents rich in nutrients. Corals and calcareous algae are the principal frame builders today in places such as the pacific atolls and the Great Barrier Reef of Australia, but other organisms played this role in the past. Reef limestones are very pure carbonate rocks, and are often dolomitized.” “The oörites in oölitic limestones are composed of  $\text{CaCO}_3$  chemically deposited about nuclei of various kinds. The purer oölitic limestones contain very little fine-grained material and were formed in agitated water like that overlying the underwater oölite dunes near the edge of the Bahaman platform.”

“Limestones formed from accumulations of carbonate rocks particles carried by streams are found in the Arbuckle Mountains of Oklahoma and in the region north of the Alps. Such rocks are uncommon and formed only in regions of high relief and abundant limestone outcrops, for limestone particles are quickly reduced in streams by abrasion and solution. Relatively common along tropical coasts, however, are limestones formed by the cementation of calcareous beach deposits and dunes.”

“Lakes in regions such as the north central part of the united States, where ground waters contain large amounts of calcium carbonate dissolved from glacial drift, contain fine-grained carbonate-rich deposits precipitated in large part by the activity of fresh-water algae. The deposits in Lake Zurich are made up of seasonal layers or varves that are alternately rich in carbonates and in organic matter. The dolomitic lake deposits of Eocene Age in Wyoming and Utah are also varved but the varied and unusual suite of authigenic minerals here indicates that the lake waters became highly concentrated.”

Limestone is used as a food supplement for livestock and poultry and is used in whiting. It is also used as a reactant in the refining of salt brines and the manufacture of glass. The calcinations of limestone at temperatures high enough to dissociate calcium carbonate yields both carbon dioxide and lime for commercial use. The latter is used in the construction industries and in manufacturing chemicals including calcium carbide, which is produced by fusing lime with coke in the electric-arc furnace.

Limestone is also used in the production of sodium carbonate from sodium chloride (salt) by the Solvay process and in the manufacture of aluminum oxide (alumina) by the Bayer process. Synthetic phenol, calcium nitrate, dyestuffs and intermediates, and the refining of beet sugar by the carbonation process. We even filter our drinking water with diatomaceous earth. Isn't it amazing what you can make from the excrement of ancient sea creatures? The most common limestone building process takes place in what is classified as the Epipelagic

Region that is from the surface down to 650 feet. This area of the ocean is heated by the sun and is home to plant life that manufactures oxygen and most of what is on restaurant menus. Low-lying lands in what are now Eastern and central, Canada, bound this sea. During the Mississippian time these lands, and particularly the higher ones, were eroded; rivers carried sand, silt and mud from them into the central sea where sediments settled to form beds of sandstone and shale associated with the limestone.”

The above suggests that our sun may have been in a more circular orbit near the Sirius system during the carboniferous era thus imparting a constant supply of light and heat energy to earth until something set us into the tremendous elliptical ice-age orbit we are now in. When did this happen? Could it have been another star system that blew up near by expelling us away from Sirius? Was it the great explosion that occurred three million years ago near Orion? I am certain it was because the time period agrees with the sea floor sediment graph.

## ***WHEN THE ARCTIC WAS TROPICAL***

Before the ice ages, the Arctic Ocean was a hothouse environment a lot like Florida’s climate today, says a new study. Core samplings of rocks, fossils, and muck from a 1,400-foot-deep near the North Pole has uncovered evidence that 55 million years ago, the average year-round temperature at the Arctic Ocean was a steamy 74 degrees. In the Paleocene Era, the entire Earth was tropical because of an abundance of the greenhouse gases methane and carbon dioxide. The source of the massive release of those gases is unknown, but like the man-made greenhouse gasses today, they trapped the heat of the sun in the atmosphere, warming the planet. While scientists already knew that fluctuating levels of greenhouse had affected worldwide temperatures throughout history, they had no idea by how much-most computer models undershot the world’s highest average temperature by at least 18 degrees. “The new research provides additional important evidence that greenhouse gas changes controlled much of climate history” geoscientist Richard B. Alley tells the New York Times. The new evidence “strengthens the argument that greenhouse gas changes are likely to control much of the climate future”-in ways far more dramatic than previously imagined. I wonder if they considered the fact that the earth had a higher

atmospheric pressure-almost double what it is now and much more Co<sub>2</sub> 50-million years ago.

We need to know the following information in order to grasp what is to follow. The earth's crust is composed of 75% sedimentary rock while only 25 % of it is igneous or basalt (made by fire). This is one of the first things they teach in Geology class. In order for this to be the case the earth has to be a very old planet indeed.

## ***OIL PRODUCTION***

One of our theories is that oil is produced where the continental crust is being subducted or melted by the heat of the mantle. You will note that practically all of the subduction zones correspond with the so-called, "Ring of Fire" around the Pacific Ocean where volcanoes are known to be extremely active. As the heat of the mantle melts limestone it releases much carbon dioxide gas which bubbles up and is expelled by volcanoes causing the "Ring of Fire." A byproduct of this melted limestone could be hydrocarbons. As suggested by Prof. Thomas Gold, crude oil is not the result of decayed organic life but is created by hydrogenation processes, as evidenced by helium isotopes, deep within the Earth.

The Earth is manifestly differentiated: what comes up in the volcanoes does get incorporated into the lithosphere, atmosphere, hydrosphere, and - not to forget - the biosphere. What is dragged back into the asthenosphere in subduction zones where the excess oceanic crust is being dragged back into the mantle.

One of the most important elements in the life cycle of Gaia is carbon. Carbon has three naturally occurring isotopes. Carbon-12 constitutes 98.89 per cent of all carbon atoms and serves as the standard for the atomic mass scale. Carbon-13 is the only magnetic isotope, which makes it very important for structural studies of compounds containing carbon.

## ***YOU CAN'T DRIVE A CAR WITHOUT A NEUTRON STAR!***

### ***THE REAL ORIGIN OF CRUDE OIL***

Asphalt base oil is formed in subduction zones by melting limestone, oil shale, tar sands etc and possibly impact zones. Paraffin based oil is formed in shallow seas by photosynthesis using ultraviolet light from space.

Note \* In example two above you would look for the largest deposits of oil in the Carboniferous strata because the Carboniferous Period lasted the longest of all the warming periods and therefore would have the thickest layers of limestone, shale and tar sands. Crude oil is definitely associated with layered deposits of marine sediments. What we think is that there is a third way the more recent deposits of oil were made and that is during the regular warming cycles between the ice ages cause by our orbiting close to the Sirius system. In other words there may be three sources of crude oil.

1. Oil formed during the longest warming periods 300 million years ago.
2. Oil formed in more recent times by the regular ice ages cycles cause by our orbit near the Sirius system.
3. Oil squeezed out of the crust and heated by the subduction of limestone, shale and tar sands. 4. Oil is also created by large ancient meteor impacts in old sea beds.

In addition to crude oil being produced in subduction zones there are colossal amounts of carbon-in the form of methane gas CH<sub>4</sub> escaping from the Earth. This makes it even more difficult to understand the carbon cycle. Thomas Gold describes how earthquakes are preceded and accompanied by massive outbursts of methane (cause of fires that are commonly associated with tremors; animals get restless or agitated before earthquakes, arguably because they can sense methane escaping).

In the presence of methane, water freezes at 7 degrees Centigrade above zero. As water is densest at +4 degrees C, there is a zone near every ocean bottom where the methane which escapes the Earth into the oceans (that make up 70 percent of the Earth's surface), is collected as methane ice.

According to the accepted theory of oil formation, organic matter living in the oceans sinks to the bottom and then decays there (under anoxic/euxinic conditions) to form crude oil. While this might happen in the Black Sea (which to all extents and purposes is closed off to the world's oceans by the Dardanelles and is the "type region for euxinic environments), there is no present-day example of this happening anywhere on Earth. This contradicts the geoscientific principal of "actualism" which says that, "the present is the key to the past." However, I believe that it did happen in the past during the warming periods, especially the Carboniferous.

There has never been a trace of DNA found in crude oil so they don't know what causes it. It is a known fact that you can make diamonds by squeezing carbon. This is a done Deal! So when meteors strike ancient sea floors such as the Gulf of Mexico and the Arctic Ocean they chemically transform the carbon and hydrogen into crude oil and much natural gas.

I was looking at National Geographic's article I noted that the oil producing wells on the North Slope were in a crescent. The Brooks Range is also a crescent ring of mountains. My son, Henry had been noting for some time many large



meteor impacts on ancient earth by studying the satellite images on Google Earth. Prince William Sound is one example that can be seen very well. The impact threw up a double ring of mountains forming the Kenai Peninsula and the Mc Kindly range.

The entire Arctic Ocean was formed by an incredible large impact. There is a strait line of large lakes from Lake Michigan to Great Bear Lake and Great Slave Lake that were formed as pieces of the meteorite broke off in its way in. We have seen an example of this on live television as Shoemaker-Levi was coming in to impact Jupiter.

Such an impact into ancient sea floors buried under ten thousand feet of sediment would create tremendous pressure forcing gas and crude oil into pockets.

## ***TERRA FORMING***

If we accept the 'Big Bang' theory as having some validity then our sun would have been closer to other stars around six hundred million years ago. Even if there was no 'Big Bang' there is still the possibility we were closer to other stellar objects which would have warmed Earth in ancient times. Logic dictates that we may have drifted away from one of these star clusters. The spectrums of the Big Dipper stars 75 to 100 light years away are identical to our sun which leads astronomers to speculate that they are brother and sister stars to our sun. Extending this logic a bit further we might project that we were once captured and are now orbiting around, or a member of our closest stellar neighbors, the Sirius and Procyon multiple star system.

Such a long warming period as the Carboniferous was necessary to lay down a large foundation of coal and hydrocarbons for the coming age of advanced oxygen-breathing, life-forms that hopefully would make good use of this

valuable resource. The only other way to develop advanced societies would be to give them advanced energy technologies. Such technology would be used in the standard way for heat, transportation, and commerce to develop the infrastructure needed for even further advancement between periods of extinctions to get off the planet.

### ***A MORE LIKELY SCENARIO***

The best bet for the history of our solar system is it was born in a dust cloud near Orion with fifty to a hundred brother and sister stars. While traveling out away from the center of the Galaxy propelled by explosions in the galactic core every 27-million years it traveled between Sirius A and Procyon into a mutual gravity point. When Sirius B, a small neutron star of 1.5 earth diameters orbiting Sirius A every 54 years came around it pulled our sun into orbit around Sirius A. This would have happened because Sirius B has more gravity than our sun. Our proximity to these large stars and the tremendous output if Sirius B doubled the input of UV light falling on earth. This gives us free oxygen, coal oil, and limestone. Our brother and sister stars kept going and are now fifty to a hundred light years ahead of us.

Brad's calculations show that we periodically come to within .1 light years of the Sirius system. At one time we were closer or in a more circular orbit which imparted enough energy to keep us warm for 80-million years during the Carboniferous Period.

A big explosion occurred near Orion three million years ago put us in the ice age cycle. At the same time it could have knocked Venus out of orbit from around Sirius.

There may be a way to figure this out if there is a layer of chondrites or iridium on top of 3-million-year-old strata. These explosions are so violent that they

liquefy all matter and spray it out in all directions. When it hits the 200 below zero cold of space the silicon and iron form little glass beads. The beads are still hot so when they bump into each other they form larger clumps under the pressure of the explosion so that you have a unique form of glass with nickel iron pieces inside that is much denser and heavier than anything made on earth.

To try to understand how violent this kind of explosion is, lets' compare it with what we know. As an Alaska homesteader I am familiar with all kinds of explosives and how to use them. For example, if you wanted to break up a big bolder into large chunks you would drill a hole and load it with 40 percent dynamite or nitrate fertilizer saturated with diesel oil for an oxidizer. If you wanted to break it into smaller pieces you would want something with a little more kick that works a little faster such as 60 percent nitroglycerin. If you want to turn it into a fine powder you would use C-4 which can generate pressures up to 60,000 pounds per square inch capable of cutting steel. When a star goes off it goes off it explodes with such force (10,000 times that of C-4) that it liquefies all matter into individual molecules. These are sprayed out into space to form glass beads known as chondrules. As the hot glass travels through space the small pieces fuse to larger pieces and congeal under unbelievable heat and pressure. It weighs considerably more and glass of equal size that hardened under earth's gravity because the molecules of glass are forced closer together in an unbelievably powerful explosion.

## ***A PIECE OF SIRIUS B?***



When you detonate nuclear material the power and speed of this explosion is about a million times faster and several million times more powerful than our best explosives. When a star blows up or is crushed down to neutrons this is even more powerful-so powerful in fact that it becomes hard to imagine.

### ***FUTURE STUDY***

How much limestone is on mars? If we had a rough estimate then we could postulate how thick the atmosphere was at one time because limestone is made from carbon dioxide in the atmosphere by coccolithophor and an input of UV light. Each time our system passes by Sirius Mars would bloom.

Is their limestone on the Moon? If there is limestone on the Moon then there would have been an atmosphere and water at one time. If we knew how much we could postulate how thick the atmosphere was. The Moon is too small to hold an atmosphere you say? Titan, one of the moons of Saturn has a thick CO<sub>2</sub> atmosphere and it is only 3,000 miles in diameter. Our Moon has a diameter of 2,160 miles therefore it could hold a substantial atmosphere. In fact it does have a sodium atmosphere extending out 75,000 kilometers. A tail much like a comet tail can be seen behind the moon by amateur astronomers from earth when the sun is at solar maximum. If it were possible to create a thicker lunar atmosphere then people could work on the surface easier and would be shielded from some of the cosmic radiation. It might be possible to create an atmosphere by heating some of the rocks with fusion devices or helium-3 energy.

### ***HOW COAL IS FORMED***

“Coal consists of varying amounts of carbon and volatile material and of impurities such as sulfur, phosphorus, incombustible, rock materials, and moisture.

The carbon compounds in the plants that later became coal were manufactured in the cells through the action of the coloring material (chlorophyll) of their leaves. The carbon originated in the carbon dioxide and water content of the air, and the energy necessary for the transformation originated in the sun.”-  
ENCYCLOPEDIA

Our studies show that the amount of coal and limestone deposition on earth is evidence that the atmosphere had to have been close to 100 pounds per square inch at one time. Brad Guth says he discovered data that early earth had an atmospheric pressure of 50 bars which would be about 725 pounds per square inch. I can't reference this data at the present time. Such an atmosphere would have acted as a huge greenhouse keeping earth warm for a very long time, perhaps as long as a billion years. It may have been hotter than Venus at this time.

“Although some coals were deposited more than 400,000,000 years ago during the Silurian Period, most were formed during the Mississippian and Pennsylvanian geological epochs (Lower and Upper Carboniferous) over 300,000,000 years ago. A warm and humid growth of huge tropical seed ferns (Pteridospermae) and giant non-flowering trees, and created the vast swamp areas which comprise the coal beds of today.”

There are as many as 68 layers of coal deposited in upper Kachemak Bay East of Homer, Alaska. Most are in layers five feet thick with glacier gravel and some volcanic ash between layers signifying that they were created between ice ages in much more recent times. I mined these beds for years without comprehending what caused them. I did know they were made of compressed trees because I could see evidence of stumps and fern imprints in some of the pieces. It is obvious that the plants and wood were compressed down into coal by mile-high sheets of ice during the ice ages. Since these layers extend to the surface there is absolutely no way for them to be formed 300 million years ago.

“As the plants died and fell into the boggy waters, which excluded oxygen and killed bacteria, they partially decomposed but did not rot away. The vegetation was changed into a slimy material called peat. Some peat was brown and spongy some black and compact, depending on the degree of decomposition. You can’t make coal out of rotted material. The plant matter has to be preserved in acidic water which can only be done in a wet climate.

The sea advanced (obviously when the ice ages melted) and withdrew over such deposits and new sediments were laid down. Under pressure the peat dried and hardened to become low-grade coal or lignite. Further pressure and time created bituminous coal. Sometimes a thickness of about 20 feet of the original plant material was compressed to a thickness of one foot of coal. Even more extreme pressures, resulting from the folding of the earth’s surface into great mountain ranges, produced the highest grade coal, anthracite.”

Notice that my encyclopedia didn’t mention ice ages or ice sheets one mile thick compressing the peat down into coal. Nor did they mention the layers of coal created between ice ages. They also didn’t mention the deposition of glacier material between layers. This is because they haven’t got a clue as to what really made most of the coal in Earth nor have they studied nature as I have.

### ***LIFE OF THE PLEISTOCENE EPOCH***

“The extent to which the plants and animals of the earth have become adapted to the new environment since the end of the glacial age is an indication of what can transpire in something like 10,000 years. The older glaciations, Illinoisan, Kansan, and Nebraskan, had similar effects on the life of those of the last ice age. The interglacial ages that followed are estimated to have had a duration of something like 100 thousand 300 thousand and 200 years respectively but this speculation based on guestimates of age of the various layers and is not set in concrete. It is to be inferred that the land surface from which the ice had

retreated became completely reclothed with vegetation, and repopulated several times between the glacial periods.

Mammalian life changed greatly both through extinctions and through the appearance of new forms. Among the new ones were zebrine, horses, cattle, camels, certain elephants, rhinoceroses and a woolly mammoth, a distinctly cold-climated form not known to have lived before the first Glaciation. Horses and moose were immigrants near or at the close of the Kansan Glaciation. The greatest number of the extinctions came in the period roughly from 5,000 to 10,000 years ago, and included all the camels, horses and ground sloth's; two genera of musk oxen; peccaries; antelope-like ruminants; a stag moose; and several kinds of cats, some of which were of lion size. The huge mammoths, larger than living elephants, which had become common throughout the United States also disappeared as did the forest dwellers, the mastodon and the woolly mammoth of tundra and level stretches. Their extinctions in North America, as well as Europe, are credited to early man. Man's appearance in North America was rather sudden, after the following cataclysmic event took place.

The journal of: METEORITES AND PLANETARY SCIENCE

Meteorites and Planetary Science recently announced the discovery of a two-mile-wide crater in Iraq which may have been caused by a comet impact about 2350 B. C. Scientists believe the crater, picked up by satellite imaging, may explain the demise of the Egyptian old Kingdom and the Akkadian culture of Iraq, and may have triggered Noah's Flood!

In the sketchy archeological records it appears that there was a period of several hundred years between the Egyptian Old Kingdom and the New Kingdom when nobody lived in Egypt or Iraq. Did the Old Kingdom really build the pyramids or did they simply repair them? Did this meteor hit create some of the oil in the Middle East by compressing the ancient sea floors?



The reason there are no moons around the inner planets is because the solar wind slows them down to where they impact their planets or fall into the sun.

## ***THE GLACIAL CLIMATE***

At The height of the glacial ages at least 28% of the land area of the world was covered by glacial ice. This would have reflected much more sunlight back into space making the average temperature on earth much cooler than it is today. Given the fact there were no large human populations to cover the ice with soot and release carbon into the atmosphere the climate would have been cold indeed.

At present slightly more than 10% of the earth's surface is covered with ice, but significantly this is in the higher latitudes. The same was probably true for the interglacial ages. Some difference between the present and one of the interglacial ages are apparent, however, from comparison of fossil faunas with the living forms.

Glacial cirques (theater-like valley heads fashioned by the action of snow fields at the heads of individual glaciers in mountainous terrain) bear a rough general relation to the snow line or lower limit of perennial snow. Through measurements of the altitudes of cirques in many parts of the world the approximate position of the snow line at the height of the latest glacial age has been determined. Wherever measured, this former snow line is lower than the snow line of today-at the equator as well as in polar latitudes.

It is generally believed but not proved that these climatic shifts were synchronous throughout the world. In summary the climatic changes were worldwide and apparently contemporaneous; that climatic belts were shifted alternately, equator ward and pole ward; and changes in mean annual temperatures amounted to several degrees. To be more exact, in the order of 7

degrees C to 18 degrees C while the climatic zones were shifted as much as 15 degrees south in the northern hemisphere.

## ***CAUSES OF ICE AGES***

Practically every theory on what causes ice ages has been debunked and disproved including the following:

1. Eccentricity of the orbit period (91,800 years)
2. Inclination of the axis to the ecliptic plane (period 40,000 years).
3. Shifting of the perihelion (period 21,000 years). These changes affect the distribution of solar heat on the earth's surface. Because the three periods differ, such curves when plotted are non-periodic. Four pairs or groups of temperature minima (nine in all), held to indicate four principal glacial Ages, are represented as having occurred within the past 600,000 years. This means that the average ice age cycle is 150,000 years but recent cycles have been only 105,000 years and the Antarctic ice core co<sub>2</sub> data confirms this.

Four objections to this theory may be mentioned:

1. It demands that the cold times alternate between the two polar hemispheres, yet there is no geologic evidence that such was the case.
2. It requires that at the equator there be little or no heat fluctuations, yet there is

clear evidence in the east African mountains, directly on the equator, that the snow line there fluctuated throughout more than 3,000 feet between glacial and interglacial ages.

3. The heat fluctuation curves deduced from the theory show nine minima. These do not agree with the geologic evidence, which records only four glacial ages. My opinion is the geologists didn't dig deep enough.

4. Another group of theories is based on the premise that there is a considerable variation in the absolute quantity of radiant energy emitted by the sun, and holds that terrestrial climate fluctuations take place in accordance with such variations. E. Huntington's version of this idea laid emphasis on a supposed connection between solar energy and the incidence of cyclonic storms on the earth. Sir G. Simpson's version deduced an elaborate and ingenious scheme in which glacial ages are offset in time with respect to the maxima and minima of solar radiation. It applies best to the Antarctic region. A Penck's version deduces a direct connection between reduced solar radiation, worldwide temperature reduction and glaciation.

Although there is no proof whatever that large, fluctuations in solar energy have occurred, the assumption that they have occurred, appears to meet all the requirements for the causes of ice ages.

Brad and I are saying that if there is no apparent cause for fluctuations in solar output at the present time. However, that doesn't mean that the sun wouldn't put out more energy when encountering gravitational tides caused by the approach of another star system plus the meteors and dust from two interacting Kuiper belts and Oort clouds would tend to heat it up. Interacting gravity fields would tend to stir the plasma on both stars causing them to burn more brightly.

My calculations show that if the sun continues to travel on its present course we will be quite close Sirius in 16,000 years. Whenever you add fuel pellets to a fusion furnace (our sun) via colliding Kuppier belts, our sun would burn more brightly wouldn't it? If you were to dump a good portion of the Kuppier belt into our sun plus a few asteroids wouldn't the sun tend to put out more heat? These are some of the things our scientists don't seem to consider. It seems they are rather near sighted; refusing to look beyond our solar system for outside influence.

When you drop a marshmallow into a neutron star it puts out the total equivalent energy of the two nuclear bombs that we dropped on Nagasaki and Hiroshima. This is the next level beyond nuclear explosions. This gives you a rough idea of how much energy is in ordinary matter.

## **CHAPTER THIRTEEN**

**WHO BROUGHT THE MOON IN?**

**WHEN DID THE MOON COME IN?**

**HOW DOES THE MOON ASSIST LIFE?**

**WHERE DID THE MOON COME FROM?**

**WHERE DID THE 360 DEGREE CIRCLE COME FROM?**

It's a question that a six-year-old child would ask but the smartest people on this planet haven't got a clue as to how it got there and who put it there. Some scientists say the moon came out of the Pacific Ocean when the earth was formed but according to NASA the samples brought back from the Moon the age of the Moon is a billion years older than the earth. Some of the samples were 20-billion years old—older than the universe itself.

When I started this chapter I didn't think my idea of where the Moon came from was possible but the more we started looking at the data and running computations the more it made sense. The data was so unacceptable to me that I am still having a hard time believing it.

Writing carved on the wall of a courtyard in Kalasas Aya in Tiahuanaco, Bolivia place the moons arrival between 11,500 to 13,000 years ago. This date also corresponds to a time when mastodons were frozen to death standing up with green leaves in their mouths. I have heard from first hand sources that these animals were found flash frozen while looking up at the sky. The cosmic event caused the extinction of many species of animals in North America including camels and horses.

## THE MOON IS A STRANGE PLACE

### **The strangest thing of all is we supposedly got there with 1960s technology and now we can't go back?**

The moon is undoubtedly a very strange place. In theory it is a lifeless place completely devoid of atmosphere—a place where nothing happens for million of years except for the occasional incoming meteorite.

On July 29th 1953 a discovery was made by John O'Neill, Science Editor of the New York Herald Tribune. At first O'Neill refused to believe his eyes. It had to be an optical illusion. He had studied this area of the Moon with his telescope before and noticed nothing. And he knew it had been observed hundreds and even thousands of times before by many professional astronomers without a single mention of a strange structure such as he had seen. But there it was and a careful repeated rechecking by O'Neill showed the peculiar "bridge" still there, stretching across twelve miles of the Moon's Mare Crisium area. O'Neill communicated his discovery in his report to the Association of Lunar and Planetary Observers, calling it "a gigantic natural bridge." But as many scientific observers and even O'Neill himself knew, the sudden appearance of the structure threw serious doubt on the question of whether it was in fact natural.

As was to be expected, O'Neill was soon attacked by some skeptical astronomers who doubted that he had actually seen such a structure on the Moon. The man who many considered the number-one lunar expert of his day, the British astronomer H. P. Wilkins, confirmed it as "one of the most amazing, mysterious and artificial looking features on the moon."

In the months to follow other astronomers, like Patrick Moore, one of the leading members of the British Astronomical Association, reported that he too

saw this bridge-like structure spanning the mountain barriers in the lunar plains called mare Crisium, or the “Sea of Crisis.”

Some astronomers who sighted the awesome structure even claimed they could see sunlight streaming under it. Astronomers like Wilkins and Moore, although they had serious reservations about the mysterious bridge, claimed that they viewed it as “natural.” Nevertheless, Wilkins admitted his puzzlement. For he too had “scanned this area with excellent telescopes,” and as he admitted in his own words, “I had never even suspected such a thing.”

This incident was only the beginning of many strange sightings on the Moon. On March 30th 1950 Wilkins spotted through a fifteen-inch reflector a weird glow on the Aristarchus-Herodutus region of the Moon. This oval-shaped and strangely brilliant light appeared like “some type of glowing machine hovering near the crater floor.” He also reported on the morning of August 12th, 1944, he saw “a very bright round spot” of light near the center of the crater Plato.

At the Lowell Observatory in Arizona, On October 30th, 1963, another astronomer, John Greenacre, spotted a glowing red light on the surface of Luna. Its light, according to Greenacre, was so intense that it was like “looking into a large gem ruby.”

Over the past centuries, hundred of similar strange lights and other weird happening have been observes on this purportedly dead world. One reliable estimate places the number of sighting by competent observers in the last 200 years at over 800.

A recent survey of the literature and journals of astronomers uncovered about 400 reports of such strange lunar happenings over a period of 400 years. This careful study was done by two prominent astronomers, Patrick A. Moore, of the



Armagh Planetarium in Northern Ireland, and Barbara M. Middlehurst, of the Lunar and Planetary Laboratory, University of Arizona. The researchers claim nearly all of the early observers are known to have been “scientists of integrity.” Moore and Middlehurst estimate the number of errors in these sightings is not high... The author also mapped the sites of these strange lunar sightings. They fall into three major sites. Around the outskirts of the maria (the dark lunar plains); and the ray craters and ring plains, both of which have dark or partially dark floors.” ---Our Mysterious Spaceship Moon.

It appears to me that, if there is some kind of mining operation going on the Moon it would be near the above mentioned sites for a very long time. Some ray craters would have chunks of metal scattered around them that could be used to build things and the dark lunar planes would be high in helium-3 and other useful elements.

No doubt about it, the Moon is a strange place. In 1783—In Philosophical Transactions...(Volume LXXVI) for 1787, ‘the great astronomer Hershel reports “a bright spot seen in the dark of the moon...which seen in the telescope resembles a star of the fourth magnitude as it appears to the natural eye.”

1794—In the same Philosophical Transactions (volumes XXVI and XXVII) in seven separate letters are reported “Lights in the dark portion of Moon.”

1847—A British Association report claims that “luminous pointes” or lights on the moon were witnessed during an eclipse.

1867—the Astronomical Register reported that Thomas Elger claimed he saw a light suddenly 7:30 P.M. on April 9th, 1867. At (:30 it ended. Elger testified: “I have seen lights on the moon before, but never so clear as this.”

In the late 19th century the Capetown Observatory reported seeing white lights along with smaller lights on the “the dark of the moon.”

Volcanic eruptions would be a common explanation for such lights and glows seen on the Moon. In 1958, when the Russian astronomer Nikolai Kozyrev, at the Crimean Astrophysical Observatory, reported that he saw a bright “cloud” on or near the central peak of Alphonsus, it was passed off as “volcanic activity” by some while Kozyrev himself attributed it to florescent gases issuing from the crater’s central peak. On the night of November 3rd, 1958, Kozyrev photographed the spectrum of a reddish patch near there. The reddish lights “seemed to move and disappeared after an hour.”

Interestingly, the majority of these strange, puzzling lights were spotted in the Mare Crisium area, the very same area where O’Neill and H. P. Wilkins saw the gigantic twelve-mile bridge in the 1950’s. Dozens of astronomers witnessed these strange mystery lights which appeared singly, in circular groups, triangular and strait formations; moving and varying in intensity as if they were under intelligent control.

As few as four lights and as many as 28 lights were seen in the crater Plato on May 13th 1870. One observer noted that as one of these lights increased in intensity and brightness, another diminished. One after another the light would alternately shine and then fade out, as if responding, as one writer noted, “to the touch of a switch.”

The lights kept coming and going nigh after night until 1870 then these strange lights no longer appeared. Careful records were kept and it was hoped that some sort of message might be deciphered. Then, after almost 2000 observations, these strange mystery lights no longer appeared. Then in 1870 the Moon burst forth a rash of lights. On the night of February 20th of that year Monsieur

Trouvelot, of the Meudon Observatory near Paris, spotted a light in the lunar crater Eudoxus, in the northwest quadrant of the Moon, an area where many mysterious light signals had been received in the past.

In New York June 17th, 1877 Professor Henry Harrison spotted a light which looked like a reflection from a moving mirror. Intriguingly, at the same time in England Frank Dennet also saw a tiny point of light in the lunar crater Bessel.

In the latter part of 1877 Dr. Klein reported in the French scientific journal, *L'Astronomie*: "I saw a luminous triangle on the floor of the lunar crater Plato. It may have been reflected sunlight." However, on the same night of Klein's observation similar mysterious shafts of light, which seemed to move in several directions towards the crater Plato, were sighted. Again the other observers reported a "triangle of light" on the floor of the crater as Dr. Klein did from his observatory in Paris.

Star-like lights, which could not have been due to the Sun's rays illuminating the tops of high mountains, have been the subject of many hundreds of observations; in fact, up to April 1871, no fewer than 1600 observations had been made for the crater Plato alone. Nor were these lights always single, or in small irregular groups, for many of the reports refer to the "geometrical arrangement." Where these attempts at signaling by the inhabitants of, or visitors to the Moon? Both of these notions are extremely improbable, to say the least, but no one really knows what they were.

Even more difficult to explain are the mystifying objects that have been reported moving across the Moon very close to the lunar surface.

In the *Journal of the Franklin Institute* it was reported that on August 7th 1869, the same time as the rash of sightings studied by the British Astronomical Society,

a Professor Swift, of Mattoon, Illinois, observed several objects cross the face of the Moon twenty minutes before a solar eclipse began its total phase. They seemed to move in one direction across its surface, in parallel lines as if they were in formation.

In Paris, the journal *Les Mondes* reported that Professors Hines and Zentmayer also spotted these objects. They too noted that they seemed to be moving in straight parallel lines.

In 1874 Monsieur Lamey, another French observer, was reported to have seen a great number of black objects cross the surface of the Moon.

In the same year, on April 24th, a Professor Schafarik, in what is now Czechoslovakia, reported: "I saw an object so peculiar in nature that I know not what to make of it. It was blinding white, and slowly crossing the face of the moon. It remained visible afterwards" (*Astronomical Register*, XVII, 206).

Similarly, A Dutch astronomer, Muller, saw a dark round object slowly pass across the Moon's disc in a horizontal direction. This was April 4, 1893. Just four years later, in 1896, W. R. Brooks of the Smith Observatory in America saw an identical phenomenon. He described this object as being one-thirtieth of the Moon's diameter. He noted that it took the object a mere three to four seconds to cross the Moon's face.

In 1899 another luminous object was spotted moving above the Moon. It appeared to be close to the surface and moving across it. It was sighted by Dr. Warren E. Day, who reported it to the U. S. Weather Bureau at Prescott, Arizona. Strikingly, the same object was reported by G. Scott of Tonto, Arizona.

In 1843 Johann Schroeter recorded a six-mile crater which he named Linne. Its depth was estimated by the scientist to be about 1200 feet. This German astronomer made hundreds of maps of the Moon over many years. As he recorded his observations he saw this crater gradually disappear, Today Linne is just a tiny bright spot with little depth; a small pit surrounded by whitish deposits. [This area may be a type of quick sand or a crater the fell into a cave.] Napoleon's armies raided Schroter's observatory and carried away his brass instruments thinking they were made of gold.

The highly respected astronomer W. H. Pickering, the discoverer of the ninth satellite of Saturn, Phoebe. He observed certain peculiar dark areas which changed their position during each monthly cycle and which he noted especially in the crater Eratosthenes. He knew that it was impossible for plants, trees and flowers to exist in the airless environment of the Moon and yet he risked his reputation when he boldly announced that he had come to the conclusion that the dark areas had to be some sort of "vegetation." Pickering wrote: "It is perfectly obvious that terrestrial vegetation could not exist on the Moon and probably not on Mars. But something does nevertheless exist on both of these bodies, which we are familiar, can be better described by the word vegetation than any other in the English language."

What did Pickering actually see? And so this conservative astronomer, despite the great risk to his scientific reputation, came to what he felt was an inescapable conclusion—that these "traveling dark objects" were non other than migrating swarms of insects or some other form of animal life. He claimed they covered 20 miles in 12 days.

Our government as recently as our NASA program—recognized the strange happenings on the Moon and supported Operation Moon Blink, a program of volunteer observations done at a number of observatories. Operation Moon Blink recorded ten strange phenomena, three of which were confirmed independently and separately by observers outside the program.

Volume two of the highly respected Astronomical Register gives this report: “Near the crater Birt... “Is an object shaped like a sword...and a geometric object shaped like a cross, in the same lunar crater Eratosthenes. In the lunar crater Gassendi are angular line, and on the floor of the crater Littrow are seven spots in the shape of the Greek capital Gamma.”

The most direct conclusion that could be made about all these strange phenomena (assuming scientists are right about the nonexistence of native lunar life!) is that the Moon is being used as a “space base” by aliens. One writer who does come to the conclusion that there are alien beings on the Moon is Robert Charroux. In his book, *Man’s Unknown History* Charroux concludes this about our Moon:

“There have been observations which suggest the possibility that the Moon has served as a base for unidentified spacecraft. Astronomers have noted, at different times, bright lights in the Aristarchus crater, the letter X in the Eratosthenes crater, the checkered pattern in the Plato crater. Are we to conclude that these lunar craters have been frequented by extraterrestrial astronauts? ...The possibility cannot be rejected, especially with regard to the Plato crater, where many mysterious lights have been observed.”

All these strange happenings and much more are there for the skeptical mainstream researcher to discover if they would only read their own mainstream *Astronomical Register*. I could fill several books with these strange sightings of lights and moving objects on the moon but it wouldn’t convince you that the so-called airless Moon is inhabited. I merely wish to mention a few of the historic sightings so that you know that historical record exists to cast a small shadow of doubt on mainstream dogma that the Moon is a dead, uninhabited place. Remember, advanced, extraterrestrial life has been traversing the universe billions of years before modern humans inhabited the Earth and they probably have been mining the meteorites on the surface of the Moon and using it as a base for several billion years. They may have even used it as a tool to terra-form other previous carbon dioxide-rich worlds before Earth. Then we come along

with our arrogance and primitive rockets to claim it? How absurd!

The idea that the moon is hollow may seem incredible to some but the super powers plan to colonize and inhabit the moon's cavities. It is now publicly known that there were great plans for moon bases, which included installing moon based missile defenses and attack systems. Yet the bold plan to colonize and inhabit the moon did not take place. Since this kind of thing would have been cheaper than trying to build a Skylab, one has to wonder why. Could it be that the moon is already occupied? The current residents don't want us there! Space travel requires massive radiation and meteorite shielding and since the moon is over two billion years older than earth it could very well have furnished shelter for intelligent beings escaping some natural disaster from the Sirius star system. When NASA moon satellite photographs reveal glass shards ascending up to five kilometers above the surface with square windows, a moving boulder with tire tracks behind it and a small building with a light in the window one has to assume that somebody else is living and working there.

One area of the Moon's surface that has a straight line showing through the surface dust as if it was one of its structural members was showing. The same tetrahedral kind of construction is evident on Saturn's moon, Iapetus. This odd moon has a triple wall 6—miles high (probably topped with barbed wire) running in a straight line around its equator. Check it out! Go to Richard Hoagland's web site, [www.enterprisemission.com](http://www.enterprisemission.com) and look up Iapetus, Moon with a view. There are good close-ups of the artificial walls and many ancient square structures and can only be ancient ruins.

### ***THE MYSTERIOUS MASCONS and MARIA***

If the moon is hollow then given its tremendous age it was more than likely mined out for its iron and titanium eons ago. The only strategic metals left would be in the surface which would explain the anomalous lights seen around ray craters where metal meteorites were spattered across the surface. The lights are

from various kinds of mining machinery digging up chunks of metal.

The large maria—some covering an area in excess of 300,000 square miles are probably ore dumps to cover and insulate its metallic shell. Another theory of mine is that the maria are the beds of ancient oceans and are covered with salt that was discolored by radiation. Given the amount of salt on the moon and the occasional geyser seen erupting from the surface the Moon could be filled with salt water. Did the vast ice sheets covering the moon erode the surface creating the marias? We will never know until we go there to examine them.

Mare Imbrium—the Sea of Rains—encompasses an area about 340,000 square miles, and 750 miles in diameter! What kind of a cosmic missile caused this? If such a missile had hit Earth it would have had enough force to dig out the Gulf of Mexico and lift the Rocky Mountains right out of the bowels of our planet in one fell swoop. It should have ripped a hole, hundreds of miles deep, but strangely it did not.

Many maria appear to be circular in shape, conforming strangely and with striking accuracy to the general spherical shape of the Moon's earth-side hemisphere. Why this should be is quite strange. Still another mystery is why these areas appear to be so empty of craters. It is against all odds that such vast areas have escaped bombardment, yet in comparison with the rest of the Moon, they are relatively free of craters.

Why is the far side of the moon so different from the near side? Before we had satellites taking pictures of the far side most scientists felt that the far side would look very much like the near side. When the Russians first photographed the dark side of the Moon they were amazed by its startling difference. While far more pockmarked with craters and riddled with mountains, the dark side, strangely, has few maria. This still mystifies scientists.



Apollo astronauts drilling in a maria discovered that the moon's crust was much tougher than they expected, composed mostly of ilmenite, a titanium ore-the same metal the SR71 Black Bird was made of. Analysis of the samples also revealed uranium 236 and neptunium 237. Analysis of moon rocks brought back to earth by the Apollo missions also revealed a high content of nitrogen. Scientists speculated that the moon picked up the nitrogen from the earth during an earlier flyby. There are a large number of articles on the web about moon nitrogen. The number of hits on a Google search for moon nitrogen was 1,720,000.

We've seen the prevailing mainstream theory concerning the maria, that they are immense oceans of cooled lava. The mystery we're faced with is from where did the lava come from? One of the maria is over three million square miles in area. That would take a lot of lava! The Moon's extremely hot interior is a possibility, but many scientists hold that the Moon was formed cold; that it is too small to generate the kind of heat need for oceans of molten lava. Others believe that the Moon was bombarded with huge meteorites, asteroids and comets which exploded upon impact throwing vast quantities of liquid over the face of that world.

That later explanation does seem more likely, but then how do we explain the fact that the lava seemed to well up from the interior of the satellite?

Vasin and Shcherbakov suggest that the molten lava did well up from the interior of the Moon, but not from any natural volcanic action. They theorize that the alien race that utilized the Moon prepared this lava-like material from the rocks and dirt of interior excavations. As meteorites struck the Moon's surface, creating "dents" in the outer hull the aliens pumped this material into the rends, thereby leaving huge lakes or seas of lava. The liquid "cement-type" material hardened, "patching" the damage, and becoming the vast, circular dark areas that are the Moon's maria.

The weakened outer layers which threatened inner damage were filled in to

assure continued strength for the moon. This accounts for the fact that the material out of which the maria are made seemed to be rich in ore. This also accounts for the fact that the maria seem to have perfectly filled in—over areas of hundreds of square miles—that are the round ghosts of larger craters.

Over a dozen mass concentrations lie under circular marias and a few other areas of the Moon, betraying their presence to man by distorting the orbits of spacecraft that flew over or near them. Because of their density they were mapped as regions of greater gravity. Why they should exist and what caused them is the mystery—unless you accept the Soviet theory.

As Vasin and Shcherbakov theorize, the maria are filled-in areas in which the outer protecting layers of rock were torn or blasted away, exposing the inner hull. They speculate that in order to repair the wear and tear, these super-intelligent aliens filled in the exposed areas with a kind of strong lava which formed a protective covering. And they are convinced that the equipment, which would probably have to be a massive to carry out this monumental task, and the vast stocks of necessary elements that made-up the lava, are no doubt still stored and resting beneath these regions. The concentrations of their weight under these lunar “seas” would be enough to account for the extra gravitational pull of the mascons.

The Moon is electro-static so much of the dust and other material would tend to cling to the surface. Maybe they used a lot of JB weld to hold it in place?

An artificial satellite would most likely be hollow in order to contain the life support and power equipment of its passengers. As Basin and Shcherbakov claim, the hull of such a colossal spacecraft would be super-tough in order to withstand the extremes of outer space. They describe such a hull in the July, 1970, Sputnik article:

“Probably the shell is a double-layered affair—the basis a dense armoring of about 20 miles in thickness and outside it some kind of loosely packed covering (a thinner layer—averaging about three miles). In certain areas—where the lunar “seas” and craters are, the upper layer is quite thin, in some cases non-existent.

“Since the Moon’s diameter is 2,162 miles, then looked at it from our point of view it is a thin-walled sphere...But the greatest proportion of the lunar mass is concentrated in the central part of the sphere, in its core, which has a diameter of 2,062 miles.

Thus the distance between the kernel and the shell of this nut is in the region of 30 miles. This space was doubtless filled with gasses required for breathing, and for technological and other purposes.

I can’t say for sure the Moon is populated with Aliens because I haven’t seen them but the well-documented scientific record with over 800 reports of strange sightings and other data certainly leans in that direction. The reason you can’t get scientists to look at their own astronomical records is because they are afraid of ridicule and loosing their jobs. So they keep repeating the same old mainstream dogma to satisfy current political climate.

Our government (us--we) and the Nazi party, that didn’t surrender after World War II, may even have bases on the Moon. Many writers have covered this theme so there is no reason for me to go there in this book.

Famed psychic, Engo Swan remote viewed the Moon and saw factories with rows of robot-like workers lined up at tables assembling some type of laser equipment. The alien beings were able to detect his presence and sounded an alarm. He pulled out immediately and some of the creatures followed him back to earth which scarred him to death. He moved out of his house and hid from

them several weeks before they gave up looking for him. They may have decided that his report would not be believed by the majority of humanity and eventually gave up looking for him.

*IS THE MOON'S LIGHTNESS AND LOW DENSITY DUE TO THE FACT IS MAY BE HOLLOW?*

Our moon has a diameter of 2,160 miles and a gravity of .17 that of earth-this according to Thomas J. Glover's Pocket Reference. NASA's more accurate moon gravity figure is 1.623 with a current orbital speed is 19,051 miles per hour-that is if the earth were standing still and not rotating. The moons density is 3.34 times an equal volume of water while earth's average density is 5.5 times that of an equal volume of water. The fact that the Moon is only 60 % as dense as Earth has led scientists to two theories: that the Moon is without an iron core, and/or, that it is partially hollow.

Data and computations—among them Dr. Gordon McDonald's motion studies—point to the conclusion that our Moon is internally hollow to a great extent. Since most scientists claim that there is no natural explanation for such a peculiar phenomenon (because satellite worlds are not naturally hollow), /the inevitable conclusion indicated that the Moon is artificially hollow. Our Soviet theorists, needless to say, agree.

As illustrated, the vast majority of earth scientists agree that our moon could hardly be the daughter of our planet Earth. Not was it a sister planet formed out of the same gaseous dust cloud in a simultaneous cosmic birth with the earth. As Dr. Urey asked: "Is it possible that two bodies like the Earth and the Moon could have accumulated near each other in space from debris of some kind, an have markedly different densities? So far as we know there is no reason why the more dense material should accumulate into a large object, the Earth and the less dense material should prefer to accumulate in the small object.

Even before man landed on the Moon the evidence indicated all major theories of where the Moon came from and how it was formed were in hot water. Darwin's fission theory that the Moon was split off from the Earth was dead before the Moon program got off the launching pad. The vast majority of scientists agreed that the Moon could hardly be the daughter of our planet Earth. Nor was it a sister planet formed out of the same gaseous dust cloud in a simultaneous cosmic birth with the Earth.

The capture theory, which holds the Moon to be a stranger to the solar system came into the Earth's gravitational field and by a complex interplay of the forces of gravity was caught and trapped into an eccentric elliptical orbit around us, has immense difficulties. One has simply to imagine the mathematical probabilities involved.

It is difficult to understand—in fact, some scientists admit it is incomprehensible—how a moon as large as ours could have approached Earth at just the right angle and just the right speed to be gravitationally caught and hooked permanently around us. Most important, such an unlikely gravitational catch would hardly leave the Moon with an almost perfectly circular, synchronized orbit, for even if all this could have happened, the Moon would have a pronounced elliptical orbit. Of course all these problems vanish if one accepts the Soviet spaceship theory: the Moon was steered into orbit around us.

### *MASCONS*

The moon has a number of large mascons which are large circular masses underneath each Maria. These seem to be extremely massive because they cause orbiting satellites to dip and move about. Mainstream NASA data says, the moon's center of mass is 6,000 feet closer to the earth than the actual center of the moon and this is the reason it orbits with one side always facing earth. The mascon, theory was conceived when NASA technicians noticed how the

irregular orbits of moon satellites caused by the changing gravity caused them to dip and rise up as they passed over regions of greater and lesser gravity.

A more likely scenario in my opinion is that the moon contains areas of negative mascons larger than the caverns on earth like Mammoth Cave in the state of New Mexico. This would explain why explosions on the moon's surface cause it to ring like a bell for two hours. The caverns may have been used in the past to shield space travelers or ancient humans from space radiation and meteors. NASA knows the moon is hollow and the important aspect of their experiments is the fact that they have not been made public. It does not take much of an imagination to confirm that the moon is hollow. What is really understood is: this fact was officially known at least by the 1950's. As Carl Sagan indicated, "If a natural moon satellite cannot be hollow, then the moon is not a natural satellite."

#### ***CONVERSATION WITH BRAD***

Every time I talk to my co-author Brad Guth he is spouting off about the moon and its atmosphere. I call him my co-author because he does some of the math for me and comes up with as many ideas as I as to understanding what made our carbon resources. He informed me that the moon has primarily a sodium atmosphere extends out to a distance of 14 thousand kilometers. When a good solar wind is blowing (solar maximum) it extends out to 100,000 kilometers. Amateur astronomers around the world have photographed these phenomena with small telescopes. Apparently when the solar wind is acting up in full swing the moon actually has a tail like a comet.

All the images including the old, Russian satellite photos of the moon have been taken off the web by the control freaks (NASA, NSA and other government information suppression technicians who decide rather or not the information is vital to national security and treat the taxpayer like mushrooms). The only pictures of the moon currently available are terribly washed out with no detail. You could get a much better picture of the moon if you sent a cheap cell phone

camera up there. We got to talking about making our own big reflecting telescopes and trying to get some good Moon pictures with digital equipment. It is the dynamic range of the chip (what the chip is capable of) that determines its ability to adjust scan rates, shutter speeds and filters. Image stacking probably comes with the camera which would allow you to stack several images one on top of the other to increase the number of pixels per square inch. We recommend that amateur astronomers try the new digital cameras because some of them have incredible resolution.

When the Leonard's meteorite shower hit the moon, it kicked a tremendous surge of sodium atmosphere out to 90,000 kilometers. I have seen Russian photos of jets of something emanating from the surface of the moon several kilometers high and then disappear in the next frame. Could these be sodium geysers or are they sewage discharges from the huge underground cities?

Every month earth gets a dusting of sodium from the Moon. This is a fact. When you mention it to any of the NASA people they clam up and won't talk about it." It is obvious that the moon is covered with massive craters—some of them several hundred miles in diameter. How much of that debris from the impacts wound up on earth? If only .1% of that material wound up in earth it would be in the terra tons. NASA and other space agencies won't talk about how much of the Moon is actually laying around on the earth at the bottom of the sea and under glaciers. If this isn't true it's because the Moon came in recently. If this is true then there is very little of the Moon laying around on the surface of the earth. Take your pick!

Did the salt on Earth come from the Moon? Earth has 900,000 square kilometers (1.25 E17 kilograms) of salt—a horrific amount of salt. Where did all this salt come from? The other planets don't appear to have this much salt. The Oort cloud is where most of the salt is in our solar system so it has to be the only place it could have come from. Salt weighs 2 grams per cubic centimeter with a specific gravity of 2 or about twice the weight of water. Given the fact that there is so much salt on the moon it may have a liquid core of salt water. Water is very

important for life in space. If one were to build a space ship the size of our moon one would want to fill it with water—even salt water to keep it pure. If you needed a drink you could always filter out the salt with some kind of reverse osmosis device.

The moon is 1200 times bigger than any planet-moon ration—bigger than any other known planetary system. There is too much weirdness here that doesn't add up—unless, of course the whole thing was planned.

The moon is also a good radiator of infrared radiation. If you took the moon away earth would loose several hundred terawatts of energy. Can you imagine how stagnant the oceans would be if you took the moon away? Planets like earth need a moon to sustain life. Life requires moons to stir things up and equalize the heat. The reason we are having more hurricanes than usual is because the tropics are hotter than usual and the heat is not being equalized fast enough.

Infrared planet shine of earth is a taboo subject among the educated internet geeks and NASA moles. Talking about the Moon on internet chat rooms is totally taboo. Why? Everything about the moon seems to be classified. There is no data on water or ice on the moon. Is the reason they are being so secretive about the data NASA amassed on the Moon the fact that they never made it there? You can't put men on the Moon with a payload of 60 to 1. You could put 24 tons on the moon with the Apollo booster rockets but you couldn't possibly put 50 tons up using the Apollo boosters as they would have us believe. And, there is no way they did it in three days. The China satellite mission to the Moon is taking a more reasonable week to travel the 300,000 kilometer distance to the Moon.

There is a lot NASA is not telling us about the Apollo missions. I don't believe they could have landed on the Moon without torsion wheels to stabilize the Lunar Lander. Why is, there no mention of torsion wheel drives? Why did they destroy all the movie footage and most of the pictures taken by the Apollo



astronauts? All the recent pictures of the moon were taken off the web and removed from text books. When you put the Moon into Encarta or any encyclopedia for that matter, there is no recent data and no pictures. Why is this? What are they trying to hide? Did the lunar lander have antigravity drive?

In regard to how much solar radiation is reflected off the moon to earth; you don't have to invent those numbers they already exist. The moon is always fully illuminated and shining down on earth someplace. If you pointed an infrared camera at the moon such as the ones that look at red dwarfs it would completely saturate the sensors. To find these numbers start at 1.4 kilowatts per meter striking earth and work backwards from there. The infrared energy coming from the moon to earth is 1.5 terra watts. Divide this number by the  $5.11 \times 10^{16}$  meter surface area of the earth to get 1.4 kilowatts per meter. In comparison the total human consumption of energy is 13.5 terra watts which average out to 2 kilowatts per person on earth. Six and a half billion times 2 KW= 13.5 terra watts.

The moon is this big thing going around Earth with lots of gravity which causes a lot of friction and heat. When you add all this to the 13.5 terra watts it comes out to a total energy input to earth of 40 E terra watts. This is double of our original estimate.

On the other side of the coin NASA is spending millions to promote and publish a book with a perfect binding of the best quality paper with lots of high gloss pictures to promote a lie. They have to keep promoting the same lies they told back in the 1960s because the very nature of any government organization it they can never admit a wrong. They will keep on promoting the lies until they get fired. The lie they are trying to promote is the Earth's gravity is heating the interior of the "solid core" Moon to a temperature of 850 degrees Fahrenheit. They have to say this because the gravity model that they have used for the Earth and other planets is based on the false assumption that they all have solid iron cores. Conversely they completely ignore the gravitational heat imparted to earth by the Moon. Sorry, I can't help commenting on how crazy this is!

Water is the biggest radiator of heat back into the space not carbon dioxide. There is no way to measure how much water is in the atmosphere at any given time so it is difficult to predict how much heat is actually reflected back into space. Co2 at .33 % of our atmosphere makes up a very small part of our atmosphere. Global warming is obviously a religion because Earth just came out of an ice age. One would expect the Earth to warm up as the ice melted. Global warming is a religion to transfer more power to the state. They want to control your lifestyle forcing you to live in a smaller house, drive a smaller car and restrict your ability to travel.

The force it takes to move the Moon away from the Earth at three centimeters per year is  $7.2 \times 10^{20}$  KW. This is the force it takes to keep the Moon in one place. The way NASA and other space organizations keep satellites in place including the international space station is with the use of gyros or torsion wheels. You have to have the momentum or torsion wheels to stabilize them.

NASA is telling us that the moon is receding from earth at 40 millimeters per year. Nobody can confirm this-not Russia, China, France, nobody. Divide the distance to the moon of 384,000 kilometers by 40 millimeters and you get a figure of 9.5 billion years which is wrong because it assumes that the moon is receding from earth at a constant rate. It had to have been receding from earth at a much faster rate in earlier times. So the government won't give us numbers we can actually work with to determine when the moon bounced off the earth.

Solar gravitational influence on the moon would have to give it an elliptical path. It had to be moving closer and further from earth at least plus or minus 5 percent. NASA won't give us this information either.

The high gain antenna used to receive television footage from the moon during the Apollo missions had a tremendous gain. The transmitter on the moon was not

omni-directional. It beamed the signal directly to earth. The transmitter pictures should have been crystal clear but all they show us is a few blurry frames that appear to have been doctored showing a completely black background. There should have been stars and planets showing and Venus would have shown up as a very bright star. Now NASA has lost all 700 boxes of videotape taken during the Apollo missions. This is stuff you and I paid for with our tax money! Why did they throw it away? What are they trying to hide?

I went to Team Hubble's web site recently and all their moon pictures are very poor resolution and quite grainy. I can get a better view of the Moon than that through my old 7-power binoculars that have been dropped a hundred times. Is this the best the government can do? What are they trying to hide?

NASA has one year at most to put up or shut up. They will have to use four of those big booster rockets that they use on the space shuttle in order to put something on the Moon. That should put a big hole in the ozone. Meanwhile China is putting up stuff for 10 cents on the dollar and they are getting pictures back that are crystal clear with one meter resolution. Japan's new Moon pictures should have a resolution of one inch. There is a big difference between one inch and NASA's ten square mile resolution.

At the current time Brad's web site is getting 3 to 4 thousand hits a week. "They've given up trying to jam my computer but now my phone shits off. Anybody who puts a word of support in on my behalf gets jammed.

### ***THE AGE OF THE MOON***

One of the first surprises scientists got when they received the samples of lunar rocks and soil was their extreme age. The oldest rocks found on plane earth have been discovered in Greenland. They are dated 3.7 billion years old.

The first rock that Neil Armstrong picked up after he landed at the Sea of tranquility turned out to be more than 3.6 billion years old! But this was only the beginning. One rock from man's first trip to the Moon was a baffling 4.3 billion years old—the very age, scientists believe, was the age of the Earth and solar system as well. NASA scientists hardly expected to discover rocks older than our own planet, let alone close to the age of our solar system.

According to *Sky and Telescope*, a well-known astronomical periodical, the Lunar Conference of 1973 revealed a moon rock had been discovered that was dated 5.3 billion years old. Another report based on the potassium-argon system of dating, now accepted by science as the most accurate dating system, claimed “some of the rocks gave an unacceptable age of seven billion years.” This date alone confirms in my mind that the Moon came from some place else.

Another report dates two Apollo XII rocks as 20 billion years old. Unbelievable? Seemingly, for that is four times the age of the Earth and our solar system. So far as we know, this is the oldest scientific estimate ever placed on any portion of our universe.

If the age of any of these rock samples is accurate, this would mean that the Moon definitely came from outside our own solar system. These findings, needless to say, give a considerable boost to the capture theory, a theory, as we have seen that most scientists would not accept before the Apollo expeditions because of the insurmountable problems of celestial mechanics. And the obvious fact is: that if our Moon was captured by some miracle; then it should have a pronounced elliptical orbit and not a nearly circular one.

Of course the soviet “spaceship” theory of an artificially constructed alien Moon world was steered into orbit around the Earth dissolves these difficulties.

Dr. Urey was most pleased by the antiquity of moon rocks who said it “rehabilitated and revived him” and his capture theory. Originally, he had suggested that moon rocks on the surface might date back to the beginning of the solar system and even earlier. It looked as if that might indeed be the case, and this helped his theory.

In an article in *Chemistry*, a technical magazine, Dr. Urey claims that fact that “moon rock has been shown to contain xenon isotopes from fission of plutonium-244 which are not found on Earth indicates that the moon is much older. While this would leave the capture theory as the most likely and unacceptable, Urey adds, “But despite this evidence, most scientists feel the capture theory is unlikely.” Perhaps they should consider the Soviet theory!

#### ***CONFLICTING AGES OF MOON ROCKS AND LUNAR SOIL***

Scientists were amazed to discover that rocks that laid side by side differing so much in age, but what was even more confusing was the contradictory age of the soil and dust samples in which they were found. Even the rocks were not all that consistent. Rock 13, (full number 12013), that was brought back by Apollo astronaut, checked in at that 4.5 billion-year figure. Dr. Paul Gast, chief of the Lunar and earth Science Division of NASA, said this rock was “a mess, a marble cake,” due to its assortment of differing components with differing ages. It was also chemically different from any rock found on Luna up to that time. It had at least, ten times, as much uranium, potassium and thorium, and a significantly higher radioactivity level.

The contradictory age of the soil is even more interesting. Most of the rocks from the first Moon landing were 3.6 billion years old, but the soil in which they rested proved to be 4.6 billion years old.

With Apollo 12 the same contradictory clash was found. The soil sample 94.4 billion) was a billion years older than rocks that strewn about it; an impossibility to our bewildered scientists. They expected the soil to be the powdered remains of the rocks laying on it, a rubble pile consisting of dust, dirt, rocks and stones that have been banged and crushed over eons of time by the bombardment of meteorites, but that wasn't the case.

Even more bewildering was the chemical analysis of the soil, that is, lunar dirt did not come form the rocks around it but from somewhere else! Where? They dimply did no know. The lunar rocks and soil introduced so much conflicting information that a perplexed team of California institute of Technology (Caltech) scientists once expressed their feelings of frustration by signing a research paper titled: "The Lunatic Asylum."

If the Moon did wander through space as a spaceship as Soviet Scientists Vaslin and Shcherbakov theorize, then clearly it would have passed through different cosmic "time zones." In doing so it would have picked up rocks and rock particles in the form of meteorites and micrometeorites, and the dust and dirt would be of differing ages. Is there a scientist with a theory that makes more sense?

We have found from a dozen Soviet and American expeditions to Luna that the Moon is different in makeup than Earth and different than any scientists have seen before. Dr. Ross S. Taylor, of the Australian National University, has spent considerable time studying moon rocks. He admits that they "are different enough from earth rocks to keep scientists busy for years."

First of all, samples taken from the Sea of Tranquility were found to be extremely tough and other highly refractory elements—those with high melting points. (These—as Soviet scientists Vasin and Shcherbakov point out—make for

an extremely rough lunar surface or protective covering for the inner shell of spaceship Moon. At the same time samples have been taken relatively poor in the more volatile elements with low melting points, such as sodium and Potassium.

Rocks from the Ocean of Storms have a very unique composition—they contain uranium, thorium and potassium. This sample came from the northern part of the Ocean of Storms, particularly the area of Aristarchus, where some scientists have reported seeing volcano-like transient events.

Some elements on the Moon have never before been found on Earth in their natural state. At the third scientific conference in Houston, The Argonne National Laboratory reported that they had found uranium 236 and neptunium 237 in lunar samples brought back by Apollo 12 and 14—elements never previously found in nature.

Another element never found before by Earth scientists was a strange component called KREEP. It contains a high content of potassium, rare earth elements and phosphorus. This element was discovered in Apollo 12 samples and dated about 4.5 billion years old. The mysterious component is believed to be a part of the Moon's ancient crust.

A large amount of metallic particles were found in the Apollo samples. The Moon, strangely, contains large amount of those rare elements, especially titanium, are now being used on Earth which have a high melting point. Some of the elements, especially titanium, zirconium and yttrium are being used on earth in the manufacture of supersonic jets and spacecraft.

One scientific journal (Science News, August 16, 1969, p 129) says that the outer surface of the Moon contains titanium zirconium and yttrium in “amounts

higher than present estimates either in earthly rock or estimates of elemental abundance in the Universe.

Lunar scientists have also found a new unnamed mineral on the Moon. Science News (January 10, 1970, p 34) tells us this “unnamed mineral is a titanium-iron zirconium silicate with concentrations of calcium and yttrium and lesser amounts of eight other elements including aluminum and sodium.

None of the above is a complete picture of the lunar world. Our scientists are studying only 837 pounds of lunar material and the samples did not come from every area of the Moon. “Certainly none of our astronauts dug a hole 25-miles deep to determine the chemistry down there.” Point out Earl Ubell, “But nature provided the shovel in the form of incoming meteorites that blasted very deep holes, and brought up the underlying rocks. Each of the Apollo landings, particularly Apollo 15, was designed to set down in areas where the dug-up rocks would have landed.”

Though we know little about the Moon we know enough about it to conclude that it did not form from the same material as the Earth and therefore could not have formed in the same orbit around Earth. The elements that make up its composition are simply too different.

Another point that I cannot ignore is: given the amount of craters on the Moon. Wouldn't it be reasonable to assume that about ten percent of the tektites splashed off the Moon's surface would have found their way to earth and that there would be millions of tons of Moon rocks lying around on earth? This would only be true if the Moon had been in orbit around earth more than the 12,500. As far as I know there are few Moon rocks on Earth and if there is, the status quo isn't telling us about them.



In general, scientists are puzzled not only by the differing elemental makeup, but also over why the Moon is so strangely chemically zoned; its surface enriched in the refractory elements and its interior seemingly plentiful in the maria, and in one layer beneath the surface.

The amount of refractory elements in the surface rocks is so pronounced that several geochemists proposed that material were brought to the Moon's surface in great quantities in some way. In such a theory, the highly volatile material would be concentrated toward the interior. In fact, the Moon is so strange in this respect that Dr. D. L. Anderson, professor of geophysics and director of the seismology laboratory at Caltech, proposed that "the moon was made inside out."

If the Soviet theory of a hollowed-out spaceship world were correct, with the internal Moon materials brought to the surface during the process, the Moon, to our scientists, would seem to be made inside out. Also, the fact that the Moon is deficient in iron and titanium and similar elements in the maria, fits the soviet theory that aliens used these material in the formation of the "spaceship's" inner hull, and outer maria patchwork.

In a technical study (Fourth Lunar conference, Vol. 3 pp. 2947-62) reported that "...the Moon is not composed entirely of paramagnetic material, but that ferromagnetic material such as free iron exists in sufficient amounts to dominate the bulk lunar susceptibility."

Seismic data confirms similar reports. Two similar zones or belts of "activity" exist deep inside the Moon. The belts are at least 1000 kilometers long and 1000 kilometers deep and do not appear to intersect according to Lunar seismologist Dr. Gary Latham admits, "I'm mystified. We can't explain it yet."

As Science News journal reports: “Another possibility is that they are composed of material such as embedded blocks of iron that would cause them to have different elastic properties from the rest of the Moon.” Embedded blocks of iron 1000 kilometers long found in nature? Could these be inner artificial constructions?

Apollo 14’s S-IVB was also boosted into a Moon course and, crashed into the lunar surface. A NASA science publication said: “The Moon vibrated and these vibrations traveled to a depth of from twenty-two to twenty-five miles.” The instruments, by the way, picked up the vibrations even through they were 108 miles away from the Apollo 14 impact site.

Some scientists explain these prolonged vibrations by the theory that the maria are filled with a material that responds differently to shock waves than lava on Earth. This, of course, would also be expected is, as our Soviet theorists speculate, the maria are giant, metal-rich coverings over the metallic inner hull of spaceship Moon.

When the Lunar Module ascent stage of Apollo 12 impacted the Moon the seismological equipment recorded the shock waves. The result staggered NASA scientists. The artificially created moon=quake lasted 55 minutes. Additionally, the kind of signals recorded by the seismometers shocked scientists. Seismologists were puzzled that the signals started with small waves, gained in size to a peak, and lasted for unbelievable long periods of time. “The records are utterly different from any obtainable observations on the earth,” relates on scientists in the highly regarded publication Science (November 12, 1971).

Scientists analyzing the data automatically relayed to Earth through robot transmitter at the Apollo 12’s Site, claimed it confirmed earlier conclusions that the composition of the Moon’s outer layer down to a depth of 22 miles is uniform throughout. Again, exactly what our Soviet scientists said.

The seismic records of Apollo 12 were not unique. When the spent stage of the ill-fated Apollo 13 was propelled out of earth orbit into a Moon trajectory, and by radio command crashed into the Moon, it hit with an impact equal to 11 tons of TNT, about 87 miles from the site where the Apollo 12 astronauts set up seismometers.

The entire Moon vibrated for more than 3 hours, 20 minutes; the vibrations traveling to a depth of twenty-two to twenty-five miles. Scientists were dumfounded again. If the soviet theory of an inner hill metallic spaceship is correct, then these vibrations are naturally what should be expected. Again, we are come to face to face with the unacceptable, that, everything we have been taught by our schools about the history of mankind, the Earth, the Moon, the planets, the Aliens and everything is wrong!

#### ***THE THICK OUTER SHELL OF THE MOON***

The mystery of why the Moon vibrates so long after being hit is related to the internal layers of the Moon. One event in particular helped scientists determine why more than any other.

Forty tons of meteorites fall on the Moon on any average day. That works out to 14,600 tons a year. That is 146-million tons in ten-thousand years. In a million years the Moon would accumulate about 146-billion tons of material. When our sun is traveling through the Oort clouds and Kuppier belts of Sirius it would be picking up ten to a hundred times this much. Most of that material would be small grains of micrometeorites. They hit with a force typically reaching down into the surface twice their diameter.

A meteorite large enough to form a crater of a single kilometer—which is about the minimum size we could detect from earth would weight 40,000 tons. Once scientists figured we would have to wait about three million years before such an event happened. It is not surprising that no one on Earth has reported the birth of a lunar crater.

It happened, however, on May 13, 1972, as a “whopper” slammed into the Moon with the impact of over 200 tons of TNT. “It was a miracle of the first magnitude...” Dr. Gary Latham, NASA’s chief seismologist, exclaimed.

The impact enabled lunar scientists to determine the structure of the Moon’s interior and the thickness of the Moon’s crust. Latham claims that the data shows that the crust of the Moon is about 60 kilometers thick. “This is twice as thick as the average crust as the outer shell of Earth” he said.

More importantly, how do scientists explain the fact that this 60-kilometer crust is supposed to be hardened lava? (It should be impossible for the Moon to have produced this amount of lava without melting itself out of existence. They don’t explain this but as we’ve seen the soviet, alien-created-world theory still works.

#### ***HOW DID THE MYSTERIOUS BULGE GET ON THE FAR SIDE OF THE MOON?***

Scientists tell us that the bulge on the far side of the Moon was caused by the gravitational pull of the Earth however this cannot be right. The actual bulge is 17 times more pronounced than can be accounted for by the gravitational tidal pull of the Earth. Paradoxically, the bulge is on the far side, which, to our knowledge never faced the Earth.

How did NASA scientists determine this? On the Apollo 15 mission Al Worden, circling the Moon in the command ship Endeavour, bombarded Luna with a probing laser beam. The data from this experiment verified what they had long suspected—the Moon is lopsided with a huge bulge. But that several-mile bulge is on the far side with an intriguing depression of about the same depth existing on the opposite side facing Earth.

The Jet Propulsion Laboratory in Pasadena and at the University of California verified that the Moon was lopsided from six to nine kilometers higher than the average of the near side. Scientists can only speculate how a several-mile-high bulge could form on the Moon. One bewildered NASA scientist remarked, “in Science News, January 29, 1972: “It appears that not the Earth but something else had had the attention of the Moon.”

When the Moon impacted the Earth 12,500 years ago did it bend the inner hull six to nine kilometers? Our impact data agrees with these numbers.

Hans Hoerbiger, an Austrian engineer, believed the Moon was captured by the earth a few thousand years ago. If it came as close to Earth as he theorized it should have exploded or been pulled apart by the tremendous gravitational pull of Earth. This would have happened if it didn't have a metal hull capable of withstanding such gravitational forces such as an impact with Earth.

Another mystery is revealed by the fact that the tremendous internal strength of the Moon is strong enough to support a bulge six to nine kilometers high and this great internal strength existed before Man journeyed to this strange world. As Harold Urey observed in 1962: “In particular, there are very large difference in elevation between the mountains and the valleys on the eastern limb of the Moon—some six miles' difference in altitude...” “Such ridges are improbable so they must be supported by some underlying material.” What would account for this internal strength? Again the Soviet spaceship theory is the only answer.

The spaceship Moon traveled throughout the cosmos undoubtedly passed (and perhaps visited) many other worlds and stars) that could have placed a gigantic pull on it. Perhaps the Moon zoomed into another celestial orbit that caused it to wrench itself out of shape. But the great internal strength of the Moon's spaceship hull prevented it from breaking apart leaving it with an "impossible" bulge—impossible to sustain under normal lunar conditions. This is speculation but the Moon's great inner strength is not!

### *NO WATER ON THE MOON?*

No trace of water was ever found on the Moon by the Astronauts on the Apollo 11, 12, and 14 missions. "There is no evidence in the rocks that water exists," proclaimed NASA Assistant director of Lunar Science Richard Allenby. In fact, as a science writer in Time Magazine put it (January 15, 1971): "...this prompted one scientist to comment that the moon was a million times as dry as the Gobi Desert."

After that announcement Scientists was upset by the data from the instruments left on the Moon by the Apollo missions. Great eruptions of water vapor clouds have been detected on the Moon's surface! The eruptions lasted 14 hours!

This report was submitted by Rice University physicists, Dr. John Freeman, Jr., and Dr. H. Ken Hills,

After studying the data detected by the Apollo Superthermal Ion Detectors (SIDE). Freeman and Hills called this event one of "the most exciting discoveries yet" and claimed that the water came from deep down inside the Moon, apparently released during a moonquake.

Red-faced NASA scientists denied the conclusion, however, claiming that the clouds of water came from the two water tanks of an Apollo descent stage left on the Moon. Each tank would contain 60 to 100 pounds of water. These two tiny tanks created the 100 square-miles of water vapor.

Incredible, but that is what NASA would have the public believe. The SIDE research team did not buy that explanation, however, they insisted that the evidence was clear that the water vapor came from inside the Moon because Apollo 12 and 14 are located some 180 kilometers apart, yet the vapor was detected with the same flux at both sites. This is important, SIDE points out, because the two instruments that detected the vapor face outward in the opposite directions.

NASA then tried to pass the 100-square-mile cloud of water vapor as astronaut urine which was dumped on August 14th into the lunar skies from the command ship. They claimed that the urine could have orbited the moon for several weeks, gradually decreasing altitude and descending to the surface, where it was eventually detected by our ion equipment on the Moon. Dr. H. K. Hills, of SIDE, rejects the urine theory outright. Both he and Freeman point out that the urine would have dissipated itself in orbit and certainly would not have produced near as high a reading as that recorded on the Moon.

The water vapor on the Moon may not seem to be a big problem, but its discovery absolutely astounded most lunar experts. As Science News (October 23, 1971) points out: "The presence of water on the moon is central to theories of lunar origin and development. The impact of the find is considerable. As lunar scientist Farouk El Baz points out: "If water is coming from the moon's interior this is serious. It means that there is a drastic distinction between the different phases in the lunar interior—that the interior is quite different from what we have seen on the surface.

As noted, Apollo 11. 12. 14. and 15 expeditions reported that there was no water on the surface of the Moon because of the lack of hydrous material there.

Then Apollo 16 returned and the mystery intensified! Apollo 16 astronauts had brought back rocks that appeared to be rusty, and it turned out that the rocks contained rusted iron! And NASA scientist Dr. Gast says “the rusting is definitely of lunar origin.” This sort of negates NASA’s ejected urine theory because there wasn’t enough time elapse for the iron to rust after the urine was dumped.

How could the iron in these rocks be rusted without the presence of water on the Moon? Scientists wondered, “To have rust on must have oxygen and free hydrogen, as well as iron and water.” All these things scientists (except a few like Vasin and Scherbakov) insist do not exist on the Moon!

However, the results were verified by the University of Cambridge. And B. J. Skinner, of Yale University, insisted: “The evidence seems good that we have the first hydrous material found on the Moon.

Our two Soviet theorists claim that the Moons have hollow areas filled with gases for some kind of atmosphere to sustain life. Could the gases—escaping through the cracks and crevasses in the Moon’s surface—be the vapor clouds seen on the Moon? If so NASA may have been half right. The vapor came from “water tanks,” but not of any earthly origin...

#### ***THE MOST ASTOUNDING DISCOVERIES YET***

There are so many anomalous features such as 75-mile-long canyons and



creators with trap doors that open up to emit steam and water vapor from time to time and layered structures that shouldn't exist. One of the most splendid features on the Moon is a strait "wall" nearly 500 yards high and over 60 miles long—formed as a result of one of its armor plates buckling under the impact of a celestial torpedo and raising one of its strait edges. The edges do present a steep cliff which rises steadily for about 1200 feet at about a 45-degree angle outward from the Moon. Intriguingly, scattered around the huge structure are those large whitish domes that have, it seems, been appearing in larger numbers in recent years on the surface of this strange world. Could the white domes be the housing for the construction crews sent to repair the damage?

One great crack on the back side of the Moon is 150 miles long and five miles wide in some places. If the Moon is indeed a spaceship with an inner metallic hull beneath miles of dirt and dust and rock this vast opening certainly might be very revealing. Could this great crack, which scientists claim is merely a fault, be related to the strait wall in its formation? Cracks usually don't run in a strait line unless there is a uniform artificial structure beneath. There just isn't room enough in this book to write about all the odd structures on the Moon.

One of the most important discoveries about the Moon came from the Earth. The Great Idol of Tiiahuanaco, Bolivia was found buried in the mud of the ruins of that great city in 1903. This huge stone was examined by Kiess, who concluded that it was a calendar based upon observations of advanced astronaut's eons ago. This incredible piece of stone sculpture is more than 24 feet long and weighs more than 20 tons. Chiseled on its surface are hundreds of symbols, all done with superb workmanship. These too have been translated, and it was found that the monument is also a calendar. However, this calendar, according to some researchers, gives comprehensive information concerning the Moon, the Earth's nearby neighbor. It, among other things, gives the position of the Moon according to the time of day hour by hour. It also contains, as Dr. H. S. Bellamy puts it, a "Comprehensive repository of the astronomical knowledge of its makers."

Included on the Idol are a record of the revolutions of the Earth, eclipses and solstices of the sun and Moon, and even the latitude of Tiahuanaco. Certainly, poor primitive, stone-age Indians who inhabited the Andes region thousands of years ago could not possibly have been that advanced. Bellamy claims that the idol gives the state of the heavens as it was 27,000 years ago!

Edmond Kliess asserts that Bellamy was “the first to recognize that the calendar of Tiahuanaco is not a calendar of this world but one of a world infinitely older... But as he goes on to explain, “It is based on the motion in the heavens of a cosmic body which existed then.”

Could this cosmic body be the Moon? The legends of Tiahuanaco revolve around the Moon. Moon temples, Moon houses, idols of lunar gods and goddesses proliferate there, along with symbols of winged figures and winged discs. Bellamy tells us in his book *Me, Moon and Myths*: “On the Pottery of Tiahuanaco, that enigmatic prehistoric city in the highest Andes, the Moon is frequently found depicted. It is significant that it is always drawn as a tiny disk and never with its much more characteristic sickle forms.

Professor Bellamy authored the book *The Great Idol of Tiahuanaco* with another scholar, Dr. P. Allan, who helped translate the writings on the great Idol. According to these authors, “the symbols of the idol record that the satellite [the Moon] came into orbit around the Earth 11,500 to 13,000 years ago. At that time it was performing 425 revolutions around the Earth in a year of 288 days.

What is remarkable about this record is that it nearly coincides with the figures that the aforementioned Austrian engineer-cosmologist Hans Hoerbiger came up with before he died in 1931. He claimed, as we have noted, that the Moon was captured by our gravitation, and his book *Theory of the Satellites* was published in 1927, five years before the idol was deciphered. Bellamy and Allan maintain that this work basically contains the same information about our Moon as is chiseled on this stone which may well be more than 12,000 years old.

## *NASA CONVERSATIONS WITH GEMINI AND APOLLO ASTRONAUTS*

NASA authorities have always officially denied any sightings of unidentified flying objects by NASA astronauts. The following are actual transcripts of conversations between ground control and astronauts in space. Some NASA astronauts have claimed sightings of unidentified objects and other flying craft from the beginning of the space program. What they have to say about various objects and craft perched on the lunar surface is quite interesting.

In June 1965, Major James Mc Divitt, and America's first space walker, Major Edward White, saw and photographed a glowing egg-shaped object flying first above and then below them. The "unknown" appeared to be a cylindrical "silvery" light which they sighted over Hawaii. Mc Divitt aimed his movie camera at the bogey, taking five frames of film which show the UFO as it made a quick, close fly-by. The movie shows an egg-shaped object giving off a fan-like glow, with a long rail of light. Here is the actual mission control report on the sighting:

"This is Gemini control. We are now 30 hours and nine minutes into the mission. Spacecraft Gemini 4 has just completed a pass over the state on its 20th orbit." In voice communication with Gus Grissom, spacecraft communicator, command Pilot Jim Mc Divitt reported he had sighted another object in space. He described it only as an object that appeared to have a big arms sticking out. He said he took some motion pictures of this object, but was having some difficulty because of the sun."

"Seconds later astronaut Gus Grissom asked whether Mc Divitt was still watching "that thing out there." His answer: "No. I've lost it. It had big arms sticking out of it...I only had it for just a minute, I got a couple of pictures of it with the movie camera and one with the Hasselblad, but I was in free drift and

before I could get the control back, I drifted into the sun and lost it.”

Naturally when Mission Control received word that a bogey had been sighted a request was made to our Space Detection and Tracking System to locate the unknown object. However, the closest object to the Gemini spacecraft was more than 1200 miles away. This fact was clearly brought out during questioning. Here is the transcript of that incident.

“CAPCOM: Roger, could you give us an estimate as to how far that satellite was from you yesterday?

Gemini 4: I couldn't recall tell, it looked like quite a large object. It looked like I was approaching it rather rapidly. I'd say 10 miles or so.

CAPCOM: Ten Miles? Mc Divitt: That would only be a guess. It was close enough that I could see the windows.

CAPCOM: See what? Mc Divitt: (Garbled transmission).

CAPCOM: You're coming off pretty badly there. I couldn't read that. Mc Divitt: O. K.

CAPCOM: That came through good. MC Divitt: All right I got close enough to  
....

CAPCOM: Close enough to it...to what? The nearest we can tell, there wasn't anything that close to you. Pegasus was about 1200 miles away.

Mc Divitt: No, not quite that close. That far away. CAPCOM: Pretty good eyeball alright.

Mc Divitt: I took a picture. I just hope it comes out. CAPCOM: So do we!

The Condon Report officially commissioned by the U. S. Air force to evaluate UFO sightings, says this: "when thy landed, the film was sent from the aircraft carrier to land and was not seen again by Mc Divitt for four days. The NASA photo interpreter had released three or four pictures but Mc Divitt says the pictures released were definitely not of the object he had seen.

There were three unexplained sightings by the Gemini astronauts which have been gleaned from a great mass of reports which are a challenge to the analyst. Especially puzzling is the first one (Gemini 4) on the list, the daytime sighting of an object showing details such as arms (antennas?) protruding from a body having noticeable angular extensions. If the NORAD listing of objects near the GT-4 spacecraft at the time of the sightings is a rational explanation or, alternately keep it on our list of unidentifieds.

The Gemini 4 astronaut James McDivitt did sight a UFO once more, on the 38th orbit, while he was over China. McDivitt described the object, which was sighted passing low over China, as "a bright star, moving fast." No details could be made out by him other than a "light" that was moving with respect to the star background. This time according to Mission Control released at Houston, McDivitt did not attempt to take picture of the strange light.

On the next flight, Gemini 5, which hurled Cooper and Conrad into orbit around the Earth for eight days, three more UFOs were observed shortly after lift-off. One ground witness described the object “traveling at very high speed” as looking “Like a silver or brilliant green phosphorescent light just east of the contrail left by the rocket. It made a sort of S-turn in and around the contrail, appeared elliptical in shape as it turned, then changed into a clearly defined disc.” Fortunately movies were made of this “unknown” before it disappeared. Strangely, the movies picked up three unknowns.

I’ll skip over some of the odd sightings by Gemini astronauts to the very first flight by the Mercury flight of Jon Glenn. The following is his description:

The biggest surprise of the flight occurred at dawn. Coming out of night on the first orbit, at the first flint of sunlight on the spacecraft, I was looking inside the spacecraft checking instruments for perhaps 15 to 20 seconds. When I glanced back through the window my initial reaction was that the spacecraft had tumbled and that I could see nothing but stars through the window, I realized, however, that I was still in the normal attitude. The spacecraft was surrounded by luminous particles.

“These particles were alight yellowish green color. It was as if the spacecraft were moving through a field of fireflies. They were about the brightness of a first magnitude star and appeared to vary in size from a pinhead up to possibly 3/8 inch. They were about 8 to 10 feet apart and evenly distributed through the space around the spacecraft and across the window drifting very, very slowly, and would then gradually move off, back in the direction I was looking. I observed these luminous objects for approximately 4 minutes each time the sun came up.

During the third sunrise I turned the spacecraft around and faced forward to see if I could determine where the particles were coming from. Facing forwards I could see only about 10 percent as many particles as I had when my back was to

the sun. Still, they seemed to be coming towards me from some distance so that they appeared not to be coming from the spacecraft.”

NASA officials thought they had it all figured out when astronaut Carpenter in Mercury 7 reported the following but that wasn't the case:

“At dawn on the third orbit as I reached for the densitometer, I inadvertently hit the spacecraft hatch and a cloud of particles flew by the window...I continued to knock on the hatch and other portions of the spacecraft walls, and each time a cloud of particles came past the window. The particles varied in size, brightness, in color. Some were grey and others were white. The largest were 4 to 5 times the size of the small ones. One that I saw was a half inch long. It was shaped like a curl and looked like a lathe turning.”

The unidentified particles encountered during the Gemini 10 mission were not so easily explained:

Gemini 10: this is 10, Houston. We have two bright objects up here in our orbital path. I don't think they are stars—they look like we are going right along with them.

Gemini 10: Go.

M. Control: Where are the objects from you?

Mission Control: Roger. 10, Houston. Gemini 10, Roger.

M. Control: If you can get a bearing maybe we can track them down.

Gemini 10: the just disappeared. I guess they were---guess they were satellites of some kind.

Later in their space voyage the Gemini 10astronauts reported seeing the object again.

Gemini 10: To the east we have an extremely bright object. I believe it's too bright to be a planet. It's north of Orion about six or eight degrees. Right now it's approximately eight degrees. Is it Gemini 8 Agena? Over.

M. Control: Roger. We copy. Stand by.

Gemini 10: Picture that it makes just about an equilateral triangle with the belt stars in Orion and with Pleiades. It's a...

M. Control: Do you notice anything relative to the stars?

Gemini 10: Possible. I haven't noticed any movements so far and unfortunately the stars are disappearing now and I can only see this object and one of two other first magnitude...sun starting to come.



There is another unexplained sighting of another spacecraft in the Condon Report and that was the UFO sighted by Gemini 11 astronauts. This is that startling report:

“We had a wingman flying wing on us going into sunset here, off to my left. A large object that was tumbling at about 1 rpm and we flew—we had him in sight, I say fairly close to us, I don’t know, it could have been anything from our ELS (extravehicular life support system) to something else. We took pictures of it.”

### *APOLLO MISSIONS*

The very first Apollo missions had its weird moments. On the first round the Moon flight our astronauts sighted a “disc-shaped” object. The UFO swooped by them at various times and the astronauts complained of “blinding light” glaring in their eyes. They even claimed they felt “a wave of internal heat within the space capsule.” Their spacecraft began to “pitch and yaw,” causing them almost to lose control of it for a time. Moreover, from time to time through these weird experiences they heard strange radio noises which they described as “intolerable high-frequency noises” and “weird garble.”

Otto Binder, a well-known writer who was honored an honorary degree by NASA in tribute to his service, reported these strange encounters of Apollo 8. He asks: “The Apollo 8 tribulations sound very much like UFO-nauts attempting to prevent our astronauts from rounding the moon...”

On Christmas Eve 1968, during the first television show from outer space, Apollo 8’s camera reveled the strange alien surface of the Moon for all to see. Major Anders addressed the Earth with this message: “We are now approaching the lunar sunrise and for all the people back on Earth the crew, of Apollo 8 has a message that we would like to send to you.”

Then the trio of astronauts, Anders Lovell and Borman, took turns reading from the Book of Books, the Bible: “In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth. And the earth was without form and void, and darkness was upon the face of the deep...”

On the historic day of July 16, 1969 nearly a million people converged on Cape Kennedy to witness the launch of Apollo 11. As the Saturn rocket approached orbit Neil Armstrong, the flight commander radioed: “We have no complaint with any of the three stages on that ride. It was beautiful.” Most of the people on earth held their breath as the spaceship orbiting the Earth readied for the trip to the Moon. When they reached 24,545 miles per hour Mission Control gave the signal: “You’re looking good, you’re go!” The spaceship Apollo 11 tore out of the Earth’s gravitational grip and began its long journey to the Moon.

#### *APOLLO 11 MEETS A UFO*

One day out the crew spotted an unusual object between the ship and the Moon. At first, they thought it was just the Saturn IV booster rocket. They called Houston for confirmation but Houston told the Apollo 11 astronauts that the booster was 6000 miles away.

The strange object seemed to change appearance depending on how they viewed it. Here is the transcript from the technical debriefing.

ALDRIN: The first unusual thing that we saw I guess was one day out or something pretty close to the moon. It had a sizable dimension to it; we put the monocular on it.

Collins: How'd we see this thing? Did we just look out the window and there it was?

ALDRIN: Yes, and we weren't sure but what it might be the S-IVB. We called the ground and were told the S-IVB was 6,000 mile away. We had a problem with the high gain about that time, didn't we?

COLLINS: There was something. We felt a bump or maybe I just imagined it.

ARMSTRONG: He was wondering whether the MESA had come off.

COLLINS: I don't guess we felt anything.

ALDRIN: Of course, we were seeing all sorts of little objects going by at the various dumps and then we happened to see this one brighter object going by. We couldn't think of anything else it could be other than the S-IVB. We looked at it through the monocular and it seemed to have a bit of an L shape to it.

ARMSTRONG: Like an open suitcase.

ALDRIN: We were in PTC at the time so each of us had a chance to take a look at this and it certainly seemed to be within our vicinity and of a very sizable dimension.

ARMSTRONG: We should say it was right at the limit of the resolution of the eye. It was very difficult to tell just what shape it was. And there was no way to tell the size without knowing the range or the range without knowing the size.

ALDRIN: So then I got down in the LEM and started looking at it in the optics. We were grossly misled because with the sextant off focus what we saw appeared to be a cylinder.

ARMSTRONG: or really two rings.

ALDRIN: Yes.

ARMSTRONG: Two rings. Two connecting rings.

COLLINS: No, it looked like a hollow cylinder to me. It didn't look like two connecting rings. You could see this thing tumbling and, when it came around end-on, you could look right down in its guts. It was a hollow cylinder. But then you could change the focus on the sextant and it would be replaced by this open-book shape. It was really weird.

ALDRIN: I guess there's not too much more to say about it other than it wasn't a cylinder.

COLLINS: It was during the period when we thought it was a cylinder that we inquired about the S-IVB and we'd almost convinced ourselves that's what is had to be. But we don't have any more conclusions than that really. The fact that

we didn't see it much past this one period—we really don't have a conclusion as to what it might have been, how big it was, or how far away it was. It was something that wasn't part of the urine dump, we're pretty sure of that.”

Three days after lift-off the Apollo 11 spacecraft went into lunar orbit. “All systems go,” radioed Apollo 11. “Now going around the Moon. See you on the other side. Everything looks O. K.” Seconds later radio contact with the command module was lost as it slipped around the back side of the Moon. Ten minutes later the first lunar insertion burn was made. Apollo 11 was now just 80 miles above the rugged lunar surface, as the main engine of the spacecraft braked Apollo down to a mere 3600 mph. As one lunar reporter put it: “...any more, and Apollo 11 would crash into the Moon; any less and the astronauts would sail beyond the Moon into a long trajectory which would eventually return to Earth.”

Now the Apollo 11 spacecraft command module named Columbia (an intentional echo of Jules Vern's prophetic 'Columbiad') and the lunar module named Eagle readied for the historic descent to the surface of the Moon. The docking collar which locked Eagle to Columbia was successfully released and Armstrong gave the good news to the world: “The Eagle has wings.” To which Collins, after firing the thrusters on Columbia to pull away from Eagle and put it on its own, replied: “You've got a fine-looking flying machine there, Eagle, despite the fact that you're upside down.”

Collins and the world watched as the two astronauts began their critical descent toward the carefully chosen flat lunar planes area called the Sea of Tranquility. “Looks real good,” radioed the Eagle.

“Yes, everything is looking good to us,” replied Mission control. “Continue your powered descent.”

But the landing area wasn't as good as it looked, for as Armstrong neared it, he could see it was far too rocky and rugged to risk a landing. The two American astronauts found themselves fast descending into a cratered area surrounded by jagged boulders, some of them as big as cars. Armstrong seized the manual control of the lunar module vehicle and over flew the rocks, to come down about four miles from the originally designated landing site. There were a few, seemingly eternal moments of jitteriness, but the four landing pads touched the surface of the Moon and, seconds later, as sensitive probes jabbing at the Moon's surface outside the craft signaled "lunar contact" on the control panel. The historic touchdown was 2:17 P. M. (Florida time).

At 10:56 P. M. (Florida time), Sunday, July 20th, 1969, man set foot on the alien surface of another world. Everyone remembers Armstrong's well-chosen words: "That's one small step for man, one giant leap for mankind."

Shortly after this historic moment the two astronauts unveiled the plaque attached to Eagle's leg. "Here men from the planet earth first set foot on the Moon, July 1969 A. D. We came in peace for all mankind."

#### ***APOLLO ASTRONAUTS HAVE VISITORS***

The unexplained event began as the Apollo 11 spacecraft approached the Moon, and the astronauts began hearing weird radio noise, variously likened to a "fire engine," loud sirens, buzz-saw sounds and train whistles, which interfered with the space communication hookup. Mission Control was so perplexed they asked: "You sure you don't have anybody else up there with you?"

The sounds continued intermittently but with carrying intensity throughout the first few days of the Apollo 11 mission, making everyone, especially the astronauts, quite jittery. It was clear that the strange interruptive noises came

from outside the Apollo spacecraft, and had to be radio signals. Where they from the Moon or a nearby UFO? No unidentified object or unknown was reported to have been sighted by Apollo 11 astronauts as they approached the Moon. Although some investigators believed that such reports could have been silenced and suppressed, especially due to the fact that on this epoch-making voyage about half the planet Earth or approximately a billion people were watching. Some investigators claim that the Apollo 11 astronauts got a second look at a UFO on the surface of the Moon.

Former NASA space program member Otto Binder claims that significant portions of Mission Control-Apollo 11 conversations were deleted. Could these have dealt with UFO's sighted on and around the Moon? According to Binder, there is no question that since Cooper's initial sighting of an unidentified flying object on the Mercury flight of Faith 7, NASA warned its astronauts about their reporting of unknowns while on space flights.

Binder does report one undocumented story of a remarkable sighting of UFO by Apollo 11 astronauts Aldrin and Armstrong on the Moon. Binder claims:

“Certain sources with their own VHF receiving facilities that bypassed NASA broadcast outlets claim there was a portion of earth-moon dialog that was quickly cut off by the NASA monitoring staff.”

Binder continues with this startling, almost unbelievable report: “It was presumably when the two moon-walkers, Aldrin and Armstrong, were making the rounds some distance from the LEM that Armstrong clutched Aldrin's arm excitedly and exclaimed: “What was it? What the hell was it? That's all I want to know.”

There followed further snatches of gasping interchanges between the two

astronauts, with Mission Control also chiming in frantically.

MISSION CONTRL: What's there?...malfunction (garble)...Mission Control calling Apollo 11...

APOLLO 11: These babies were huge sir...enormous...Oh, God you wouldn't believe it! [What could Apollo 11 be referring to?] I'm telling you there are other spacecraft out there...lined up on the far side of the crater edge...they're on the moon watching us....

NASA went into a huddle and sternly ordered the Apollo astronauts to forget what they saw and carry on casually as usual. After all, there were an estimated six million people watching and hanging on every word spoken by the first men to walk on the Moon. I remember several ham radio operators who were monitoring Apollo 12 communications with makeshift antennas and modified radio equipment talking about this event. I can testify that the Astronaut conversations about a fleet of large spaceships parked on the Moon that were there to witness the first Americans landing, is true. Several ham radio amateurs that I know played back their recordings of this historic event.

## **I WAS THERE**

My father purchased a 140-acre ranch near Cape Canaveral on Indian River Slough back in 1958. I lived with my parents in an old farm house seventeen miles north of NASA's launching pad and I watched through binoculars many of NASA's early attempts to put something into space blow up on the launching pad. I remember one explosion in particular that nearly broke the windows in our house. We planted avocado trees and harvested oranges, lemons and tangerines from our land. On weekends we took an old jeep out to the Cape Canaveral to fish tarpon and many other fish. I helped my father tow a net out into the surf



and we'd round haul it back in catching several hundred pounds of fish. Tourists walking the beach were interested in what we were doing and frequently helped pull the net up the beach. Many of the fish were skates which we threw back into the ocean.

I used to ride the school bus across the causeway bridges twice a day during the week to Titusville High School on the mainland. I met many of the children of astronauts including Van Allen, the son of the famous mathematician who had predicted the existence of the Van Allen belt.

After the Soviet Union put Sputnik, a basketball-sized aluminum sphere carrying a radio transmitter into orbit around Earth the government of America was in a panic to catch up with the Russians. People all over the world looked up in the sky to see a small dot of light—mankind's first satellite. This prompted America into an all out attempt to match and possibly out do the Russians.

On weekends we watched with binoculars as NASA readied the Vanguard missile being readied for liftoff at the Cape. The Vanguard was America's and President Eisenhower's best hope of getting a satellite into orbit. After months of assembly work and weeks of delays the time finally came when it was, do or die. With a mighty roar the vanguard rose approximately two feet above the launching pad and slowly tipped over creating the biggest explosion I had ever seen. It was a big disappointment for the American team. Now NASA had to implement Plan B with the German team led by Wernher Von Braun and the Redstone missile.

The Redstone was a slightly more advanced rocket design with most of the testing and development having previously been done in Germany. Wernher Von Braun had been directly responsible for the deaths of tens-of thousands of slave laborers working day and night to develop missiles capable of dropping atomic warheads on America yet all this was overlooked in the race to advance America into the Space Age. The Redstone rocket and Mercury program had enough

thrust to put a man into orbit. Next, the Gemini program put two astronauts into orbit using a Juno rocket.

When President, Kennedy declared that we were going to the Moon the government took away our land along with most all of Merit Island. The local residents who had lived on Merit Island several generations who were farmers, commercial mullet fishermen and duck hunting lodge operators, all had to move. The government sent in land appraisers from Georgia to appraise their property at half its value. We all had to hire lawyers to collectively sue the government in order to get a fair price for our land. It took eight years before my parents got paid. Thy changed the name of part of Merit Island from Cape Canaveral to Cape Kennedy.

I missed driving out to the beach in our old Jeep and fishing in Indian River Slough. I miss the fried fish and duck feasts we used to enjoy at the Benekies Lodge. June Hockrider was only sixteen years old when she got her drivers license. She was still high school but they let her drive the school buss fifty-five miles an hour on the washboard gravel roads of Merit Island and on into Titusville. We'd wait for her at the main road end of our half-mile-long driveway. She married on of the Benekie boys. That was all water under the bridge and unimportant compared to putting men on the Moon. At the time, the Apollo Moon program was the biggest and the most top secret program ever attempted by the US government. It ranked right up there in importance with the development of the atomic bomb.

In 1962 I bought a 42-foot river boat in Chicago and traveled down the Mississippi River via the Inter-coastal waterway to Texas. The trip took two months. On the way down river I snapped some pictures of huge booster rocket sections chained to a river scow destined for Cape Kennedy. When I had the film developed in Texas I never got the pictures back. I can't imagine why someone would confiscate my pictures because my camera was so poor and the picture quality so bad that there was no security risk. I couldn't have sold the pictures to the Russians if I wanted to. Besides, the Russians had better booster rockets than

we did.

## **U.S. SCIENTIST SAYS NASA KEPT SECRETS ABOUT CITIES ON THE MOON**

The former manager of the Data and Photo control department at NASA's Lunar Receiving Laboratory during the manned Apollo Lunar Program, Ken Johnson, says that U. S. astronauts found ancient ruins of artificial origin and a previously unknown technology to control gravitation when they landed on the moon.

<http://english.pravda.ru/science/mysteries/99895-1/>

A pocket laser left on the moon would have been all that is needed to get accurate data as to the moon's elliptical orbit but instead we have nothing. You would think that something as important as the moon that drags our magnetosphere around plus evens out the temperature to modify the weather and creates tides would be important enough to get accurate information but we have nothing.

If a major publisher publishes this book which contains information contrary to NASA's Koran the government will take away the eye-candy, infomercials and they will be forced into bankruptcy. If only ten percent of this book is true then over a hundred-thousand, scientists, and astronomers across America in every observatory, university and science center will have to re-write all their books and papers. They are so afraid that their own work will be contrary to the Old Testament that science has become a religious puppet show.

Count the video frames as the dust falls from the tires of the lunar rover or count the frames as dust falls off from lunar rock being thrown on the moon. It falls at 1.3 meters per second while it should be falling at 9 meters per second in the vacuum if it really were on the moon's surface. And people buy this stuff hook

line and sinker. I believe quite a bit of the Moon footage was filmed inside a large hanger filled with sand and powdered cement. There are several reasons why NASA faked some of the Moon footage. One is they were in a race with the Russians and there was no guarantee that they would get to the Moon. They wanted the film footage for propaganda purposes. Two: there were artifacts on the Moon that needed to be studied further before pictures of them could be released to the public. If the artifacts were left by ancient human civilizations all history and religion would have to be rewritten. If the artifacts were left by Aliens who were terraforming Earth from the beginning of time then all religions would suddenly become obsolete.

Could the fact that Russia and the United States are not pursuing the Cold War be that we found evidence of ET on the Moon. Could this be the reason we are working together to further space exploration?

The moon landings were extremely historic events so NASA gave out the communication frequencies so that armature radio enthusiasts could listen in. Many of the communications were recorded. The following comments have been corroborated by hundreds of radio armature radio operators around the world.

Some time after the historic Moon landing, Christopher Craft, director of the base in Houston, made some surprising comments when he left NASA. During the two minute-interruption, which was not as it seemed, NASA, Armstrong and Aldrin with Cape Kennedy censored both image and sound, "I say that there were other spaceships," Craft commented.

***ARMSTRONG & ALDRIN: Those are giant things. No, no, no—this is not an optical illusion. No one is going to believe this!***

***HOUSTON (CHRISTOPHER CRAFT): What...what...what? What the hell is***

*happening? What's wrong with you?*

*ARMSTONG & ALDRIN: They're under the surface.*

*HOUSTON: What's there? [muffled noise] mission interrupted; interference; control calling Apollo 11.*

*ARMSTONG & ALDRIN: We saw some visitors. There were here for a while observing the instruments. {I can understand this because humans are so destructive they might have left an atomic bomb on the Moon.}*

HOUSTON: Repeat your last information!

*ARMSTRONG & ALDRIN: I say that there were other spaceships. They're lined up in the other side of the crater!*

HOUTON: Repeat, repeat!

*ARMSTRONG & ALDRIN: Let us sound this orbiter...in 624 to 5... Automatic relay connected... My hands are shaking so badly I can't do anything. Film it? God, if these damned cameras have picked up anything—what then?*

*HOUSTON: Have you picked up anything?*

***ARMSTRONG & ALDRIN: I didn't have any film at hand. Three shots of the saucers or whatever they were that were ruining the film.***

***HOUSTON: Control, Control here. Are you on your way? What is the uproar with the UFOs over?***

***ARMSTRONG & ALDRIN: They've landed here. There they are and they're watching us.***

***HOUSTON: The mirrors, the mirrors—have you set them up?***

***ARMSTRONG & ALDRIN: Yes they're in the right place. But whoever made those spaceships surely can come tomorrow and remove them. Over and out.***

## **APOLLO 16:**

16-27 April 1972; Charles Duke and John Young land on the Descartes highlands on 21 April:

***DUKE: We felt it under our feet. It's a soft spot. Firmer. Where we stand, I tell you one thing. If this place had air, it'd be beautiful. It's beautiful with or without air. The scenery up on top of Stone Mountain-- you'd have to be there to see this to believe it--those domes are incredible.***

**MISSION CONTROL:** *OK, could you take a look at that smoky area there and see what you can see on the face?*

**DUKE:** *Beyond the dome, the structure goes almost into the ravine that I described and one goes to the top. In the northeast wall of the ravine you can't see the delineation. To the northeast there are tunnels; to the north they are dipping east to about 30 degrees.*

## **APOLLO 17:**

7-9 December 1972; Ronald Evans stays in lunar orbit while Eugene Cernan and Harrison Schmitt land in the Taurus-Littrow valley on 11 December:

**MISSION CONTROL:** We copy that, Go ahead Ron.

**EVANS:** OK, Robert, I guess that big thing I want to report from the back side is that I took another look at the ...the...cloverleaf in Aitken Basin with the binocs. And the southern dome [garble] to the east.

**MISSION CONTROL:** We copy that, Ron. Is there any difference in the color of the dome and the Mare Aitken there?

**EVANS:** Yes there is... That Condor, Condorsey, or Condorecet or whatever you want to call it there. Condorecet Hotel is the one that has got the diamond-shaped fill down in the, uh, floor.

MISSION CONTROL: Robert. Understood Condorcet hotel.

EVANS: Condor. Condorset. Alpha. They've either caught a landslide on it or it's got a...and it doesn't look like [garble] in the other side of the wall in the northwest side.

MISSION CONTROL: OK, we copy that; northwest wall of Condorcet A.

EVANS: The area is oval or elliptical in shape. Of course, the ellipse is toward the top.

(Source Our Mysterious Spaceship Moon, Dell Books, USA, 1975, via 5 April 1996 posting at <http://www.v-j-enterprises.com/astro2html>)

Walter Shirra Mercury 8 was the first astronaut to use the code name 'Santa Claus' in indicate the presence of flying saucers next to space capsules. James Lovel Jr. on board Apollo 8 command module came out from behind the dark side of the Moon and said for everyone to hear. "We have been informed that Santa Claus does not exist." After Apollo 12 landed on the Moon NASA obviously briefed all astronauts to use certain code words for certain objects. It's our money they are using to get to the Moon so why do they have to keep this stuff secret from us?

If you want to know more about this type Condorset Hotel into a search engine!



## *GIGANTIC IMPACTS HIT ANCIENT EARTH*

When I stumbled onto the possibility of our moon impacting earth and then bouncing into orbit around earth the concept was almost too big for even my imagination. After studying the May 2006 issue of National Geographic ® showing the oil fields in northern Alaska when I was struck by the even radius of the Brooks Range and how the oil producing wells are also situated on a constant radius. At first I couldn't believe it but when you start investigating available data it becomes clear. Any range of mountains on earth with a constant radius is probably the rim of an ancient meteor crater exactly like some of the mountains on the moon. Then there is the fact that most oil fields are located in ancient impact zones.

If you go to [www.googleearth.com](http://www.googleearth.com) and look at North America you will see a chain of lakes extending from Lake Michigan going north-northwest through Canada to Great Bear Lake and Great Slave Lake. A very long time ago a meteor the size of Shumaker-Levi, the one that impacted Jupiter or possibly our own moon, came to Earth dropping pieces along the way until it impacted near the North Pole creating the Arctic Ocean. It liquefied the earth's crust at the point of impact throwing up a range of mountains in Northern Alaska known as the Brooks Range. Any perfect ring of mountains with a constant radius was produced by ancient meteor impacts. On the other side of the Arctic Ocean in Siberia is scattered debris and irregular lakes for thousands of miles. Topographical maps don't show this as well as the satellite photos. Note that the seventy degree parallel touches the Siberian coastline. From Alaska all the way around to Finland the shoreline of the entire Arctic Ocean the land masses are a constant radius. The Arctic Ocean is five kilometers deep in some places with an average depth of 1.3 kilometers.

There was another big hit in the middle Prince William Sound in Alaska. This one came straight in liquefying the solid rock and throwing up two perfect bullseyes, or rings of mountains. The first one is on the Kenai Peninsula and the second ring is located further inland creating the highest mountains on the North American continent. Such an event is a little hard to grasp at first but when you look at the evidence it becomes clear.

There are anomalous deposits of substances that cannot be formed on earth, such as salt and yellow cake uranium ore. Yellow cake cannot be formed by volcanism so how did it get here? Higher elements above iron can only be formed in stellar explosions so how did all the higher elements get to earth. The only possible explanation is that they were either seeded by higher intelligences or came in by accident. Were back to the God question again-the one we may never be able to answer. Maybe God's angels said, "We will put a little uranium on this continent and a little more over in the Middle East and sit back and watch them make bombs to blow themselves up." "How many times will we fall for this trick?" If yellow cake came in by accidental random impacts the coincidence is just too coincidental. How did the vast salt deposits get to earth and where did the methane ice come from? Most of all how did all that water get to earth?

***FORBIDDEN HISTORY Edited B: J. Douglas Kenyon with Christopher Dunn, Rand Flem-auth, Will hart, Frank Joseph, Moira Timms, and others. Page 161.***

"...The same change that put western Antarctica in the ice box also quick-froze Siberia but thawed out much of North America." "Although many establishment geologists insist that the Antarctic Ice cap is older than 11,600 years indicated by Plato, Flem-Auth points out that the core sampling on which most of the dating is based is taken from greater Antarctica, which was indeed under ice, even during the time of Atlantis. The suggestion here is that a movement of about 30 degrees or about two thousand miles occurred within a relatively short time." [I think the pole shift was 1800 miles.]

Referring to my Encarta map with the circles that I drew showing the southern extent of the ice cap, it appears that the rotational pole shifted about 24 degrees or about 1,800 miles. This happened within a matter of minutes after the Moon bounced off earth creating the Arctic Ocean. This is the event that quick-froze the mammoths, horses, camels and everything else in Siberia and northern Alaska. The eastern United States and Canada was moved about a thousand

miles further south making it possible for large human populations to live there.

### *MOON DEPOSITS FROZEN METHANE*

Scientists would like to have everything fit into neat little packages so they say that all the planets in our solar system were all formed at the same time when the sun was formed. So far everything astronomers have looked at in our solar system is different from everything else. Everything looks like it was brought in from some other system. Obviously planet swapping is a common thing. The scientific paradigm is being broken every day. This latest moon theory of mine will put me in the loony bin for sure. Pun intended! The real funny part is that my friend, Brad Guth and several other people who I have showed the data to agree with me.

After studying the May 2006 issue of National Geographic ® map some more the question came to mind:

“How did all that frozen methane get down there under the earth’s crust?” “How did the frozen methane get buried under the ocean floors all over the world?” There is no way methane could freeze and stay frozen on the earth’s surface. How can it remain frozen when it is buried deep in the earth’s crust where it is supposed to be hot? It had to be brought in from some place else. It has been noted that some of the moons in our solar system are covered with a thick layer of methane ice.

Europa orbits Jupiter once in exactly the same amount of time that it takes to complete one rotation and therefore keeps a single face toward the planet at all times. Does this sound like our moon? It is estimated that Europa is covered with a 100 kilometer deep ocean of slushy ice. The moon’s orbit is not a completely smooth ellipse because Europa is pulled by the gravity as it passes by the nearby moons Ganymede and Io, other moons around Jupiter. Gravitational forces flex the interior thus keeping it warm.

Pictures taken by the Galileo Orbiter indicate that geysers erupt along the cracks in the ice suggesting that Europa has an ocean of water underneath and scientists think that Europa may actually harbor life in its' deep ocean. The spacecraft's magnetometer recorded regular changes in the direction of Europa's magnetic field that correspond to fluctuations in Jupiter's magnetic field according to its position. This suggests that Europa has an underlying material that conducts electricity, such as a salty ocean! There is more than one salty moon in our solar system and where did they come from? Given the aforementioned data there is a good chance that our moon may have had a salty ocean before it collided with earth and since our moon is bigger than Europa it could have had a thicker coating of ice—in the neighborhood of 200 kilometers.

#### *ICE ON OTHER PLANETS AND MOONS*

There are ice rings around the planet Saturn. There are also ice rings around Jupiter, Uranus and Neptune. The asteroid Vesta, is the brightest. It is so shiny that it must be covered with ice. Saturn and Uranus also have icy satellites. Comets, like Halley's Comet, have very long and elliptical orbits. Nereid, one of Neptune's moons, has a very elliptical orbit.

Saturn's moon, Enceladus that is 310 miles in diameter erupts plumes of water vapor and ice particles that smooth its surface and replenishes the E-ring. Thethys, Dione, and Rhea also have thick coatings of ice. Titan which is much larger than Mercury may have a rocky core, possibly surrounded by a "mantel" and "crust." In other words, it may exhibit a structure similar to that of Earth. It has a dense atmosphere, weather erosion, and pools of liquid methane. In fact, it is the only known planetary satellite with a dense atmosphere-possibly denser than that of Earth. -[Science from New Worlds, NASA CORE Central Operation of Resources for Educators slide program and script.]

Our moon's mass is  $7.35E22$  kg and is about 384,000 km from the earth. These

figures were from <http://www.seds.org/billa/tnp/datamax.html>.

### ***FROZEN METHANE IS NOT FROM THIS PLANET***

The only way to make frozen methane on a small planet or moon is to create a strong methane and water atmosphere using anaerobic microorganisms. Then put that planet out into the vast cold of space so the atmosphere freezes into ice. If someone has a better solution we would like to hear it.

My French, Scientist and Chemist friend, Jean Linares writes, “I have read attentively your very interesting document about where the moon came from. I share with you the fact that the frozen methane is not from this planet and your explanation about the probable process (a combination of helium-4 with carbon during the gigantic impacts of the icy moon is correct-by transmutation of chemical elements (Kervran Effect).”

### ***A PLANETARY CRIME***

Our moon came in at a low angle to earth of ten to twenty degrees, looking much like Europa; a ball of rock 2160 miles in diameter covered with a layer of frozen methane and saltwater 150 kilometers deep, with a thick methane atmosphere of its own. At this point in time the earth's atmosphere was somewhat thicker. Brad Guth found a mention that early earth billions of years ago had an atmospheric pressure of 50 bars, which is 725 pounds per square inch. We mention early on in this book that scientists measured the chest cavities of dinosaurs to discover that they could not exist in today's atmosphere because their lung capacity was too small for their body mass. It was then postulated that the atmospheric pressure had to have been around thirty pounds per square inch at the time of the dinosaurs 140 to 160-million years ago. After reviewing the ancient atmospheric pressure figures it become apparent that earth is loosing its atmosphere.

As our icy moon came into the thick atmosphere of earth the moon's ice covering would have cushioned the blow. The polar icecap on earth would also have had some cushioning effect. The heat from atmospheric friction peeled off massive chunks of ice the size of West Virginia, Rhode Island and New York striking the earth creating the long chain of lakes as it traveled northwest into Canada. Giant "spaceburgs" of methane and water fell off the moon making Lake Superior, Lake Winnipeg, Lake Churchill, Lake Athabasca, Great Slave Lake and Great Bear Lake. These huge lakes were laid down in a slightly curved line to the southeast due to the moon's parabolic ascent into orbit. This curve is more evidence that they were made by falling spaceburgs because the angle of climb lessened as it departed earth. All the lakes are irregular in shape with sharp edges as if made by large chunks of ice. If they were made by glaciers the corners would be rounded. Shards of methane and water ice dropped at low altitude made these lakes. There is some glacier material laying on the surface but this may have been deposited by ice ages that covered the northern hemisphere at a later date. We need to determine the depth of these lakes and compare them with each other to see if they were formed in the same way. If they are the approximately the same depth to width ratio then there is a good possibility they were formed the same way and there may even be frozen methane underneath.

If the chain of lakes extending from the Arctic Ocean to the Great Lakes is a result of the southern extent of the polar ice cap as most geologists say and not the result of falling ice then one can determine where the north rotational pole was during the ice age by placing a drawing compass on a globe. You open the compass up to the point where the radius of the compass matched the curve of the lakes and place the other end on the globe. The north rotational pole was 23.5 degrees further south placing it very near Iceland. By tilting the Earth it doubled the amount of grazing land and increased the productivity of the world's oceans by 100 %.

Please review copy of map with North Pole on the coast of Greenland east of Iceland. If you subtract 23.5 degrees inclination from 90 degrees present position of the pole it comes out to where the old rotational pole of the earth was near the Arctic Circle west of Iceland on the Greenland coast. I wanted to know where

the rotational pole was before the moon hit so I took child's circle maker-compass and lined up the circle with the radius of the Great Lakes, Great Bear Lake and Lake Victoria which geologists say was the southern extent of the ice sheet during the last ice age. If you put the center of the circle maker west of Iceland at 23.5 south and continue round it pretty much matches the southern extent of the ice during the last ice age in Europe as well.

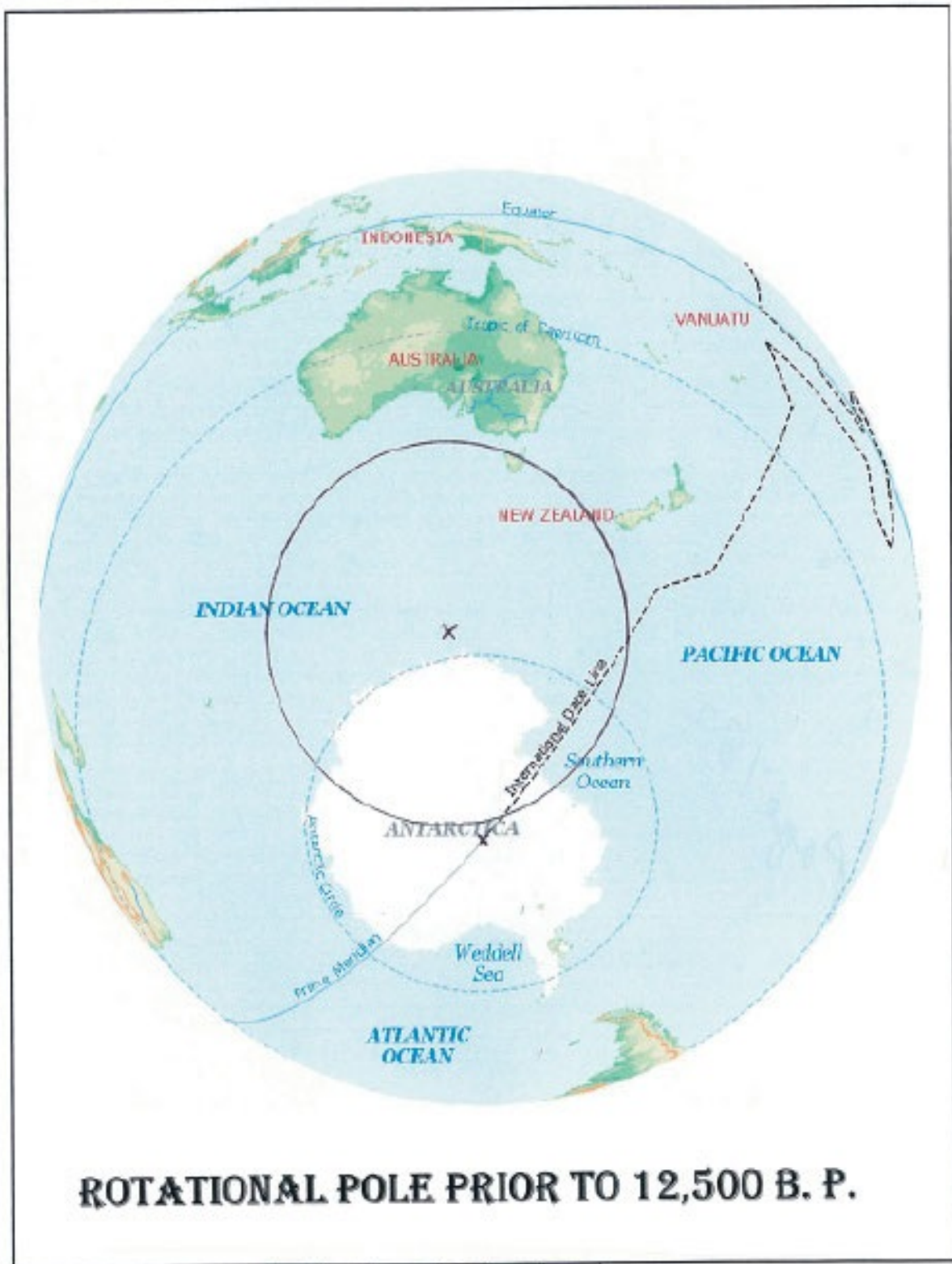


**NORTH POLE PRIOR TO 23.5 DEGREE POLE SHIFT  
THE OUTER RING WAS MAXIMUM EXTENT OF ICE 30,000 YEARS AGO**

0 mi 1000 2000 3000  
World

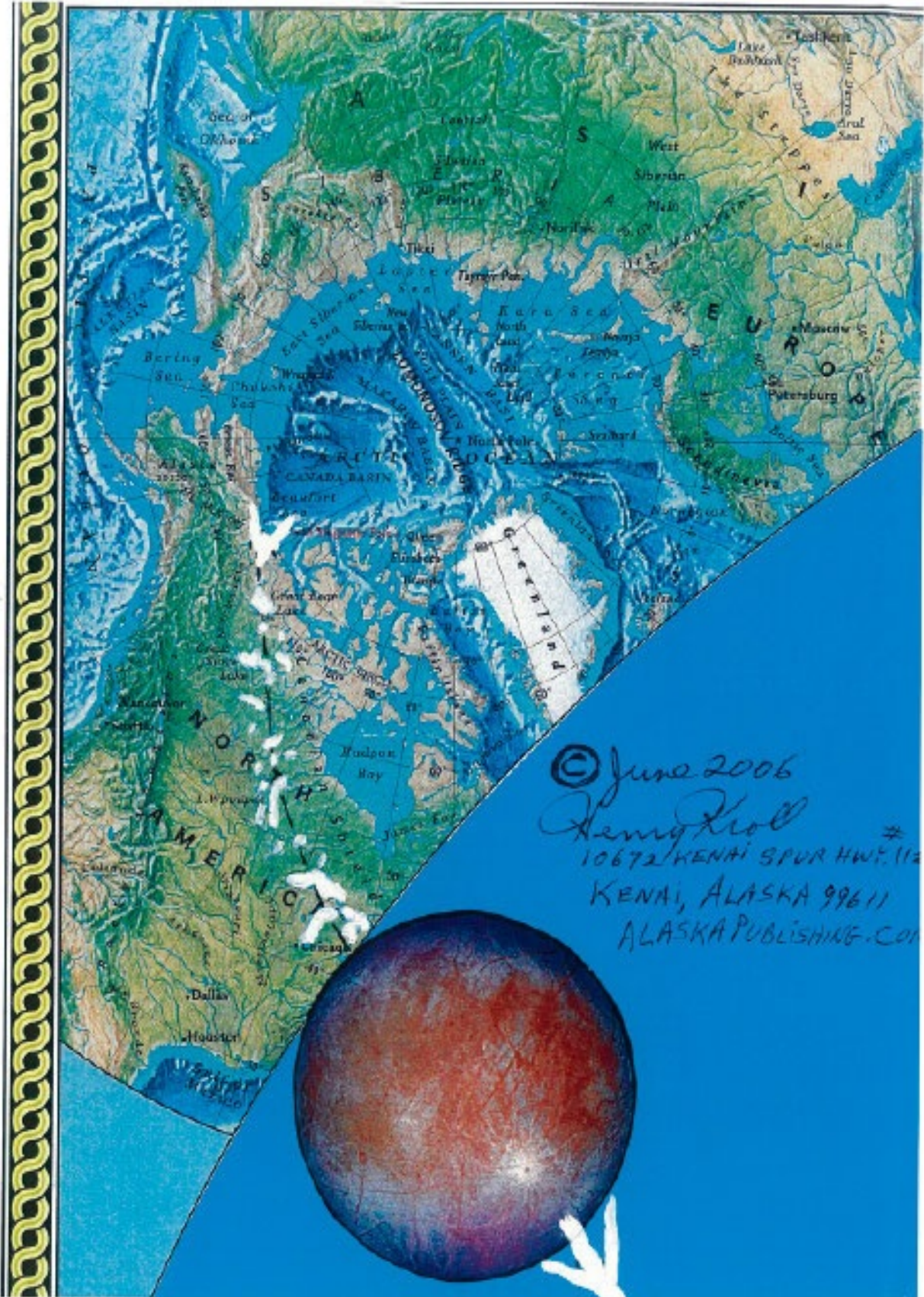






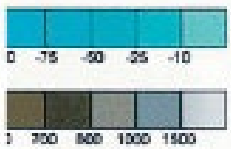
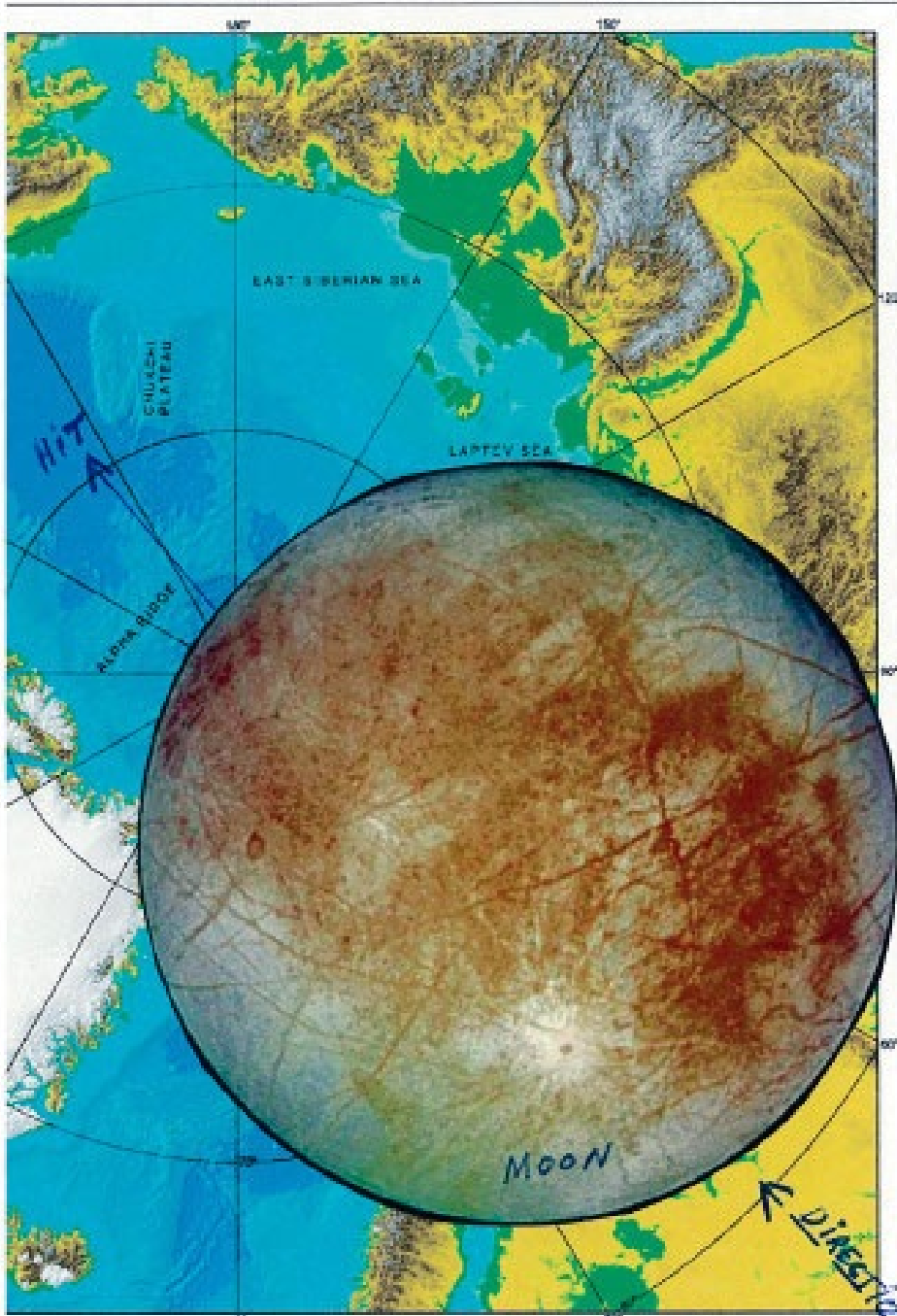
**ROTATIONAL POLE PRIOR TO 12,500 B. P.**





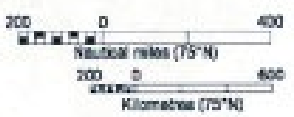
© June 2006  
Kenig Kool #  
10672 KENAI SPUR HWY. 112  
KENAI, ALASKA 99611  
ALASKA PUBLISHING.COM





Scale: Varies with plot size  
 Map projection: Polar stereographic  
 Standard parallel: 75°N  
 Horizontal datum: WGS 84

Glaciers larger than 50 km<sup>2</sup> were plotted in white irrespective of elevation using the same shading parameters as in the rest of the map.



The vacuum behind the moon as it came in must have exceeded 800 mile per hour ripping up many thousands of square miles of forests. Any tribes of hunter-gatherers living in the area were buried alive along with tons of trees and other debris. The Navaho and Sioux tribes in the southwest who were in a position to observe and understand what was happening to them went underground to avoid the catastrophe. Tribal legends speak of living underground for a very long time and coming back to the surface when the cataclysm was over. Five and a half thousand years passed before the first archeological records show human habitation on Kodiak Island in Alaska.

After our moon plunged into the Arctic Ocean (creating the Arctic Ocean) there was total chaos for several thousand years such as extreme earthquakes and volcanism all over the earth. Vast herds of animals were picked up by the wind and dumped in heaps while others were flash-frozen with green leaves still in their mouths while looking up to the sky.

While building the Alcan Highway to Alaska, construction workers found flash-frozen mammoths buried standing up with green food still in their mouths. Recently I have had this verified first hand by oil workers digging on the North Slope who had dug up similar finds. Several native Alaskans from northern Alaska told me personally of finding musk ox, bison and mammoths found flash-frozen standing up and looking up in the sky with green food still in their mouths. Another well-documented story in books about the building of the Alcan Highway to Alaska tells about road crews discovering frozen meat buried in permafrost for thousands of years. The camp cook served up some of the 12,500-year-old quick-frozen, mammoth meat.

After the Moon hit the earth was suddenly plunged into darkness lasting several hundred years while dirty snow began a new mini ice age that lasted two-thousand years. A meteorite (possibly ice from the Moon) fell into the south Atlantic about the same time threw whales up into the mountains of New York State and the Carolinas. I believe this event happened about the same time as

when the mastodons and other animals were quick-frozen in northern Canada and Alaska.

This is planetary forensics. Where did the bullet go? There was an old mystery book where a person was murdered and they couldn't prosecute the killer because they couldn't find the bullet. It turned out that the bullet was made of ice and had simply melted.

When the moon hit earth with a force of 250-tera-mega-tons it compressed the Arctic Ocean flattening the crust of the earth at the pole to a depth of 5.3 kilometers. The sea floor bounced back up to 3 kilometers and filled in with sediment to an average depth of 1.3 kilometers. Hydrographic maps of the Arctic Ocean confirm these depths with the deepest measured being 5 kilometers. The impact knocked earth's rotational pole 23.5 degrees from the middle of the continent of Greenland to its present position in relation to the sun giving earth summer and winter seasons. Before the moon hit the earth there were only small seasons due to Earth's elliptical orbit around the sun.

#### ***MOON RESPONSIBLE FOR EQUATORIAL BULGE***

The moon's collision at the pole may have created the earth's equatorial bulge. Impact craters are usually ten times the diameter of the meteor but when you slow an object down it doesn't hold true. When you have two atmospheres acting as buffers plus (by Brad's shallow, moon-meteor-crater calculations) 253 kilometers of ice to cushion the blow it would have depressed the crust of the earth to a depth of 5.3 kilometers. Our moon would have had to come in at a low angle and bounced off at the 27,000 miles-hour, escape velocity (possibly less) in order to go in orbit around earth.

The minimum distance it would have to bounce out into space to still remain in orbit would be the geosynchronous orbit point of 28,000 miles. This is the point above the earth where a satellite will remain over one place on earth because its



orbit speed matching the rotational speed of the earth. Remaining in the geosynchronous orbit wouldn't help keep earth warm nor would it create tides to oxygenate the oceans so its impact speed had to have exceeded escape velocity.

After the impact there would have been helices tides thousands of feet high as the moon made several highly elliptical orbits around earth. It eventually settled into its present orbit with one side facing earth. Noah would have had one heck of a wild ride...

Where it impacted the North Slope it drove tons of methane ice underground and chemically altered the existing oil strata and squeezed it into pockets. The water brought in was enough to raise sea levels more than 300 feet. I say this because archeologists looking for human habitation that existed before 13,000 years ago are finding ancient beaches and artifacts at that level. Most of the earth was made uninhabitable for three thousand years. It would have been a rough time for any life to exist on earth because the volcanism and resultant atmospheric dust pumped into the stratosphere would have blotted out the sun for a long time.

I call on my readers to find the fingerprint on the moon. There should be a negative replica of the undersea ridges of the Arctic Ocean imprinted on the moon someplace. Take a polar projection relief map of the ocean bottom, make a negative of it and make it the same scale as your map of the moon and compare the fingerprint. The deepest part of the Arctic Ocean is the Canadian Basin just north of the Brooks Range. Going northwest it shallows up considerably to what they call the Northwind Escarpment and the Chukchi Plateau. Another 500 miles north is the Mendeleev Plain and the Mendeleev Ridge then the Pole Plain. Heading South toward Russia is the Lomosov Ridge. Brad Guth recently found a large crater on the bottom of the moon that fits the profile.

How much DNA did the moon drop off on earth? Given the volume of ice and water there is a very good chance that it dropped off quite a bit. Life coming in from space was first envisioned by the theory of Transthermia where scientists

theorize that many forms of life including the common cold viruses are brought in from space.

In 2001 a meteorite exploded above India depositing an estimated 50 tons of material on earth. It rained red material over a small area which appeared to be growing. Scientists gathered up quite a bit of this material and put it in culture mediums. It grew and appeared to be alive but it has no DNA. They still have the material. Could it be some kind of chemical life form?

How many whales and porpoise and carp did the moon drop off? There could have been a whole plethora of DNA seeded to earth at this time. How many sturgeon, trout, cod and northern pike were released into our ecosystem?

Currently there is enough water on earth to cover the surface to an average depth of 8000 feet-that is if the earth were perfect sphere. The majority of the water on our planet could have come from our moon during that collision.

If there was 163 kilometers of ice on our moon (88 miles) before it collided with earth it would have brought in half our water. It would be Kevin Costner's Water World © for sure. I think a good portion of the ice was frozen methane. If we knew the water-ice methane ratio on Europa then we might get a better handle on the math for our own moon.

The area of a sphere is  $4\pi$  radius squared. The radius of earth is 3962 miles to its area works out to 197-million square miles. The Moon's radius is 1080 miles and its surface area is 14, 657, 724 square miles. The earth has 13.457 times more surface area than the moon. If you took the 88-mile thick ice on the moon and spread it over the earth it would cover the earth with a 6.5-mile-thick coating of ice. The moon could very well have brought all the water into earth and then some but a good portion of the ice was frozen methane. After it hit about 10

percent of the methane was trapped underground on earth. This then would agree with what we are seeing on earth today. Some of the water may have been lost into space when the moon came in and more when it departed. Some of the methane and water is still stored in vast underground oceans here on earth and some was created by the meteor impact.

According to the managers of the major, oil companies here in Alaska there is 37 trillion cubic feet of gas on the North Slope and another 14 trillion cubic feet yet to be discovered.

Our moon theory opens up a new Pandora's Box of questions such as: "When did this happen?" and "Was this the event that occurred 12,500 years ago that instantly froze woolly mammoths in the standing position with green food still in their mouths?" When I mentioned this theory to Brad he got so excited that you could hear the enthusiasm in his voice over the phone. He instantly started measuring the radius of the Brooks Range to compute the size of the object to see if it would compare with our moon. The reason there are no moons around the inner planets is because friction from the solar wind slows them down to where they impact their planets or go off into the sun.

Apparently there are many kinds of icy moons out there. Europa is slightly smaller than our moon with a layer of ice 100 kilometers thick. Sedna, a newly-discovered planet in our Kuppier belt beyond Pluto, has a density of two grams per cubic centimeter. It is also slightly smaller than our moon and is red in color due to iron oxides. It is believed to be covered with a layer of ice. It can be detected by amateur astronomers with good backyard telescopes because its precise location is known.

We discovered an interactive, do anything, web-site calculator which can be used to calculate the force of meteorite impacts. [www.Arizona.edu/impacteffects](http://www.Arizona.edu/impacteffects) You simply put in the size of the earth and the moon along with the angle of trajectory.

With an incoming velocity of 2 kilometers per second, which is slightly more than the moon's current speed coming in at a ten degree angle it would release a force of 400 to 500 terra megatons of energy. The size of the crater would be 1170 miles in diameter or about 1800 kilometers. The depth of the crater would be 5 kilometers and bounce back up to 2.86 kilometers. The average depth of the Arctic Ocean is 1.3 kilometers however it is considerably deeper north of Prudhoe Bay—up to five kilometers.

The above figures are based on the moon being solid rock and not methane and water. The web site has formulas for water impacts but it takes some rearranging of the internal navigation. The figures are also based on today's atmosphere being 14.5 pounds per square inch instead of a more realistic 25 pounds per square inch. Such conditions would slow the incoming moon down considerably. Normally, meteorites within our solar system come in at velocities between fifty thousand to one hundred thousand miles per hour. The moon's current orbital speed is 19,051 miles per hour. Given an original velocity of 70,000 miles per hour and mitigating circumstances of a thick layer of ice, a thicker layer of atmosphere and the amount of salt in the seas, plus a salty lunar atmosphere our lunar impact theory appears to be a strong possibility.

Brad Guth thinks my figures are off and is insistent that the moon came in at a lower entry angle with a speed of only two kilometers per second. He says it lost very little of its initial speed after the impact due to its large mass and the fact that large masses are harder to slow down. It's the "q-ball effect." Brad's moon figures would have caused less devastation to earth's ecosystem and I have to admit he could be right.

If we had access to information about how long ice will last in the vacuum of space we might be able to tie up a few of the loose ends but there is absolutely no data available. You would think that since water and ice means everything to humanity they would do something about getting data on this subject but no! NASA has no information about ice in space. No experiments were ever done

and no experiments are planned. No funding, no research, no nothing. Wouldn't it be interesting to see what would happen to an ice cube on the moon? It's a good thing they didn't do the ice cube experiment because it would probably explode killing one of the astronauts. An ice cube put in a near total vacuum and subjected to extreme radiation would instantly turn to steam. Never once has anyone put an ice cube in space so we are completely in the dark. We need to know how long a cubic meter of ice will last in space. All the science about icy moons and comets is meaningless because all they can do is guess and they are putting the guesses in NASA's Koran as absolute.

After the collision the moon would have had enough speed left over to go back into orbit (escape velocity 11.2 kilometers per second). Currently the moon is receding from earth a little over one inch per year and traveling at a speed of 980 kilometers per second or 19,051.2 miles per hour around the earth-that is if the earth were not rotating. Because the earth is rotating slightly slower than the moon's orbital speed the moon appears to travel from east to west.

The evidence is clear that we are being terra-formed.... A higher intelligence would not want to do it all at the same time because of the risk of demolishing the planet however they would be limited to the amount and type of ammunition (moons) on hand. Is it coincidence that the moon's diameter as seen from earth exactly matches the diameter of the sun during an eclipse? Is it coincidence that the moon always shows one side toward earth? If the moon had hit near earth's equator would it have stopped earth's rotation? Is all this further evidence of terra-forming?

### ***RADIATION SHIELDING***

Interstellar travel requires massive radiation shielding (not to mention dust and meteor shielding) and it stands to reason that they came here inside a hollow moon or were shielded from cosmic rays and meteorites by a moon. It can't be done any other way by our known science. Negative mascons or large caves on the back of the moon would explain why it orbits with one side always facing

toward earth.

All the resources on mars have been stripped. It's as if the populations that lived there took everything and left.

### ***VENUS BROUGHT THE MOON IN***

Our scientists now say that the larger planets have captured most of their moons. This means that there is a high probability that our moon was captured by Earth and it may have been captured several other times by other planets in its long history of over twenty-billion years. Venus also has mountains made by plate tectonics obviously caused by a Moon.

Venus is a new planet with an abundant carbon dioxide resource (117 pounds per square inch). At one time Earth had an atmospheric pressure of 750 pounds per square inch-mostly Co<sub>2</sub> but now it is down to 14.5 pounds per square inch at sea level.

There is a high probability that our moon was associated with another planet when it came into our solar system and Venus is the most likely candidate. Velikovsky, who had been studying ancient calendars, wrote a trilogy of books about Venus brushing by earth and going into orbit around the sun. Prior to 12,500 years ago it is thought that Earth had a much more elliptical orbit around the sun. After the moon came into orbit around earth its orbit is almost circular. However engineered the impact did a very good job.

One more odd coincidence is the fact that Earth passes through Venus's tail caused by the solar wind every 19 months. Influenza outbreaks on Earth occur

every 19 months. Could virus survive the trip from Venus to Earth?

If one were going to terraform Venus one would have to hit it with considerable force at a low angle of 19.5 degrees with an object larger than our moon. You would have to hit it directly on the equator in order to speed up the rotation. You would also have to knock it out further away from the sun by several hundred thousand miles to make it cooler.

The volcanic mountains on the west-side of Cook Inlet are sharp with no evidence of glaciations which means they were formed along with much uplifting of coastal areas some time after the last ice age. New chlorine dating methods of mountain ranges in Antarctica and all around the world confirm that they were formed somewhere between 12,500 to 14,000 years ago. The evidence is clear. When the moon hit earth it caused tremendous volcanism for several hundred years throwing up mountains and tidal waves everywhere up to an altitude of fifteen-hundred-feet. It also moved Antarctica (Atlantis) 20 degrees further south while the geographic North Pole was shifted from southern Greenland to the north Greenland Sea over 23 degrees further north to its present location.

Let's see, the moon gave earth tides, volcanoes, more CO<sub>2</sub>, summers and winters, plus it deposited enough methane to supply human energy needs for another couple hundred years. What else? It stabilized earth's orbit around the sun in an almost perfectly circular orbit. It caused the equatorial bulge which stabilized its rotation so that the crust wouldn't slip over the mantle. It also slightly increased earth's rotation. When Venus came into orbit around the sun it had a highly elliptical orbit. Its moon, which is now our moon, was swapped into orbit around earth when the two erratic ellipses came close enough for earth's gravity to grab hold and take it in. Of course the odds of this happening by chance are beyond astronomical so I say someone may have engineered the whole thing.

***MOON TOOK US OUT OF THE ICE AGE!***

The obvious escaped me! After thinking for a couple weeks about the various reasons why the moon was brought here, it suddenly dawned on me that the moon's gravity is keeping earth warm. This could be the main reason it was brought here—to take Earth out of the ice age! It was to increase volcanism to keep us out of the ice age. It was brought here to give us a few more thousand years to get our act together and get off the planet before it freezes up or burns up whichever the case may be. The point is that if you suddenly ripped the moon away from the earth it would be plunged back into an ice age. The oceans would become more stagnant. We would still have small tides but they would be sun tides occurring once every 24 hours. Up here where I live the tidal range would be about five feet instead of twenty feet.

Bouncing the moon off earth not only corrected its erratic orbit around the sun to an almost perfectly circular orbit the resultant equatorial bulge stabilized its rotation so that the crust wouldn't slip over the mantle for quite some time. This gives mankind and other life forms a longer time to live without cataclysmic interruptions. This is one of the most clever engineering feats I have ever encountered and I feel fortunate to be able to comprehend it. The question of rather or not the moon was brought in by chance or by intelligent design is another one of those "God" questions that we may never know the answer.

Scientists say that moon rocks are a billion years older than earth (some of them are 20-billion years old). If the moon was swapped in from another star system that was a billion years older than our sun (and I am certain it was) then this would explain why the moon is millions of years older than the earth. This is another small bit of information that says the moon came from some where else.

Knowledge of how and why the moon was put here is a subtle yet divine hint. Like everything else in nature it is difficult to divine the mind of God. The very fact that the Earth-Moon ratio is 1200 times greater than any other known planetary-moon system is evidence, that terra forming was involved. Then there is the fact that the disc of the moon exactly covers the sun making a total eclipse possible. There is too much weirdness here that doesn't add up—unless you



consider some kind of outside intervention.

We believe we and several other astronomers have proven that our sun is in orbit around the Sirius system and that Sirius B is responsible for most of our oxygen and carbon based resources. We are also certain that the present orbital position of our Sun dictates that we should be in an ice age but the moon took us out of the ice age prematurely and is keeping earth warm with its gravity.

The energy the moon exerts on the earth every single second of every hour of every day is the biggest factor for global warming, yet our bastions of science never mention the rotation of the lithosphere caused by the moon let alone the tides. This energy is measurable and the numbers are here.

The energy exerted on the earth by the moon every second is  $2E20$  Joule. There are  $4.112E14$  square meters on earth and if only .1% (point one percent) of that force is converted to heat this is equivalent to 490 watts of energy striking each square meter on earth.

For a comparison: it takes plus or minus 10 watts of energy striking earth on each square meter to make it go from summer to winter. In other words, to go from a really cold winter to a really hot summer takes a total of twenty watts warming each square meter of earth. The 490 watts of energy exerted by the moon is huge by comparison. How much heat is created by moon when the magnetosphere rotated by the moon causes several volcanoes to go off into the atmosphere? How much tidal force is converted to heat? Our scientists don't know and don't care. Much like the 900-pound gorilla in their living room they are overlooking the biggest contributor of global warming of all, the moon. If every human on earth (7 billion of us) consumed (conservatively speaking) 10 kilowatts of energy and this energy was spread out over the entire surface of the earth it would amount to .13 watts per square meter. This is nothing compared to the 490 watts per square meter exerted by our moon and this is using a heat energy conversion of only .1% of the total.

These figures don't count the Russians spraying coal dust out of large tanker aircraft over their oil fields to keep it warmer so that they can extend their drilling season. The warming effect of the Russian Woodpecker and the American, H. A. A. R. P. has on the climate is unknown. You can bet their weather modification experiments contribute substantially to global warming.

Still think the moon has been in orbit around the earth longer than 12,500 years? Then, consider the research Brad did on ancient pictographs and cave paintings. There are no pictures of the moon prior to 8,000 BC. There are animals of all description painted on cave walls dating back as far as 60,000 years and those animals are very lifelike. They are accurate depictions of what the artist saw and intended to draw, however when they painted a human it looked like an alien or lizard. Maybe that's what early humans actually looked like I don't know. What I do know is the artists had good artistic skills and good hand-eye coordination. They had good artistic ability. They understood shading, perspective, and they could draw incredible accurate detailed pictures yet they must have been blind when they looked up in the sky because they never drew the moon. There is something missing in all their art and that is the moon. There is nothing in the night sky before the ice age. Nothing at all! Zip! Zilch! Nada! Why? There was no moon!

When you give a child a pen and paper and tell them to draw the night sky they will invariably put a moon in the picture. To them this signifies that it is nighttime.

Ancient people were drawing things lifelike as exemplified by the care and detail of the horses, antelope, and bison yet there are no pictures of the moon. You would think that in ancient time when the moon was much brighter and closer to earth that it would play a prominent role in hunting and so would Venus. They were drawing what they saw and there was no moon nor was there Venus.

In China the earliest reference to a moon is 6,500 BC. There are much later American Indian depictions of the moon and it is huge. It would have been huge at that time because it was much closer to earth. It is clear the early humans had the ability to draw things prior to the end of the ice age but the moon apparently wasn't there. If it was up there in the sky it would have been so bright it would have turned night into day.

The pictograph history is very clear but apparently the moon either wasn't important to them or it wasn't there. All indications point to a time of arrival of 12,500 years ago. Egyptian priests date the time that Atlantis went under the waves 9500BC which would put it 11,500 years ago. It was put in to take us out of the ice age to keep earth warm a few thousand extra years to give so called, 'intelligent life' a chance to join the Galactic Community.

The one good bit of information we do have is the Antarctic ice core graphs. One can see by the ocean sediment core graph that dates back five million years is that the ice deposition on earth is increasing each time. It appears that the next ice age will cover 90% of the globe. The only reason we are presently not in an ice age is due to the moon's input of gravitational energy to earth. After the moon came in 12,500 years ago the ice core temperature graphs show an evening out of the temperature swings caused by the moderating effect that the moon has on our climate by stirring things up.

After the 12,500-year date there is an entirely different set of sub cycles that show up on the ice core graphs. The peaks and valleys are relatively smooth due to the moon's primary and secondary gravitational  $2E20$  Joule heat-creating effect. Scientists call the rotation of the lithosphere's flow, "super rotation." They use deep penetrating radar and sonar to determine that the magma is rotating faster than the surface of the earth itself. This is difficult for me to believe unless it is following the moon around. If it is rotating this fast then it is easy to understand why we are not in the next ice age cycle. There has to be a tremendous amount of heat created by this.

It takes hundreds of terawatts to replace the tidal force on earth. It takes 250 terawatts per hour (the gravitational force of the moon on the earth) tugging and pulling at the innards of earth plus moving the tides around to duplicate this force.

There is this incredibly large crater on the South Pole of the moon that is 2,500 kilometers in diameter and only 14 kilometers deep at its maximum. It's called the South Pole Atiken Basin. If you do a search on [www.kikipedia.org](http://www.kikipedia.org) you can look at old photographs of it. NASA has intentionally not photographed it in recent times. The only photographs of it were all taken over 30 years ago. My calculations show that in order to make a crater this large that is only 14 kilometers deep the moon would have had a covering of ice 262 kilometers thick which would have made it about 4000 kilometers in diameter. This would bring the total mass up to  $9E22$ kg.

They have several of the big super computers sitting around in Washington State paid for by taxpayers money and they won't let us run three-dimensional simulations on the moon coming in. The software to do this has been around for decades and they have all this hardware sitting around that can't be used because it might upset something in the Old Testament.

Our goal is not to upset the paradigm but to alter societal evolution into a more benign direction through conscious understanding. Most politicians and government leaders have a built in guilt complex so strong that they will spend millions of other people's money to perpetuate a lie. It goes back to the Christ complex where they need a scapegoat (human sacrifice) to suffer for their crimes (sins) to make them feel better about themselves. Intelligent entities, or Gods, coming down from space have been sacrificed and eaten for millennia by these people. This topic is covered in more detail in volume 2 of COSMOLOGICAL ICE AGES.

The pressure caused by the moon's impact north of Alaska shifted Earth's

rotational North Pole 23.5 degrees from north of Hudson Bay to its present position. It also “unleashed the well-springs of the deep” sending Captain Noah and his entourage on their way from Lebanon to the Ararat Mountains. The continent of Atlantis was shifted 23.5 degrees further south to become the ice-covered continent of Antarctica. Some of its survivors migrated to Egypt; one of Atlantis’s far-reaching outposts to start over. The surviving Neanderthals living in the high altitudes of the Caucasus Mountains of Northern Iran mixed with the survivors from the Ark to become the 12 tribes of Israel. At that ancient time Israel was located east of the Red Sea in what is referred to as “The Land of Median” in what is now Saudi Arabia. It was not located in its present position on the Mediterranean Sea. Historians and history books will never agree to this fact because all history will have to be rewritten.

On the other side of Antarctica (Atlantis) the survivors got into their small boats and migrated to South America and settled on the highest mountains they could find around Lake Titicaca. Anthropologists are certain that the language they use had an alphabet at one time. Some of the tribes migrated further North to Central America and as far North as Vancouver Island in the Pacific Northwest. Their language is similar to the language used by the people around Lake Titicaca.

Zecharia Sitchin writes in *Lost Realms* about an impossible journey: “...It is with such thoughts, of why and how an impossible journey would have been undertaken, that we have read and reread the Nahuatl tales of migration and the Four Ages. Since the first sun had with the Deluge, that era had to be the final phase of the last Ice Age, for we have concluded in *The 12th Planet* that the Deluge was caused by the slippage of the Antarctic ice sheet into the oceans thereby bringing the last Ice Age to an abrupt end circa 11,000 B. C.

“Was the legendary home of the Nahuatl tribes called Aztlan, “The White Place,” for the simple reason that that is what was deemed the time of the “white-haired giants?” Do Aztec historical recollections, by harking back to the beginning of the First Sun 17,141 years earlier, in fact speak of a migration into the Americas circa 15,000 B. C., when the ice formed a land-bridge with the OLD

WORLD? Moreover, could it be the crossing was not at all across the ice sheet, but by boats across the Pacific Ocean, as the Nahuatl legends relate?"

It's a generally accepted fact that the Indian tribes of the Pacific Northwest crossed the Pacific Ocean to Hawaii and beyond with their 120+foot war canoes which were capable of maintaining speeds in excess of eight knots and as much as twelve knots when the winds were favorable.

After a few centuries the twelve tribes of mixed Neanderthal survivors living in Northern Iran who had survived the flood of Noah above the fifteen-hundred-foot level also preserved the grains and fruit that we eat today. They mixed their blood with other races to become the dominating earth people of today. Extraterrestrial technology was passed down from time to time to help them survive and repopulate the world. One of these technologies, the art of writing in the form of the "Tanakah" and the "Talmud" the translations of which humanity is still fighting about today, laid the foundation for western civilizations. The rugged survivors sent the conquering armies south into Egypt and were known as "Hyksos" (foreign rulers) and eventually migrated north to become the kings and queens of Europe.

When Plato visited Egypt, Solas gave him a description of the largest city on the continent of Atlantis: "The great city is midway on the seaward side by the islands. It is on a plane surrounded by mountains." It was about the size of London and had become an imperial world power. After our satellite radar had the technical capability of imaging the continent of Antarctica they discovered that the ice covered over several unknown islands. The great city described by Solas could still be down there under thousands of feet of ice.

In 1665 an Egyptian map of the island continent of Atlantis was discovered by a German Jesuit Priest that is believed to be more than 11,500 years old. It has been in print now more than 330 years. The map accurately depicts the coastline of Atlantis and is identical to the coastline of Antarctica under the ice including

the islands under the ice that we didn't know they existed until satellite imaging. The points of land drawn on this map are accurate to one-half degree of longitude. You can read more about this in my book *Caucasians*.

Modern mariners were not capable of determining longitude until 1762 when the British Admiralty offered up a prize of 20,000 pounds to anyone who could solve the problem.

Egyptian history says that the great island of Atlantis was surrounded by water, met its destruction 11,560 years ago. The average height of Antarctica (Atlantis) is 6,500 feet above sea level with numerous mountains and high cliffs rising out of the ocean. At one time it was attached to South Africa and South America. Due to its great height above the sea some of the inhabitants of this island continent may have survived the tidal waves caused by the moon's impact striking the Arctic. Because Atlantis's major cities were situated on planes surrounded by high mountains the huge tidal waves would have destroyed them. Whenever you have abrupt cliffs rising out of the sea fast-moving tsunami waves that travel across the ocean at speeds up to 700 miles per hour would suddenly pile up on shore rising up to the five-thousand-foot level. There would have been very few survivors.

Plato's account of Atlantis was a "continent surrounded by the "real ocean" where the rest of the world was one land mass. If you look at a polar projection of Antarctica you will see that it is entirely surrounded by water and that the rest of the continents are one land mass and in fact, these five continents were at that time (12,600 B. C. E.) one landmass in the geographical sense. Rand Flem-Auth renders Plato's account to read: "Long ago the World Ocean was navigated beyond the Straits of Gibraltar by sailors from an island larger than North Africa and the Middle East combined. After leaving Antarctica you would encounter the Antarctic Archipelago (islands currently under ice) and from them you could reach the World continent which encircles the World Ocean. The Mediterranean Sea is very small compared to the World Ocean and could be called a bay. But beyond the Mediterranean Sea is a World Ocean which is encircled by one

continuous landmass.”

A common mistake in most readings of Plato, Flem-Auth believes, is the inappropriate attempt to interpret the ancient account in the light of modern concepts. Another example is the familiar reference to the Pillars of Hercules, beyond which Atlantis is said to reside. Though it is true that the term is sometimes referred to the Straits of Gibraltar, an equally valid interpretation is that it meant “the limits of the known world.”

The same change that put western Antarctica in the ice box also quick-froze Siberia but thawed out much of North America. At the same time the Fertile Crescent stretching from Egypt to China where mainstream believes civilization began enjoyed a tropical climate was suddenly thrust 1800 miles north thus the lost continent of Atlantis perished in the catastrophe that ended the last ice age and began our chapter of Western History.

The ancestors of the population of the present Western world were able to preserve very little knowledge of Atlantis but they did capture a few memories of their culture, scraps of their alphabetic writing system and hints of their sexual values and advanced technology. They created much art forming the basis for Egyptian and Greek culture. The religion of the West was about creating a fulfilling way of life by abiding by the Grail Code came to be known as the Holy Grail.

\*Authors note: I enclose the drawings of a moon bouncing off earth so show the hydrographic information of the Arctic Ocean. The best way to view the chain of lakes created by falling spaceburgs is to go to Google Earth and look at North America from an angle of 45 degrees south or north.

The underwater contours of the Arctic Ocean resemble a giant arrow pointing



southeast showing the direction that the Moon came in and bounced off earth.

## ***THOTH CAUSED MOON TO COME IN?***

Egyptian legend says Thoth stole five days from the moon. Before the moon bounced off the Arctic ice cap the Earth had a 360 day year. After reading the following account of Thoth I realized that increased gravitational friction and the impact itself of the moon creating the Arctic Ocean and tilting the earth 23.5 degrees could also have slowed the earth's rotation slightly thereby adding five days to the year. Is it synchronistic that, the number of days in the old year exactly matches the number of degrees in a circle? Where did the 360 degree circle come from?

Thoth is a God after my own heart. The ancient Egyptians regarded Thoth as One, Self-begotten and self-produced. He was the master of both physical and moral (i.e. Divine) law, making proper use of Ma'at. He is credited with making the calculations for the establishment of the heavens, star, Earth, and everything in them. Compare this to how his feminine counterpart, Ma'at was the force which maintained the Universe. He is said to direct the motions of the heavenly bodies. Without his words, the Egyptians believed, the gods would not exist. His power was almost unlimited in the Underworld and rivaled that of Ra and Osirus.

The Egyptians credited him as the author of all works of science, religion, philosophy, and magic. The Greeks further declared him the inventor of astronomy, astrology, the science of numbers, mathematics, geometry, land surveying, medicine, botany, theology, civilized government, the alphabet, reading, writing, and oratory. They further claimed he was the true author of every work of every branch of knowledge, human and divine.

Mythology credits Thoth with the creation of the 365 day calendar year. Originally, according to the myth, the year was only 360 days long and Nut with sterility during these days, unable to bear children. The moon did stir up the oceans causing tides which increased plant and animal life on earth. After the moon hit life began to flourish again. Thoth gambled with Khonsu, the moon, for 1/72nd of its light ( $360/72 = 5$ ), or five days, and won. During these 5 days, she gave birth to Kheru-ur (Horus the Elder, Faces of Heaven), Osiris, Set, Isis, and Nephthys.

Thoth is credited with writing the Emerald Tablets of Thoth-The-Atlantean has been claimed to have been translated by a man named Doreal. The introduction claims them to be written by an Atlantean Priest-King named Thoth, who settled a colony in Egypt after the Atlantis sunk. Doreal further claims the texts are 36,000 years old. Regardless of the authenticity of the text, it contains much Hermetic and Egyptian symbolism and Doreal misses.

It is also interesting to note that of legends there is apparently some connection between Thoth and the number 42. Many historians and researchers of Thoth claim that it is not 'The Book of Thoth' or the 'Emerald Tablets of Thoth' but actually 42 Books of Thoth'. These books are often also referred to as the 42 Books of Instructions or the 42 Books of Thoth which describe the instructions for achieving immortality plus 2 more books kept secretly, mirroring the 42+2 chromosomes in the human body and the sacred geometry embedded in the Great Pyramid.

I find it rather synchronistic that our ancient measurement system with a 360-degree circle was based on Earth orbiting its star (sun) in 360 days. How many other mathematical constants are based on ancient knowledge? How many were given to us by the gods?

If the Moon is a big, ancient spaceship of geodesic design which is evidenced by flat facets as if it were bolted together out of girders—much like some of

Saturn's moons then it would have large underground deposits of water and salt for long space voyages. This seems to be the case. The question is how would you propel the thing? I think the Moon would be propelled by large counter weights on gimbals that can be swung away or toward gravity fields to impart inertia. In other words it is propelled by a very large inertial propulsion system relative to existing gravitational fields. When it is a long ways away from a planet or other star system it would use the gravity of the Universe itself. This is how NASA stabilizes its satellites and the international space station. If the Moon is filled with salt water which we think it is, then it could be pumped from one side to the other through giant pipes to make it spin. A super-intelligent race would cycle the water in delayed fashion to save energy.

If you rotated it the same direction as Earth it would recede from Earth as the bulk of its mass would be pushing away. If you rotated it opposite of Earth's rotation it would push away from Earth—more about this in volume two.

#### ***THE MAYANCODE BY BARBARA HAND CLOW***

Barbara is an astrologer and astrologers write and speak in vague sentences-- never stating anything in the affirmative so that they can claim they were accurate when their predictions come true and refuted when they don't. Her book is vague and not based on astrological "feeling." She does mention the work of Robert Temple with his book, *Crystal Sun* which proved that ancient cultures used lenses for thousands of years.

She also mentions Raph Ellis, author of *Thoth* who makes a strong case for Avebury Circle is a representation of Earth floating in space. She then goes into her own observations in the 1980's that: "The north/south avenues coming into Avebury tilt about 23 degrees to the east and west and I wondered why." She then rants on about how megalithic man was obsessed by solstices and equinoxes and wondered why mankind would be so interested in the inclination of the Earth. Later on page 221 she states: "I believe that the tilting axis inspired a preliterate scientific revolution that we are decoding in our times."

I can't help but comment on how she assumes, much like the majority of mainstream scientists, that megalithic man was illiterate when every culture on Earth talks about ancient civilizations that were more advanced than the present civilization. I doubt our so-called "advanced civilization" could do the math to calculating the exact dimensions of all the stones for Stonehenge before cutting them, transporting them hundreds of miles and then erecting them. I doubt our "so called advanced civilization" could build Avebury Circle. One estimate of the amount of man hours required to build Avebury Circle is that it is equivalent to the United States putting men on the Moon. Where did modern man get such an overblown opinion of his technical abilities—when he cannot duplicate the works of megalithic man?

Out of thousands of writings about all details of daily life you would think the ancient Egyptians would have written something about the building of the pyramids but there is nothing. There is a 1000-ton highly-polished red granite statue of Ramsey lying out in the desert 100's of miles from the nearest quarry. There are cut stone blocks weighing up to 2000 tons used in the construction of the temple of Balbeck. The raising of huge blocks of stone and the various stele around the world is evidence that ancient races had mastered space time dynamics. They had a technology that could fly a ship and nullify gravity.

There are large skulls found all over the earth with a cranial capacity twice that of modern humans. Neanderthal and Homo Sapiens is a whole chain of events when ancient advanced civilizations came to earth mixing their genes to produce the new human.

## **ONE MORE BIT OF EVIDENCE THAT THE MOON CAME INTO ORBIT RECENTLY**

Scientists make a big deal about finding a Martian meteorite on Earth. The

Zagami, now in the possession of Bob Haeg in Arizona is supposed to exhibit micro fossils. This was highly televised in a NASA infomercial to bring awareness about the possibility of life on other planets.

The chances of a Mars meteorite (tektite) making it Earth is quite small compared to the possibility of lunar material making it to Earth. If the Moon has been in orbit around Earth for billions of years as mainstream scientists want us to believe and the fact that it is so close to earth and had the Hell beat out of it by ancient meteor storms then there should be billions of tons of lunar material laying around for us to pick it up in the deserts of Africa and the American Southwest. Why don't they ever mention this fact? Wherever there is, extreme wind and water erosion on Earth it should be uncovering quite a bit of lunar material. Why are they not finding rocks lying around on Earth with the same composition as the rocks brought back from the Moon by the Apollo missions? Could it be due to the fact that the Moon has only been in orbit around Earth twelve to fourteen-thousand years?

## Mars Meteorite / Zagami

Home > AAAA > For Collectors > Mars Meteorites For Sale / Mars Meteorite / Martian Meteorite / SNC > Mars Meteorites / Shergottites (SNC) > Mars Meteorites / Basaltic Shergottites



### Martian Meteorite / Zagami / Mars meteorite / Shergottite

#### Request for Price & Availability

**Meteorite:** Zagami

**Location:** Zagami, Katsina Province, Nigeria

**Fell:** October 3, 1962

**Type:** Shergottite (SNC)

On an October afternoon in 1962, this meteorite landed about 10 feet away from a farmer who was trying to chase crows from his corn field. The farmer heard a tremendous explosion and was buffeted by a pressure wave. After a puff of smoke and a thud, the meteorite buried itself in a hole about 2 feet deep. Weighing at about 18,000 grams (40 pounds), the Zagami meteorite is the largest single individual Mars meteorite ever found. More information on the [Zagami Meteorite](#) page of the web site of Ron Baalke (Jet Propulsion Lab).

## **WHERE ARE THE MOON METEORITES?**

Tektites are the most common form of meteorites created when a big meteorite strikes the Earth, Mars or any other body like the Moon with tremendous force. The force is so great that it liquefies the crust of the planet throwing liquid rock and solid rock fifty to hundred miles in all directions. If the planet has a thick atmosphere the chances of a tektite leaving the planet and going back out into space are small because the atmospheric friction will slow them down below the escape velocity after fifty miles or so. So the chances of a meteorite leaving Mars and finding its way to Earth are one in ten-billion.

Since the Moon has such a thin atmosphere and is so close to Earth compared with Mars the chances of a Tektite meteorite finding its way to earth is a million times greater than one coming from Mars. Given the massive cratering on the Moon there should be a ring of material orbiting around it and a cloud of the stuff in the gravitational neutral point between the Moon and the Earth. So where are all the pieces of the Moon on Earth? Why doesn't NASA and all the other government-sponsored organizations that collect meteorites by the tons ever mention finding a piece of the Moon falling on Earth? Either they don't want us to find out what the Moon is made of green cheese after all or the Moon hasn't been in orbit around Earth very long.

Years ago when I was in Kansas I read every book in the library on meteorites. Back on the 1920's a man made a huge metal detector that was so heavy that he had to carry it around in a wheel borrow. The pickup coil was about three feet in diameter and mounted in front. He pushed the heavy wheel borrow back and forth across the fields in rows one foot apart. The book said he would find one meteorite in about every five acres. He had a six-foot-high pile of iron meteorites in his yard that he sold for ten cents a pound. This was in the flat farming area of Kansas that used to be an ocean bottom at one time million of years ago.

In the American Southwest, Arizona, parts of California and New Mexico the deserts used to be oceans and is made of old ocean sediment. Meteorites coming from inside our solar system come in at a speed of from 50 to 60 thousand miles per hour impact the surface burying themselves in the ground from two to six feet depending on their size and speed. After a few hundred years of wind erosion anything that came in from space is laying on the surface.

If the Moon has been in orbit around Earth for billions of years as mainstream scientist say it has and given the amount of cratering on the Moon: then the majority of meteorites laying around out there on the desert should be from the Moon. In fact, if you put a blindfold on and started walking out across the desert chances are, the first rock you stubbed your toe on came from the moon. Then why is it you never hear about meteorites coming from the Moon?

The meteorites coming from outside our solar system, come in from eighty to a hundred thousand miles per hour or greater. About one in ten is made of nickel iron and amber olivine, a brown gemstone. When cut into thin slices these are quite beautiful.

The majority of meteorites arriving on Earth come from the asteroid belt. When a comet or other foreign body comes into our solar system it has to be traveling at 43 kilometer per second in order to leave again otherwise it eventually gets sucked into the sun. When one of these objects passes through or near the asteroid belt located between Mars and Jupiter it dislodges them sending them toward the Sun. If the Earth and moon happen to be in line with the incoming rocks they get hit.

Out of all the thousands of tons of meteorites laying around on Earth you never hear about any of them ever coming from the Moon. Why is this? Could it be because the Moon hasn't been up there that long and is from some where else?



The point I am trying to make here is the deserts are extremely old—several million years. The older the exposed surface area of the earth the more meteorites there are because they have more time to collect. Some folks put black lights on their jeeps and drive around in the desert at night. Anything that fluoresces they stop and pick it up. Others, like me, simply walk around with metal detectors and pick up meteorites. Some local people that do it as a hobby have amassed huge collections of meteorites and gemstones like fluorite.

I photographed an agnath fossil near the top of a mesa a mile east of four Corners. Agnaths were the first life forms on earth to develop primitive light-sensitive eyes so they could tell when it was feeding time. These agnaths were six-foot long fish that had external gills. Agnath means jawless ones. They didn't have a lower jaw and fed by sucking food into their mouths. I thought I had made a great discovery.

**WOAH! I MAY HAVE TO EAT ONE OF MY WORDS!**

After I wrote the above I did a more comprehensive search for Moon meteorites on the web and came up with the following article. However, given the small amount of Moon meteorites discovered so far my theory that the moon has only been in orbit around Earth about 13,000 give or take a thousand years at the most still holds true. The following article titled: Moon Rocks.

## **METEORITES AND MOON ROCKS**

“Lunar meteorites are part of lunar soil blasted from the Moon as high-speed ejecta during impact events. Lunar meteorites are of great scientific importance because they are come from areas of the Moon that were likely not sampled by

the Apollo missions. There are fewer than 30 meteorites known to be pieces of Earth's Moon (lunar meteorites). The total weight of all recovered moon meteorites is less than 6kg (compared to thousands of tons of high cutting quality diamonds are found each year). Lunar meteorites are highly unique and precious treasures from space.”

Now if the moon had been in orbit around the Earth for billions of years as mainstream scientists say it has, then, don't you think, (using rational thought of course) that there would be more than 13.2 pounds of Moon meteorites discovered on Earth so far? The only possible reason mainstream scientists keep pushing the idiotic idea that the Moon has been in orbit around earth for billions of years is the fact that they cannot admit that someone put it there. To admit to this is like admitting that alien Gods exist and that humans are a cloned slave race created to serve the Anunnaki (or Nephilim, as the Bible calls them) and that the only reason we were able to survive the last world cataclysm was because we survived by eating our gods, the Nephilim, rats and each other and everything else in order to survive. Whenever a cataclysmic event of such magnitude that occurred 12,500 years ago happens there is a famine of such magnitude that you cannot imagine. You cannot grow crops for years and have to subsist by eating bug and anything else in order to survive.

## **THE ULTIMATE POOL GAME**

If you're still with me so far on this moon theory; here are some more ideas that tend to confirm my hypothesis. Mars has a day lasting 25 hours. If Mars and the Earth were at one time sister planets with identical length of days, then having our moon hit Earth could have sped up its rotation slightly to the present 24 hours.

I have been studying the Encarta map of Earth on this computer and moving it around to line up the ancient ice sheets with the Great lakes and drawing circles

on the printed maps to find the rotational pole prior to the Moon impact. It appears that the rotational pole was located between Greenland and Hudson Bay about 1500 miles south from its preset position. When you draw a circle the completely around this radius it matches the southern extent of the ice sheets in Europe during the peak of the last ice age. (See enclosed Encarta map) and the following letter.

One of the weird, synchronistic parts of the excellent adventure of writing this book is discovering that a man named James Croll wrote a similar book in 1872. My name is Kroll. “Scotsman, James Croll 1821—1890 was forced to drop out of school at age thirteen to help his mother raise a family. But although his formal classes ended he undertook an ambitious self-education program during which he mastered the fundamentals of physical sciences. In 1859, after holding numerous jobs, from millwright to insurance salesman, he finally arrived at the Anderson College and Museum in Glasgow. The janitor had access to the college science library. It was all he needed.”

“The untutored Croll decided to turn his talents to the puzzle that still eluded the scientific establishment—what had actually caused the Ice Ages. With the publication of his book *Climate and Time* (1872), Croll introduced the third astronomical key to the mystery—movement of the earth’s axis or tilt.”

I am still having difficulty wrapping my mind around the fact that inclination increases the surface area of the Earth that the sun shines on by a total of 47 degrees of latitude. If you inclined Earth more than 23.5 degrees it would throw the whole ecosystem into chaos. If you inclined earth less than 23.5 degrees the thermal transference would not be as effective and there would be as much less arable land available for a large population of humans and animals. I wouldn’t be able to live in Alaska. The winters would be colder and the summers hotter.

In a perfect solar system—one with out too many large chunks—one made of creamy peanut butter instead of chunky, the planets would form without an

inclination due to the fact that there would be fewer large chunks hitting them. This is based on the premise that inclination is caused by impacting large bodies such as our moon hitting earth. All the planets in this mythical solar system would rotate about the same rate.

Venus is not from our solar system because it has practically no rotation at all with a day lasting 243 Earth days and one side always faces toward Earth. Is Venus the next project for the Sirians?

As you can see by my map the South rotational pole was South of New Zealand east of the International Date Line. Whoever brought the Moon in was a pretty sharp hombre because it not only increased arable land to the maximum extent it may have prevented a future crustal slip by moving the South rotational pole to the center of mass on Antarctica—a very massive continent with an average elevation above sea level of 6,500 feet.

The reason Antarctica has such a high average altitude above sea level (6,800 feet) may be due the fact when you stomp on a dead cat the guts come out the other end. It's called an antipode. The world is 98.5 % liquid. When you include the atmosphere, the total mass of the earth is 99.5 % liquid. When you stomp on the north side the other side bulges out. When Brad put the mass data of the moon and the earth in [ArizonaEdu/impac effects.com](http://ArizonaEdu/impac effects.com) with a velocity of 2 kilometers per second and an angle of 11 degrees the 4000-mile impact in the Arctic Ocean matched that data. The data also said the Earth's crust would be depressed 5 kilometers which exactly matches the depth of the Arctic Ocean. On the exact other side of the earth is the continent of Antarctica which was thrust skyward by the huge 400 terra-megaton impact.

As to when this happened, we have done many searches in the internet records and libraries and have not found drawings of the moon older than 9,000 years. Scientific data on the ages of various mountain ranges in Antarctica and around the world show that most of them are new. The mountain ranges in Antarctica

date to 12,000 to 14,000 years ago. According to hundreds of geologists earth was very likely impacted 12,500 years ago because that was a time of great tectonic upheaval.

The point I am trying to make here is the Earth was set up for a massive crustal displacement which would have destroyed all life so Thoth came along and fixed it by moving the center of mass to the South Pole. This caused Earth to rotate just fine for many more thousands of years. At the same time he put his spaceship, the Moon in orbit around the earth to bring it out of the ice age prematurely and to help keep it warm. This doubled the arable land and doubled the productivity of the oceans. All this gives us enough time to develop the technology to get off the planet and assist life forms in other biospheres. Instead of getting on with this we are wasting this precious time fighting carbon wars.

Global warming is about the government controlling the number of children you have, forcing you to drive a smaller car, restricting your diet, living in a smaller house (tent or yurt) and restricting your mobility. You will no longer be allowed to take a jet plane to Paris because you won't be able to afford the carbon credits. Al Gore made millions selling carbon credits (factious currency) to big corporations so they can go on spewing carbon into the atmosphere. It's like the Mafia's protection racket.

Ice ages can come on in as little as a decade where most arable land is covered with mile-high sheets of ice. People can't grow food and have to move south or starve to death and freeze. We have less than twelve-thousand, years between ages to develop technology to get off the planet to live in space, colonize other worlds and leave a record of our existence and we are screwing it up again!

Once humanity becomes conscious of these facts then it will eliminates religious wars, and corporate monopolies that lock up resources for world domination. Most of the world's population now lives in a religious manifestation of reality that must be brought back to consciousness in order to inherit the stars. This

book is about the survival of the human race!

## **END OF BOOK 1**

### **ADDENDUM**

Months after I sent this book to an agent I discovered that Procyon also has a companion white dwarf star which was discovered in 1844 from the wobble of its orbit. This small white dwarf orbits Procyon every 40.8 years making the job of calculating our sun's exact orbit around these star systems even more complicated. At the present time I have no idea how much ultraviolet light Procyon B puts out. Procyon A puts out 6.9 times more visible light than our sun. In order to determine where all the coal, oil and limestone came from one has to consider the additional input to Earth when we are closer to these giant stars.

I still don't know if there is such a thing as Nibiru, the mythical planet documented by ancient Sumerian clay tablets translated by Zecharia Sitchin. I was messing around on the internet and found, "...Nibiru was flung out of Sirius and captured by our sun. It then ricocheted back to Sirius and to this day is caught between the two star systems in an elliptical journey that takes 3,600 years." If other star systems are involved with its orbit it gets complicated so that we may never see it again—that is if it existed in the first place?

One thing we do know for sure is that it takes a speed of 42 kilometers per second to get in and out of our solar system. In order to have a planet come in and leave, it would have to have been orbiting at a high rate of speed around its parent star. The speed would have to be counter to our orbit direction around the Sirius System and our sun would have to be traveling at its greatest speed around

Sirius in order to have a large planet come in our solar system with a velocity exceeding 42 kilometers per second. This is not totally out of the question because Haley's Comet travels at 66 kilometers second through our solar system. In my estimation the chances of the mythical planet Nibiru existing at all are quite small because the chances of all of the above orbital scenarios taking place are small. I can't discount the existence of Nibiru entirely, however, because I have great respect for the technology and intelligence of the ancient Sumerians.

The idea of a radical shift in the chronology of history is not entirely new. At the turn of the century classical scholar Cecil Torr and Egyptologist Jens Lieblen stood firm against the newly established 'high' Egyptian chronology, but their arguments for a lower dating fell on stony ground. All in all it is difficult to unravel our convoluted, status quo-altered, history because so much of it has been destroyed or deliberately falsified to fit some religious or governmental agenda.

In the 1950's Immanuel Velikovsky who I mentioned early on in this book with his work in torsion fields and who also inventing polymath, enraged scientists in many fields by challenged history with a radical shift in the chronology. For a discussion of Velikovsky, catastrophism, and other chronology view points see: "The Society for Interdisciplinary Studies."

His model for a 'revised chronology', based on a new series of links between Egyptian and Israelite history, proved to be disastrously extreme--involving a reduction of Egyptian dates by a full eight centuries at one point. It produced a rash of new problems far more severe than those it hoped to solve.

There have been recent discoveries of ancient villages in the world that had reached a high technological level and vanished without a trace. What ever happened to the Maya? One 50-acre site in Afghanistan with 5,000 or so incredibly intelligent people living on it contains incredibly detailed sculptures of gold animals no larger than a grain of rice. Where these small of stature

people (no more than three feet tall with large heads) survivors of a crash? Did their space brothers come and pick them up? Did they look like the Dropa in China? Did they mate with the locals? These are exciting times as more information about these ancient crash sites is coming out all the time.

In December of 1962 Dr. Carl Sagan, the Advisor on Extra-terrestrial Life to the Armed Services in a radio interview at the convention of the American Rocket Society in Los Angeles said: “Mankind must be prepared to face the probability that we have already been visited by intelligent beings from elsewhere in the universe—and that they—have or have had—bases on the averted side of our Moon.”

In a 1966 radio interview former astronaut Edger Mitchell said he believes that many extraterrestrial races have visited Earth for a very long time. Do a search on your computer to see large ancient skulls with twice the cranial capacity of modern man. Earth may be older than mainstream scientists think it is.

Recently I came across a picture of colossal water-worn statues within the Loltun Caverns of Yucatan, Mexico. The statues are now several hundred feet above sea level. These enormous caverns, still incompletely explored, contain titanic statues of immense age, totally unrelated to other American culture patterns. Oceanic fauna embedded within the folds of these statues indicate that the statues, made above water, were submerged for many thousands of years and perhaps resurfaced at the time that the Bahama Banks and other Atlantic islands sank below sea level.

Jerry Mishlov who wrote of Author M. Young sought out...the most extreme accounts from contactees and from aliens of the science and cosmology of extraterrestrial civilizations. He hoped that he might be able to expand and refine his theories based on this information. Author Young also lectured in San Francisco on the reality of underground alien bases in the United States, yet, once again this may seem rather inconsistent with his academic status in the eyes



of those who automatically equate a belief in 'aliens' with underachieving New Age 'flakes'. On the contrary, Young – most famous as the inventor of the helicopter rotor mechanism that made the very first viable helicopter for Bell – was respected as one of the foremost thinkers of the twentieth century. And he was also president at the nine's very first appearance, at Puharich's Round Table Foundation in 1952/1953.

Leading scientists and thinkers not merely accepted the possibility of alien contact, but in many cases actually claimed to experience it. Virtually all of them are part of the same network of people and organizations, centered on the avant-garde research institutes of 1970s California, with the same people repeatedly surfacing in this tangled web. For example, Brend O'Regan, research director for R. Buckminster Fuller – who himself claimed extraterrestrial contact – 'triggered' the memory of Jack Sarfatti's weird phone call and worked with Andrija Puharich and Uri Geller at the very time they were heavily committed to the Spectra/Nine contacts.

#### **SIRIUS THE GOD—DOG STAR**

New data on Sirius A at 2.35 times our sun's mass puts out 23 times more light than our sun but this does not count the ultraviolet light from Sirius B which could be thousands of times more intense than our sun. Sirius B is 90,000 times denser than our sun as mainstream science says that one cubic centimeter weighs a billion tons. The Sirius system of A and B eclipses behind our sun July 4 every year and reappears August seventh which was the ancient Egyptian New Year. When you add the light from Procyon to Sirius A you have  $23 + 6.9 =$  about 30 times more light than our sun. When you add the invisible UV light from these systems which could be thousands of times greater than our sun it's easy to see how they would affect plant growth on earth. It would be off the scale compared with present day plant growth. The descendants of the aquatic Nomo and Anunnaki would have paid attention to the forces driving the biggest bio-mass on earth—the plankton blooms which feed the world's oceans. Being so connected with oceans they would have known that the invisible ultraviolet light

from Sirius is responsible for feeding the fish as well as most of the human population. This is the reason the Egyptians based their New Year on the exact date when Sirius becomes visible again after passing behind our sun August seventh.

When Sirius B comes around and lines up with Sirius A as it does every 54 years it is called a conjugation. The magnetic fields emanating from these stars at this time are at their most powerful. In 1993 when this happened a wave of peace and freedom swept around the world. It marked the end of Communist rule, the liberation of the Russian people, the Berlin wall fell and the Cold War ended. All these events and more transpired simultaneously when magnetic forces were building to the highest.

When the Dog star, Sirius become visible again from behind the sun August 7th, which is also the Egyptian New Year we refer to these the dog days of summer. The Egyptians thought that the additional light and heat from Sirius was responsible for prolonging the summer heat and they could be right.

“The Sirius direction is directly “upstream” of our solar system within that galactic arm of our Milky Way Galaxy. Because of this, we know that the polarized energies of Sirius do indeed wash over us. Modern science is yet to discover if this vast current of highly charged particles affects solar activity or life on Earth.”

“By coming directly toward us, Sirius creates an axis of rotation with earth relative to the stellar background. Because of this, of all the stars in the sky, only the annual heliacal rising of Sirius exactly matches the length of our solar year, 365.25 days.” Is this engineered or what? Are the Sirians trying to tell us something?

“The Ancient Egyptians were somehow aware of this unique relationship between our system and Sirius and marked the helical rising of Sirius the first day of their calendar year.”

“Even today, unbeknownst to most of the people of the world, our New Years Eve celebration of a most ancient ritual honoring the return of Sirius to the mid-heaven position at midnight. Occurring down through the ages around January 1st, this midnight alignment marks the moment when the energies of Sirius, directly overhead, most closely touch our lives in her most singular purity. For countless thousands of years and all around the world, without knowing the hidden reason, we have marked this midnight moment by jumping for joy as the rush of this vital connection surges through us.”

“Sirius B traces an elliptical orbit around Sirius A, and their common center of gravity directly faces onto the Earth like the dial of a clock. Taking 50 years to complete their orbit, the period of closest connection, called the periastron, is a time with the radiated energies of these two great stars is especially intense.”

“Sirius B spins on it’s axis at an incredibly 23 times a minute (23 rpm!!), generating an enormous magnetic field. As it approaches periastron, it begins to pull huge amounts of gas and material away from its less dense companion. The gravitational attraction of these stars for each other and the energies they release at this time of closest communion is difficult, if not impossible for the human mind to comprehend.” It’s also difficult to get accurate data as to how much light Sirius B imparts to Earth at our present distance of 8.5 light years. When it is in periastron it may increase UV input to Earth by about 25% which enough to mop up CO<sub>2</sub>. When it is not in periastron it puts out 100 times more than our sun which adds some invisible UV light at our present distance of 8.5 LY. When it is putting out ten-thousand times more UV than our sun it causes Earths oceans to come alive. As we get closer its minimum increase at 1/10 light year it doubles the incoming light striking Earth.

“Vast amounts of electromagnetic radiation, including visible light, ultraviolet, X-rays and beyond, are thrown into space. The extra gas and material Sirius A provides for her companion re-ignite fusion reactions within Sirius B, and once again, her eternal lover, now blazing brightly, is reborn.”

**REFERENCES:**

The indispensable astronomy web-site List:

[WWW.ALASKAPUBLISHING.COM](http://WWW.ALASKAPUBLISHING.COM)

*WHEN THE SKY FELL, IN SEARCH OF ATLANTIS* by *Ran and Rose Flem-Auth*

ISBN: 0-312-96401-3 St. Martin's paperback pages: 44, 45, and 146

**NASA WEB SITES:**

Career Information

NASA PORTAL <http://www.nasa.gov>

SPACE PLACE <http://spaceplace.jpl.nasa.gov>

***WHEN BACTERIA RULED THE WORLD***

From National Geographic's 1982 book, On the Brink of Tomorrow  
FRONTIERS OF SCIENCE. ` Page 129

***OUR MYSTERIOUS SPACESHIP MOON***

**By: Don Wilson, 1975 published by Dell Publishing Co., Inc. 1 Dag Hammarskjöld Plaza New York, NY 10017 Pages: 12, 18, 68, 86, 87, 98, 136.**

***CATALOG OF THE UNIVERSE***

**Published 1979 by Reference International Publishers Limited. This edition published 1980 by Book Club Associated By arrangement with Cambridge University Press.**

***THE MAYAN CODE***

By Barbara Hand Clow published by Bear & company Rochester, Vermont  
[www.BearandCompanyBooks.com](http://www.BearandCompanyBooks.com)

***SPACE LINK EDUCATIONAL MATERIAL ON LINE***

<http://spacelink.nasa.gov/Instructional.Materials/Carriculum.support/Careers/>

STUDENT INFORMATION AVAILABLE ON LINE:

<http://spacelink.nasa.gov/Educational.Service/NASA.Education.Progras/Student.>

NASA is currently recruiting students, educators and families to join the Earth Crew Team!

<http://edspace.nasa.gov>

WONDERFUL LEARNING SITE FOR WOMEN

<http://quest.nasa.gov/women>

NASA STUDENT INVOLVEMENT PROGRAM

<http://nsip.net>

EARTH TO ORBIT DESIGN CHALLENGES Grades 6-9

<http://eto.nasa.gov>

MISSION GEOGRAPHY

<http://missiongeography.org>

INTERNATIONAL SPACE STATION EARTH CAMERA

<http://www.earthkam.ucsd.edu>

URBAN AND RURAL COMMUNITY ENRICHMENT

PROGRAM

<http://education.nasa.gov/urcep>

***AEROSPACE EDUCATION SERVICE PROGRAM***

## GRADES K-UNIVERSITY

<http://education.nasa.gov/aesp>

### **Official astronomy Sites:**

1. Near Earth Objects (asteroids, comets)

<http://neo.jpl.nasa.gov> <http://newton.dmuniipi.it/cgi-bin/neodys/neoibo> and  
<http://cfa-www.harvard.edu/iau/mpc.html>

2. SOHO (Solar and Heliospheric Observatory)

<http://sohowww.nascom.nasa.gov> SOHO Databases Intermediate:

<http://sohowww.nascom.nasa.gov/cgi-bin/gui>

4. Hubble Space Telescope <http://www.hubbelsite.org>

5. NASA: <http://ssd.jpl.nasa.gov>

6. NASA: <http://science.msfc.nasa.gov>

7. PIXI: <http://muir.spasci.com>

8. Space Station: <http://spaceflight.nasa.gov/realdata/sitings>

9. Auroras: [http://science.nasa.gov/spaceweather/aurora/gallery\\_olang02.htm](http://science.nasa.gov/spaceweather/aurora/gallery_olang02.htm)

10. This is NASA's best referral site: [www.space.com](http://www.space.com)

***NASA KEPT SECRET ANCIENT STRUCTURES ON MOON***

<http://english.pravda.ru/science/mysteries/99895-1/>

**NOT SO OFFICIAL SITES**

[www.brainsbetterworld.com](http://www.brainsbetterworld.com)

Everything weird: <http://www.cyberspaceorbit.com>

Many good answers: <http://www.badastronomy.com>

Space weather: <http://www.spaceweather.com>

<http://206.131.246.33/sun/noaa.html>

<http://rsd.gsfc.nasa.gov/goes>

[www.prisonplanet.com](http://www.prisonplanet.com)

[www.enterprisemission.com](http://www.enterprisemission.com)

FITS Viewing software:

<http://fits.gsfc.nasa.gov/software.html>

Planet X, Nibiru, Marduk, etc.

<http://www.mgr.org/PlanetX.html>

<http://www.zetalk.com>



UFO Stuff:

<http://www.mimicmedia.com/ufo/Ufomiscfilelist.htm>

<http://www.siriusufo.org/engnews/haber.htm>

Graphic Exchange Online: (MPEGs JPEGs, etc.)

<http://www.gxo.com/spacejunk>

[www.themarsrecords.com](http://www.themarsrecords.com)

[www.aboveblack.com](http://www.aboveblack.com)

[www.serpo.org](http://www.serpo.org)

[www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

***LETTERS:***

Dear Mr. Linares,

I find it incredibly synchronistic that you would send me pictures of figurines with lizard heads wearing an e-phod or breastplate and then a couple weeks later hear about it on the Coast to Coast radio show. (I believe you can listen to this broadcast on Streamlink on the internet.)

There is a complete description of these breastplates in Exodus 28. It goes into much detail of how to build them. There are twelve stones on the breastplates (six on each side) one stone for each of the twelve tribes of Israel. "...and thou shall take two onyx stones and grave on them the children of Israel. Six of their

names on one stone and the other six names on the other stone--according to their birth.”

The top row of stones on the breastplate is sardius, topaz, and a carbuncle. This shall be the first row. And the second row shall be an emerald, sapphire and diamond. And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.”

The woman's name on the Coast to Coast was Shelly Kare or Care I don't know which because they didn't spell it. Her book is titled Divination of God. According to her there was a pocket in the breastplate which contained two stones called URIM and THUMIN. These enabled a person to communicate with God by asking a question and then pulling out one of the stones to get a yes or no answer. That is all I have learned about this so far until I can get Shelly Care's book.

I notice that in the picture of the male figure he is holding a diving rod or wand or it could also be a Phyllis. The alien priest kings had a lot of work to do keeping a few hundred women pregnant so that their offspring could take over the world. This is how tribes were formed. Some despots (Kings) had over a thousand wives and managed to keep them pregnant for a couple decades. Soon he had an army big enough to take over nearby countries. It sounds like the Kennedy family to me. It is the nature of all biological life, even virus and bacteria are always striving for world domination.

We in the west are so enamored with the consumer culture that we spend little time contemplating the divine aspect of world domination. Instead we seek to do it capitalistically. For all we know it might be possible to stay in touch with other intelligent beings in the Cosmos by simply wearing one of these devices described in Exodus. You on the other hand have an advantage on me in that you practically live in the Holy Land where these more spiritual people lived in ancient times. We who live in the wilderness eventually become more aware of the infinite and keep it in our thoughts most of the time.

I really enjoy your letters because you come up with such off the wall topics of interest. Montsegure Castle is gorges with the dusting of snow on the trees and Puylavrens Castle is a dream. We are still struggling with the Cosmological Ice Ages book.

Best wishes and happy holidays.

#### ***WHEN BACTERIA RULED THE WORLD***

From National Geographic's 1982 book, *On the Brink of Tomorrow*  
FRONTIERS OF SCIENCE. Page 129:

“For more than half of earth’s nearly 4.6 billion year-history—they left behind evidence that may point to the origins of life. At a site in Western Australia, scientists discuss a well-preserved stromatolite—the organic debris built up by an ancient bacteria community. Wavy layers formed between sheets of bacteria pattern a stromatolite from the site.”

“A microfossil found at 3.5 billion years—may prove one of the oldest examples of organisms yet found. Earlier work at Gunflint in Ontario uncovered bacterial microfossils about two-billion years old (bottom) –sparking new quests for traces of first life.”

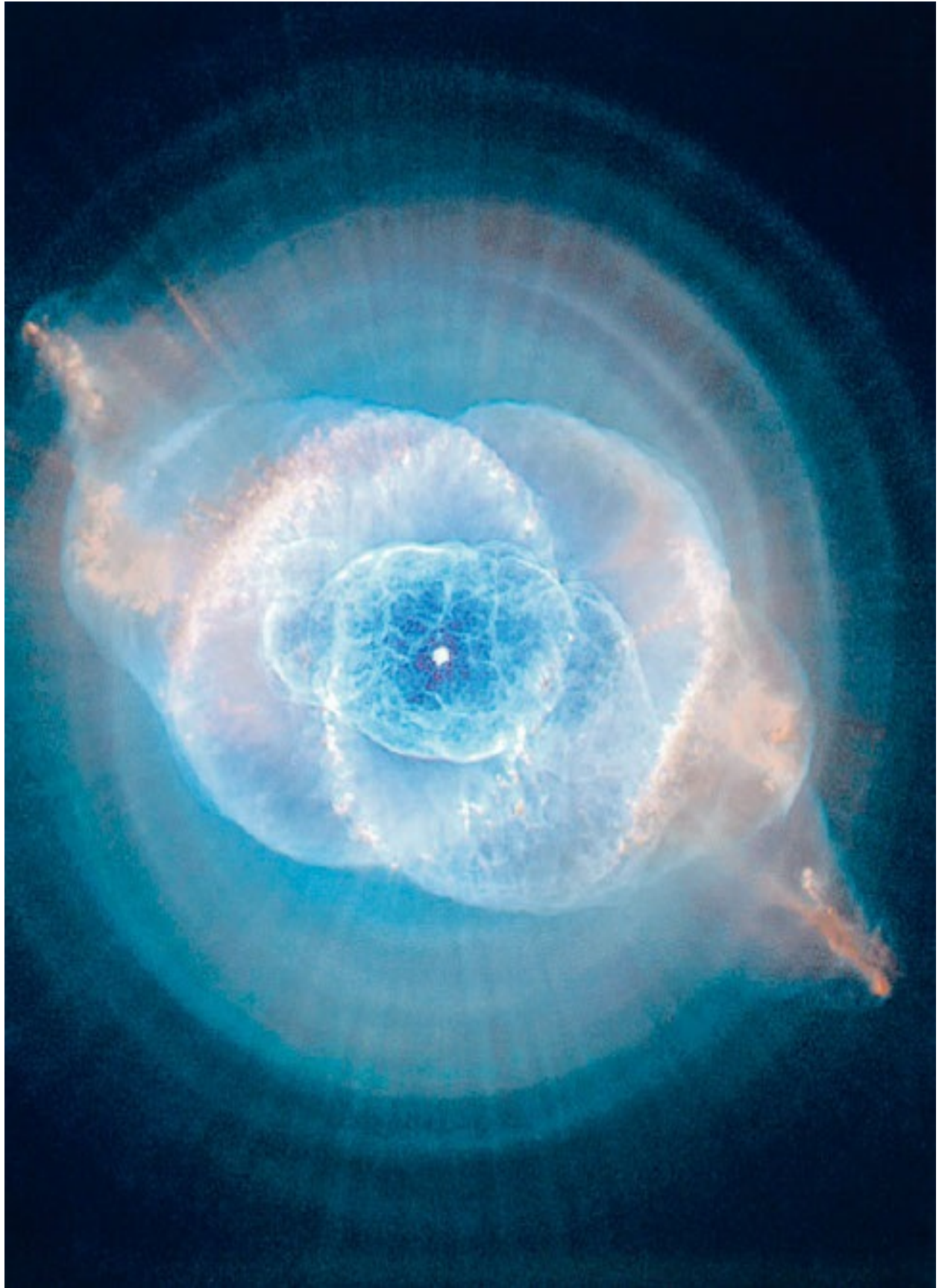
I look at the pictures and studied the above article for several months before I realized that multi-celled organisms didn't exist on earth until its capture by the Sirius and Procyon star systems. The increased UV from Sirius B is responsible for speeding up evolution creating advanced multi-celled life forms. I contend that we wouldn't exist nor would practically all, animal life on earth if it weren't for increased UV from a white dwarf speeding up evolution. This was initiated by our capture by the Sirius and Procyon star systems 650 million years ago.

After scientists charted the human genetic code they thought that 90% of it was

what they termed junk DNA because it didn't seem to have anything to do with creating a human being. The shocking fact that the chimpanzee gene code was 98 % the same as human DNA was a little difficult for some people to accept. After analyzing the DNA of rats, cows, pigs and even bacteria they noticed certain segments of the so-called human junk DNA matched every other living thing on earth. I told this little known fact to one of my readers and he said, "I was just getting used to the idea that we are related to monkeys and now you are telling me that humans are related to bacteria?" The fact is humans and other advanced life forms wouldn't exist on this planet if it wasn't for our capture by the Sirius and Procyon star systems and the increased ultraviolet light input to earth. This has to be the greatest scientific discovery ever!

The problem with trying to raise human consciousness is that humans have 46 chromosomes and a chimpanzee brain—only chimpanzees have 48 chromosomes. Someone (God) came along and ripped out one chromosome and fused two others together to make man. Then he (God) left the planet and left us in charge. He gave us a brain and he expects us to use it. When he comes back and finds out what we have done to the planet he is going to be angry.

One thing still puzzles me. Why is it that I, a commercial fisherman, have to explain to the foremost brains on the planet where we are going and where we are coming from and how life was formed on Earth. On the other hand, Jesus was a commercial fisherman and look how his short life changed history. You can leave off all the flailing and the nailing though. I don't heal as well as I used to so my chances of resurrecting afterwards are practically nonexistent.



Sirius B was 6 solar masses before it shrank down to 1.5 solar masses ejecting 3.5 solar masses of iron and silicon into the surrounding area.

## **HOW NONCYCLIC PHOTOSYNTHESIS JUMPSTARTED LIFE, PRESIDENT, HILLARY CLINTON AND EVERYTHING THAT FILLS A NICH.**

True plants use carbon dioxide and water (along with nitrogen and phosphorus from the soil) to make organic compounds and produce oxygen as a waste product. When the plant needs to use any of the energy it stored, it uses oxygen to “burn” its fuel, generating water and carbon dioxide as byproducts of that process.

To take advantage of the energy stored in the plants, animals eat the plants directly or eat other animals that do. Like the plants, they use oxygen during metabolism and produce waste water and carbon dioxide. Both plants and animals need additional water for a variety of functions: For example, the transport of nutrients up from the roots is powered by the evaporation of water from the leaves and animals use water to regulate temperature through evaporative cooling and to dispose waste products. A small fraction of the earth’s living things are anaerobic or harvest inorganic chemical energy, and so do not fit into this cycle.

### **ENERGY CYCLE IN PLANTS**

The photon energy: “sunlight” activates electrons, which are removed from the chlorophyll before they can reemit that energy. These “excited” electrons are used to charge a membrane battery, which is used to make the energy transfer

compound, adenosine triphosphate (ATP). In the process the energized electrons, having been activated days or even years earlier, lose their energy and are discarded in energy poor carbon dioxide. The ATP is used as a carrier for the electron energy. Every organism faced nutrient poor conditions and so for every 99.9 percent of new life forms that evolved only one-tenth of one percent survived while all the rest are now extinct. --James L. Gould, Carol Grant Gould

It was the unique property of water with two hydrogen atoms each with a positive charge and one oxygen atom with a negative charge referred to as nonpolar molecules that allow weak electro static associations (hydrogen bonds). Their unique geometry allowed the self-repairing, bilayer membrane of the living cell. Modern cells protect themselves from the environment with bilayer membranes to which specific chemical doors and pumps have been added to help control molecular in-and-out traffic.

Hydrogen Cyanide, for example, is readily formed from ammonia and methane and then converted into the nucleotide adenine, which is also the backbone of ATP. --Chemical Evolution and the Origin of Life, By Richard E. Dickerson; Scientific American, September, 1978

Many meteorites and comets contain abundant inorganically formed organic compounds. Natural selection must have been at work from the very onset, favoring liposomes with the most useful chemistry favoring those with the most useful building blocks and excluding those that might be toxic. At this point in time most organisms were autotrophs—that is, creatures that took energy or energy-rich materials from the nonliving world around them—as apposed to heterotrophs, which eat other organisms (you).

The next step in the evolution of living organisms was the development of cyclic photosynthesis—cyclic because the electron energized by an incoming photon from the sun is quickly returned to the chlorophyll molecule from which it came. Chlorophyll is embedded in a membrane along with the enzymes that steal the

activated electron and harvest its energy; that energy is used to charge the membrane, and the electrostatic potential created is later employed to make ATP.

It takes about two photons to charge the membrane; enough to make one ATP, and since photons are free, life must suddenly have been released from dependence on inorganic nutrients synthesis: with photosynthesis! Suddenly there was enough ATP to generate nutrients from simple chemicals like carbon dioxide and ammonia!!! There are still bacteria that employ only cyclic photosynthesis.

There still wasn't enough ATP available to store large supplies of sugars and starches to give evolution a much needed boost so nature invented the noncyclic process which created eight times more ATP than the cyclic process. In that process the electron energy is boosted in two steps, and so much extra charging and other work is wrung from its energy that eight ATP's can be made from two activated electrons because the electron is not returned to the chlorophyll but is handed to an energy-storage molecule instead; the missing electron is obtained by splitting water, which generates oxygen as a waste product.

To put it another way, the electron end up in a multipurpose energy compound that can be used directly to power carbon fixation to charge the membrane for subsequent ATP production. The missing electron in the first chlorophyll is replaced with one obtained by splitting water, a process that liberates oxygen.

Most photoautotrophs (all true plants) use the more efficient noncyclic process with the eight-fold increase in energy production.

Because eight times more ATP was being produced by all the plants they were able to create more energy storage in the form of carbon-based, starches and sugars. The noncyclic process not only created more free oxygen it also allowed



millions of other life forms to evolve to feed on the extra, eight-fold energy created by this process. This is why we have coal, oil and limestone on Earth plus myriads of other oxygen-breathing animals like Hillary Clinton.

--The Assembly of Cell Membranes by Mark S. Bretscher; Scientific American, October 1985

--The Photosynthetic Membrane by By Kenneth R. Miller Scientific American, October 1979

--Molecular Mechanisms of Photosynthesis by Douglas C Youvan and Barry L. Marrs; Scientific American, June 1984

--Cytochrome C and the Evolution of Energy Metabolism, by Richard E. Dickerson, Scientific American, March 1980 Offprint 146

Me: Captain Hank Kroll, navigator [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

## **WHEN DID EARTH GET A 20.8% OXYGEN-RICH ATMOSPHERE?**

It is generally believed that life on Earth probably wouldn't have developed if the early atmosphere had been oxygen rich. Photosynthesis bacteria were surely not the first living organisms, but the history of life in the period that preceded their appearance is still obscure. What little information can be inferred about early earth is consistent with the idea that the environment was then largely anoxic (without oxygen). One tentative line of evidence rests on the assumption

that among organisms living today those that are simplest in structure and in biochemistry are probably the most closely related to the earliest forms of life. Those simplest organisms are bacteria of the clostridal and methanogenic type, and they are all obligate anaerobes.

Somewhat later such bacteria gave rise to the first organisms capable of aerobic photosynthesis, the precursors of modern cyanobacteria. For the anaerobic photosynthetic bacteria the molecular oxygen released by this mutant strain was a toxin, and as a result the aerobic photosynthesizers were able to supplant the anaerobic one in the upper portions of the mat communities. The anaerobic species became adapted to the lower parts of the mat, where there is less light but also a lower concentration of oxygen.

The anaerobic nature of bacterial photosynthesis seems to present a paradox: photosynthetic organisms thrive where light is abundant, but such environments are also generally ones having a high concentration of oxygen, which poisons bacterial photosynthesis. These contradictory needs can be explained if it is assumed that anaerobic photosynthesis evolved among primitive bacteria early in the Precambrian, when the atmosphere was essentially anoxic. The photosynthesizers could thus have lived in mat-like communities in shallow water and in full sunlight.

The several groups of photosynthetic bacteria differ from one another in their pigmentation, but they are alike in one important respect: unlike the photosynthesis of cyanobacteria and eukaryotes, all bacterial photosynthesis is a totally anaerobic process. Oxygen is not given off as a byproduct of the reaction, and the photosynthesis cannot proceed in the presence of oxygen. Whereas oxygen appears to be a requirement of green plants for the synthesis of chlorophyll, oxygen inhibits the synthesis of bacteriochlorophylls.

It is argued that oxygen must have been freely available by the time the first eukaryotic cells appeared, probably 1,400 to 1,500 million years ago. Hence, the

proliferation of cyanobacteria that released the oxygen must have taken place earlier in the Precambrian. How much earlier remains a question. The best available evidence bearing on this issue comes from the study of sedimentary minerals, some of which may have been influenced by the concentration of free oxygen at the time they were deposited. In recent years a number of workers have investigated this possibility, most notably Preston E. Cloud, Jr., of the University of California at Santa Barbara and the U. S. Geologic Survey.

One mineral of significance in this argument is uraninite ( $\text{UO}_2$ ), which is found in several deposits that were laid down in Precambrian streambeds. In the presence of oxygen, grains of uraninite are readily oxidized to  $\text{U}_3\text{O}_8$  and are thereby dissolved. David E. Grandstaff of Temple University has shown that streambed deposits of the mineral probably could not have accumulated if the concentration of oxygen was greater than about 1 percent. Uraninite-bearing deposits of this type are found in deposits older than about two billion years but not in younger strata, suggesting that the transition in oxygen concentration may have come at about that time.

The most intriguing mineral evidence for the date of the oxygen transition comes from another kind of iron-rich deposit; the banded iron formation. These deposits include some tens of billions of tons of iron in the form of oxides embedded in a silica-rich matrix; they are the world's chief economic reserves of iron. A major fraction of them was deposited within a comparatively brief period of a few hundred-million years beginning some what earlier than two billion years ago. That would have been a time when the earth was cooling after the planet building phase.

A transition in oxygen concentration could explain the major episode of iron sedimentation through the following hypothetical sequence of events. In a primitive, anoxic ocean, iron existed in the ferrous state (that is, with a valence of +2) and in that form was soluble in seawater. With the development of aerobic photosynthesis small concentrations of oxygen began diffusing into the upper portions of the ocean, where it reacted with the dissolved iron. The iron was

thereby converted to the ferric form (with a valence of +3) and as a result hydrous ferric oxides were precipitated and accumulated with silica to form rusty layers on the ocean floor. As the process continued virtually all the dissolved iron in the ocean basins was precipitated: in a matter of a few hundred million years as the world's oceans rusted. Could this have been a time when our solar system entered an area of space with a salt cloud? Does the Oort cloud and Kippier belt of the Sirius system contain salt?

In my book, *Cosmological Ice Ages* I propose that our solar system was captured by the Sirius binary system at about that time 700-million years ago thereby imparting additional ultraviolet light to Earth which would release more oxygen into the atmosphere with increased photosynthesis. It would have taken the power of a White Dwarf star to break through Earth's thousand-pound per square inch-thick atmosphere to get oxygen-producing plants to grow. During the Precambrian the sun didn't burn nearly as hot as it does today. Any suggestion that our sun is solely responsible for all the biological-deposited layers on Earth isn't taking into consideration the higher atmospheric pressures and the fact that Earth had previously been in an Ice Age for over one billion years.

Fossil stromatolites first became abundant in sediments deposited about 2,300 million years ago, shortly before the major episode of iron-ore deposition. It is therefore possible that the first widespread appearance of stromatolites might mark the origin and the earliest diversification of oxygen-producing cyanobacteria. Even at that early date the cyanobacteria would probably have released oxygen at a high rate, but for several hundred million years the iron dissolved in the oceans would have served as a buffer for the oxygen concentration of the atmosphere, reacting with the gas and precipitating it as ferric oxides almost as quickly as it was generated.

One thing the scientist may have missed here is the fact that iron and dust from space during the Precambrian planet-building phase near our sun's birthplace in Orion may account for some of the dissolved iron in the oceans. After our sun was captured by the Sirius trinary (multiple star-system) it passed through

several oort clouds that may have imparted additional iron and salt to fertilize Earth's oceans. The salt would have sped up the oxidation of the iron. Scientists aren't sure where all the salt came from on earth and our capture by the Sirius and Procyon multiple star cluster would explain it.

Sirius B was a six-solar-mass star before it shrunk down into a white dwarf of 1.5 solar masses. That means there was 4.5 solar masses of iron and other material injected into the surrounding oort cloud of Sirius A. In addition Procyon B, currently 10.4 light years away also injected considerable iron into the neighborhood. Of course none of these stellar explosions could have happened while our sun was in the neighborhood otherwise we wouldn't be here.

Only when our solar system traveled away from its birthplace in Orion and the oceans had been swept free of unoxidized iron and similar material would the concentration of oxygen in the atmosphere have begun to rise toward modern levels.

Much still remains uncertain regarding the evidence from the fossil record. Modern biochemistry from geology and mineralogy make possible a tentative outline for the history of Precambrian life.

Much is also uncertain about the fossil record of human evolution as well. After the mapping of the human genome scientists noticed large segments of human DNA that seemed totally unrelated to the development of a human—that is, until they started to compare these segments with other animals. They experienced the most astounding thing—the shock of a lifetime. Segments of the so-called “junk DNA” were identical to pig, cow, horse and even bacterial DNA. Humans obviously evolved on this planet and are related to most every animal on the planet including bacteria. Without bacteria we couldn't digest our food. We carry around billions of bacteria in order to live. We share a symbiotic relationship with most everything on Earth—especially the diatoms which at the major producer of free oxygen.

[www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

# **COSMOLOGICAL ICE AGES**

## **BOOK TWO**

**EINSTEIN WOULD TURN OVER IN HIS GRAVE TO READ THIS  
BOOK!**

**© March 2004**

**THE SCIENCE HERETICS STRIKE AGAIN!**

[www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

## **ABOUT THE AUTHOR**

**Musician, Lecturer, Adventurer, Aviator, Gold Miner, Commercial Fisherman, Boat Captain, Pilot, Entrepreneur, Lecturer, Writer, and Publisher, Hank Kroll is altering societal evolution into a more benign direction. He is a staunch supporter of Constitutional Rights and raising human consciousness.**

**Thirty years of study went into his book, Philosopher's Stone about a substance used by the ancients to make them live longer and outwit their enemies. The Philosopher's Stone, also known as the white-powder-of-gold is used by all living things to power cell division. It has unlimited industrial uses including antigravity and faster than light speed communication applications.**

Our goal is not to upset the paradigm but to alter societal evolution into a more benign direction through conscious understanding. Most politicians and government leaders have a built in guilt complex so strong that they will spend millions of other people's money to perpetuate a lie. It goes back to the Christ complex where they need a scapegoat (human sacrifice) to suffer for their crimes (sins) to make them feel better about themselves. Intelligent entities, or Gods, coming down from space have been sacrificed and eaten for millennia by these people.

**COSMOLOGICAL ICE AGES**

**ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**



**By**

**Henry Kroll**

**513 Peninsula**

**Kenai, Alaska 99611**

**(907) 252-1390**

**No part of this book may be reproduced, stored in a  
retrieval system, or transmitted by any electrical or  
mechanical, photocopying, recording, or otherwise, without  
written permission from the author. Phone: (907) 252-1390**

***YOU CAN'T DRIVE A CAR WITHOUT A NEUTRON STAR!***

As I write this astronomers are discovering huge numbers of red and black dwarf stars tens of billions of years older than our universe and they are all moving in a direction contrary to everything else. What this means is that there were many ancient universes and several ancient creation events. The idea that there was more than one creation forces us to reevaluate our thinking about everything....

Our job is to unravel the lies we have been told all our lives.

## **BOOK TWO**

### **INTRODUCTION**

The first book in this two-volume, set is more left-brained or yang while book two is more right-brained feminine or yin, tackles the more esoteric side of the equation. You can't have one without the other. The same holds true for the existence of the Universe and every living thing and is the same processes that affect all of us with bilateral summity brains.

To understand this book one needs to realize that we are located in the Orion arm of the Galaxy. Our sun was born about six billion years ago in a dust cloud near Orion along with about twenty other stars. The Big Dipper stars known as Ursa Major are a few of them that have identical spectrums to our sun. We were much closer to the constellation Orion at that time. Orion is now 1330 light years distant. Earth had a high pressure carbon dioxide atmosphere of 750 pounds per square inch and was ruled by bacteria for two billion years. We had an ice age that lasted over a billion years then as our sun drifted away from its birthplace it was captured by another group of stars that warmed earth twelve degrees. Ursa Major, our brother and sister (Big Dipper stars) kept going away from the center of the Galaxy and are now 100 light years ahead of us.

Our captivity by the Sirius and Procyon star cluster lasted about 700-million years. During this time the ultraviolet light from Sirius B helped to create the many layers of coal, oil and limestone on earth by moping up Earth's 750-pound per square inch carbon dioxide atmosphere. The ultraviolet and cosmic rays from these giant stars also mutated the DNA of single-cell life forms causing an explosion of life known as the Cambrian Era. Increased cosmic and ultraviolet radiation from the Sirius system is likely responsible for all the higher life forms

on earth. Our Sun has the wrong light spectrum to have mopped up all the CO<sub>2</sub> nor does it have enough power to keep us out of ice ages. The optimum light for plant growth is in the 350 to 400 Nanometer range above the range of human sight. This book is a logical progression of understanding to take control of our destiny.

The religiously biased will not accept this, however, who it so say some higher intelligence didn't come along to examine our unique place in the galaxy and assisted in the development of higher life forms capable of becoming conscious of their own existence. Earth had a very valuable CO<sub>2</sub> atmosphere of 750 to 1450 pounds per square inch so it would have been an attractive target for ET colonization after it was taken out of the billion-year ice age by the radiation and heat from nearby Sirius A and B.

This second book contains a long-needed roast of the compulsory educational system with its government-selected school curriculums and its grant-based, religiously-biased, educational filtering process. There will be those of you who will be turned off by this because so many have been brainwashed, enamored by, worshipped and sucked up to this system for so long. The lazy, like water, will always take the path of least resistance making it easy for higher authority to control them. So the lower echelons sit back on their haunches and criticize others to compensate in their own mind for their inadequacies. It is easy for them to debunk the scientists who are out in the field on the cutting edge of discovery doing all the work. If all our science was run by the debunkers we would still be in the Dark Ages.

German Philosopher Professor Jurgan Habermas demands all participants in intellectual discourse to possess "participant knowledge". In doing so, he deprived the majority of mankind of its most fundamental rights: to have a say in important matters. When Thomas Kuhn "Installed the concept of paradigms by way of "macro" (a materialized algorithm) into the software of modern thinking, he effectively did for academia what Habermas did for mankind in general: issues everybody with a "gag order."

In this way, academia is dumbed down, just like the general public is said to be too stupid to possibly be able to understand “science.” By telling everybody to mind their own business, academia is just as brutally divided into mental cages as mankind in general. This also flies in the face of the democratic principles. Academic specialists (“the ones in the know”) advise elected officials on policy. In effect, many existentially fundamental matters are decided totally undemocratically.

Real scientists use terminology in order to define precisely the more fickle aspects of the work, while the “cash and carry” scientific enterprise of modern times uses terminology to exclude unwanted outsiders who could possibly upset the “apple cart.” Peer review of academic publications used to be self-censored to exclude methodologically unsound research from the literature. Of late it ensures that the paradigms are adhered to, and this introduces an entirely different kind of censorship. The consensus of the learned elders of whatever scientific discipline regarding the “permitted” results of research regarding case in point: rapid progress “happens” in fields like information technology of genetic engineering-disciplines. These fields are so new that they have neither a paradigm nor ethical guidelines to keep them sliding from bottomless immorality into criminality.

It is good that our views are different from the established pseudo scientific bureaucracies that have built up over the years. Maybe we can shake them up a little and make them start to think again. We have no budget to loose. We don’t fear loosing our tenure if the board of directors if the university doesn’t agree with our findings. We have no ax to grind. We do ask that people do the math themselves to see if we made a mistake. And, if we have, tell us! We want to know! Give us the correct data so that we can make the correct calculations. Then, when you see the government takes credit for our findings you will know who actually discovered them. You read it here first!

Ice ages can come on as little as ten years and last up to 90,000 years where most

arable land is covered with mile-high sheets of ice. People can't grow food and have to move south or starve to death and freeze. We have approximately ten thousand years between ice ages to develop the technology to get off the planet, colonize other worlds and leave a record of our existence and we are screwing up again. It is crucial for humanity to evolve into space otherwise we are wasting the creator's time and his carbon resources.

A type two civilization does not need a planet to live on nor does it need carbon resources. Once we become conscious of these facts then we can eliminate religious wars, and corporate monopolies that lock up resources for personal gain and world domination. The world's population will have to be enlightened by books like this one in order to inherit the stars.

# CHAPTER ONE

## **SCIENCE HAS BECOME A RELIGION TO TAKE OVER THE WORLD.**

If you think you are getting the truth from mainstream sources such as NASA and JPL then you must also believe in the Easter Bunny, Tooth Fairy and Santa Clause. Under Dog black market publishers such as I have no political axe to grind so we report unbiased information free of the usual propaganda put forth for societal manipulation.

In ancient times religion was the science. The priests and monks did most of the work building cathedrals and manufactured things out of metal. They made the jewelry, swords and great works of art. They even made the white-powder-of-gold for life extension with electric currents or by boiling source materials in alkaline solutions. They mixed the perfumes, oils and ointments for the anointed ones. They composed music, wrote and painted and made stain glass. Their workmanship was exquisite; and theirs was the craft. Some how it all got turned around when they took the “K” and the “man” out of workmanship and called it worship.

Some time in the past one of them asked the question, “Why are we doing all this work when we can make the people do it for us?” Now all they do is sit around and collect money.

The various religions affiliations of the people involved in the various scientific projects dictate what kind of information that is being released by the so called “official” government sponsored web sites. These people would just as well kill their own kind than have to admit they made a mistake by not telling the truth. We see Catholics killing Catholics and people with different religious affiliations killing each other even though they all believe in the same God. It doesn't matter what your religion is these days they will kill to perpetuate their own believe



systems for world domination.

Brad and I are discovering that much of our so-called science is utterly false, religiously biased, or put forth as an infomercial to get more money from the government. The problem is that everyone accepts what the major universities endorse, because we have been brainwashed to believe that university educated people are smarter than everyone else. We know this just isn't the case because there are men and women walking the planet today who make the university people look like mental midgets.

The scientific status quo wants to keep people believing that Universities are the only place in the Universe where higher learning exists. They would also have us believe that Earth is the only place in the Universe where intelligent life exists. If you showed them an actual alien in your freezer they would not admit that life could exist elsewhere.

Sir Isaac Newton laid to rest the idea that there were areas of knowledge inaccessible to the human mind. Newton invented calculus, formulated the laws of mechanics and motion and proposed a universal theory of gravitation. Before Newton there was much thinking that humankind was entitled to comprehend only what God designed to reveal. Adam and Eve were banished from the Garden of Eden for eating of the tree of knowledge; God's knowledge! This same religious dogma is alive and well today in many of our schools and universities.

Brad and I seek true understanding of nature beyond the human sense of perception and experience, all of which teaches us that our grasp of the world can be mistaken. The very nature of science itself is not immutable laws but a flowing river of ever changing knowledge and ideas. Mainstream academia doesn't like amateurs messing around in their field because we might show them up or discover something they may have overlooked. In fact, they actually fear us because we might bring to the table new ideas that would throw all their

scientific dogma out the window. The humorous part of this situation is that we may have actually done just that.

The various fields of science are set up in such a way to protect the livelihoods of the accredited university-trained, individuals because that is where the money is (“follow the money”). However, the very nature of the training itself with its structured, learning and compartmentalized, curriculums tend to stifle individual creative thought. When an amateur discovers something important (most scientific discoveries are made by amateurs) it makes the experts look stupid.

Some of us cannot fit into the educational system because it does not give us the tools we need to do the kind of math or science that we want to pursue. One of the reasons I can write this book and figure out where we are going in our own galaxy is due to the fact my mind is not cluttered with worthless preconceptions of how things are.

## **IT’S ALL ABOUT MONEY**

“Follow the money!” All you have to do is find a energy producing project with the potential to kill billions and the government will throw billions of dollars at it like there is no tomorrow. Hot fusion is one of these projects that can’t possibly work because it takes the gravitational force of a sun to compress the fuel enough to maintain fusion. Who cares if it doesn’t work as long as it keeps several thousand people employed for the next fifty years? After fifty years has gone by and the concept is proven wrong all the people originally involved in the project will be dead or collecting social security. So who cares?

**BRIAN B. O’LEARY**

**The following is a selected quote of Dr. Brian O’Leary from his book, Exploring Inner and Outer Space.**

Dr. Brian O’Leary he was one of the first NASA astronauts chosen for the Mars missions.

“Thirty years of deadness, I thought. ‘Thirty years of left-brain programming at schools and universities, reciting rote memory to advance myself and to please others. Thirty year of making the true joys of life seem like an escape, a simulation of reality, a day at Disneyland where the replica of the Matterhorn was the real Matterhorn. I felt I had been brain-damaged, that I had missed out on life.’ “We are not only trapped on the Earth’s surface we are trapped to the limiting beliefs of materialism.”

“Who am I? I asked. Where did I come from? Where am I going? What is the real nature of the Universe? Not even a Bachelors degree in physics from Williams College, nor a Masters in astronomy from Georgetown, nor a Ph.D. in astronomy from Berkley (Doctor of Philosophy seems a misnomer), nor my astronaut training, nor my faculty positions at Cornell, Caltech, Berkley, San Francisco State, Hampshire, U Mass and Princeton, nor my Congressional staff positions and Presidential candidate advisory positions, nor my books and 100 articles published in prestigious journals, nor my Catholic upbringing-none of this now mattered. For thirty years I had distracted myself from me-the only one who could really find the answers, or begin to find them. These questions, these experiences, transcended the intellectual sphere, a tiny world embedded in a much larger fabric of reality.”

*Dr. Brian O’Leary is one of my heroes. He is a man in his sixties who taught physics and astronomy at more than eight universities and was selected by NASA to go to Mars -- a man highly integrated into the educational system who finally came to the realization that something is wrong with it. He is my hero because he*

*finally figured it out. We share the same realization! He goes on to quote James Lovelock in his book, Exploring Inner and Outer Space page 111.*

“...In his landmark book *Gaia and The Ages of Gaia*, inventor-scientist, James Lovelock advanced the theory that the Earth itself behaves as a self-organizing super-organism. According to Lovelock, many of our support systems hang in a delicate balance that is continuing to be threatened by our environmental pollution—the ravages of forestry, agriculture, acid rain and depletion of our fragile ozone layer, and the greenhouse effect.”

“You may think the academic scientist is the analogue of the independent artist. “ He writes, “In fact, nearly all scientists are employed by some large organization, such as a government department, a university, or a multinational company. Only rarely are they free to express their science as a personal view. They may think they are free, but in reality they are, nearly all of them, employees; they have traded freedom of thought for good working conditions, a steady income, tenure, and a pension.”

“Lovelock also laments the scientists’ dependence on bureaucratic funding, the constraints of staying within a narrow discipline, and the pressures of peer-review: “Lacking freedom they are in danger of succumbing to a finicky quality or of becoming, like mediaeval theologians, the creatures of dogma.” He then speculates that, had he been working at an institution, his research on a living Earth would certainly not have been funded, nor would it have been condoned by a hypothetical lab director, even if the research had been done on his own time.

“I have had to become a “radical scientist,” he said, “also because the scientific community is reluctant to accept new theories as fact, and rightly so. It was nearly 150 years before the notion that heat is a measure of the speed of molecule became a fact of science, and 40 years before plate tectonics was accepted by the scientific community.”

It was Lovelock's advice that convinced Brian O'Leary to go his own way supporting himself by lecturing around the country and by "whatever means comes to hand." "I believe we cannot any longer afford the luxuries of comfortable old thinking or exhaustive "show-me-"proofs. We have a planet to heal, and this includes ourselves, our communities, and our nations. The greater reality becomes not a parlor game for a metaphysical elite, but a necessity."

*I couldn't have said it better myself!*

The scientific inquisition fears right brain thinking individuals because they cannot visualize or easily categorize their contribution to the fabric of reality. Our society has ostracized, burned at the stake and persecuted right-brained thinking for centuries.

Michael A. Cremo on a Russian lecture tour about anthropology and how our archeologist might skip over important evidence because it doesn't fit the generally accepted scientific paradigm called it "The knowledge filtering process." "In most cases it is not the scientist who believes that they are hiding 'true' evidence, which if known to the public, would cause them to reject their theories. Instead, when scientists encounter evidence that radically contradicts their theoretical expectations, they simply conclude, based on the deeply held religious beliefs in the correctness of their own theories, that something must be wrong with the evidence."

"Scientists will embrace a concept that they think is true and because they have all the power and the money they will act on that concept." -Tom Bearden

As amateur scientists we do not have to suck up to the government or anybody

else to keep from getting fired. We are self-employed and we don't care if the status quo freaks within the government ridicule us. So what if our findings based on actual, measurable, scientific-data disagree with the lies put forth by their pseudo scientific bureaucracy. They are loosing credibility due to the lies and outright fraud they have perpetrated on the American people. We know that they cannot stop lying for fear of loosing control. I don't mind being called a non-specialist. The specialist should be able to defend his or her point of view on the intellectual field of battle. If a critic really is a specialist then he or she should be able to point out mistakes instead of making vague blanket accusations. When dealing with math describing physical bodies orbiting in space the math usually doesn't lie.

I am aware the quantitative science is entirely based on data derived through the use of "objective measuring devices." Academic science has produced a mechanistic world-view because of its reliance on measuring devices. The world view reduces all natural dynamics to the collective activity of four fundamental forces" who's collective blend produces "force patterns." When the "force patterns" are encountered by sensing organisms, they are "locally interpreted" in stimulated nervous systems as "the world view."

This quantified world-view cannot describe sensations, qualities, or awareness. These experimental realities are fundamentally distinct energies that have extent and continuity in space. We see the utter collapse of quantitative analysis when it attempts to analyze experimental realities. Capable only of describing energy field epiphenomena, it selectively filters out the very center of what it examines. There are many academicians who cannot comprehend why this occurs.

Quantitative science has been continually constricting its world view by adopting the inferior examination methods which its instruments provide thus misguiding its own consciousness from the most fundamental and accessible world view. Why aren't they looking in the ultraviolet light spectrums? This is the spectrum that powers all life and gives us oxygen to breathe. Why do they refuse to even consider the effects that this much more powerful invisible energy

source from space has on our environment? If human experience is invalid, then who decided whether or not instrumental examinations of Nature were not valid? More valid compared to what or whom? Whose “faulty” consciousness decided that ridiculous contradiction? These continually emerging inconsistencies are the embarrassing “warning signs” to quantitative method. There is a lot of fear involved being a leader in the pseudo-scientific community. If they stopped lying and told the truth their entire system (government-run companies that put out politically biased and altered scientific data for the purpose of molding public opinion to wring money out of congress and the taxpayers) would fall like a house of cards. Thousands of people would lose their jobs. Once they start a lie like this they can never turn back and they will kill hundreds even thousands to perpetuate the lie because they “believe” it is for the common good.

Airliners have dropped out of the sky for less. Was Boeing’s laser cannon trained on the space shuttle during its fateful reentry? Investigative reporters cannot find any record of where the cannon was nor any of the data from the shuttle’s sensors. There is no record of a target drone ever deployed to test this device. The outside skin of the shuttle is covered with sensors making it the ideal target drone for such a test.

Then there is the fear of ridicule and peer pressure for making a mistake in their line of work, especially when dealing with highly filtered information. The fear of death threats from superiors and Black Ops people looking down their necks threatening to kill their families is very real. If they let slip one tiny bit of information that might be considered vital to national security all would be lost so they are very careful to toe the line. If such a thing happened they would be branded a spy and never be able to work again. Such a situation where we already have 35,000 people living and working on the Moon and a few thousand more on Mars makes it quite difficult to keep it all under wraps.

**Fear hangs over their necks like the sword of Damocles.**

Our government fears that if the truth got out the majority of the American public who now believe the great illusion that we are the only intelligent life in the Universe that they would be become disillusioned and stop paying the voluntary income tax and move to another country. Last but not least there is the fear that if they ever did get laid off and were forced to get a job in the private sector that they would not be able to earn a living. The private sector is rough. The private sector is highly competitive and demands productivity-something that a cumber-ground government employee is not used to.

The evidence shows that the top secret space program has used suppressed physics models to produce “space-based antigravity control technologies. This is how they got to the Moon and this is why they faked the Moon photographs. This is why the soil underneath the Lunar Lander wasn’t disturbed. Where was the blast crater? You would think that if rockets were used to lower it down on the Moon there would have been a giant blast crater. The astronauts would have needed a long ladder to climb up out of the crater. If this had been a real lunar landing you’d be lucky to see the top of the Lunar Lander down in the dust at the bottom of a huge hole. You’d think the people who filmed this event inside a giant movie studio-aircraft hanger would have been smart enough to take a shovel and dig a blast crater.

Oh yea! That photograph all the astronauts signed with the earth positioned 6 degrees above the lunar surface couldn’t possibly be true. Brad actually got NASA to admit it was faked. If the picture had been taken from the landing site the Earth would be more like 60 degrees above the horizon. The sky would be black, not blue and you would see planets or at least stars in the background. Why did all the astronauts commit perjury? What are they hiding?

What they are hiding is the fact that they already have antigravity technology and astronomers have seen it at work. With this kind of anti-gravity vehicle, “bumping” a comet into a specified path would be no effort whatever. Here you have the ultimate weapon. You could annihilate an entire nation of people by simply nudging a comet so that it would strike earth at the correct location and



nobody would be the wiser; that is, of course, unless you knew they had this kind of technology.

One aspect of this situation is that it is comforting to know the “Secret” Space Program has the capability to ‘steer’ a meteorite so that it will miss Earth. If you have a good working spacecraft the technology doesn’t seem that difficult. All you have to do is match their speed of 46,000 miles per hour, come alongside and start pushing like a space bulldozer. Hopefully whoever is controlling this technology will have the heart to save us from such a disaster. On the other hand you have a scary “Secret” Space Program controlled by the Nazi (NASA) Masonic Order with the capability to steer meteorites which gives them the capability to reduce the world population by 95 % overnight.... It all depends on who is in charge and how benevolent their feelings are toward humanity. This constant lying to protect military secrets doesn’t add to science. When you do this kind of speculation with taxpayer’s money (our money) it is being dishonest. It also doesn’t do us any good because it does not help determine when the next big one will hit.

Even if the government-sponsored, scientists did discover when the next big one will hit I don’t think they would tell us or even bother to attempt saving us. Government-sponsored research into these things has become a hideous, self-serving religion and personal agenda to ensure the survival of the followers of their own faith and race so that they can take over the world after everybody else is dead. “There is only so much room in the bomb shelter.” What kind of mentally constipated world population will we have in the future if these people are the only ones left to repopulate it? I am now beginning to believe this same scenario took place during each of the last four extinctions and may be the reason we are still earth bound. It may also explain why there are so many stupid people in the world because the meek really did inherit the earth several times thereby diluting the gene pool. We should have inherited the stars by now.

For more on this subject Read my book, The Frog Is Cooked and Spaceships Of The gods.

So far, all evidence suggests that they would take our money for research of impending threats to Earth, use it to build underground shelters and when a big meteor comes in, watch us die. Decades of sucking up to keep their jobs, peer-pressure and working under the threat of death to keep this knowledge from us, has robbed them of their humanity and soul.

## **CHAPTER TWO**

## A MASONIC NASA?

“We have slowly been gathering evidence of the true history of NASA. Most of the population is not ready to hear the truth yet. The tracings of dozens of celestial alignments on missions after mission and finally establishing that these missions are constant offerings to the “Gods of ancient Egypt” cannot be coincidence; we can see that there is a broader agenda at work here. Against a backdrop of other world events, that this agenda seems to act strange and frightening religious ritual (in the heart of a supposedly “scientific” agency) should not be so surprising.” It is interesting to note that if you turn the “S” around in NASA it resembles a “Z” and substitute a one or “I” for the last letter which is the first letter of the alphabet you get “NAZI.”

It is even possible that they believe, as did the sniper and the proponents of ‘hate crime’ laws, and the bombers of the World Trade Center and even the architects of the holocaust, that they are doing their “good” work for their God.

The answer lies in ancient “sacred” texts.

The Biblical story of Armageddon projects a final battle between good and evil, as represented by Christ and the “Beast” or Antichrist. It tells us that this final war will devastate the planet, but that Christ will triumph and rule Earth in peace and enlightenment for a thousand years. The story of Osirius and Set is essentially the same. Horus, the son of the god Osirius, comes to Earth to do battle with Set, the embodiment of evil. It tells of a battle that will decide the path of mankind and restore Osirius to his earthly kingdom. The point in either case is they need to start the final war in order to bring about the “spiritual transformation” of the human race.

According to Richard Hoagland, “What we have here is a clear-cut case. We have motive (the final war), means (the Hyperships), and opportunity (the summer passage through the Taurid stream). It is our conclusion that SOHO was deliberately dropped off line disguising the passage of an incoming comet, most probably pushed from its “32 year” position into an accidental course that will bring it into collision with the Earth.”

I read someplace that sixty-percent of all judges and politicians belong to the Masonic Order. When they take their oath of office they hold one hand behind their back with their fingers crossed. Virtually 100 percent of our presidents are either Masons or members of a fraternity that was formed by the Masonic Order. This organization has kept knowledge and technology from people since the beginning of time for the purpose of having power over them. It’s all about societal manipulation for personal gain. On the other hand the Free Masons established America—the only place in the world at the time where people had a bill of rights, liberty and property which they call their own.

Ever since 1776 these rights have been eroded both intentionally and by ignorance to the point where we are the ones who are owned.

As Gram Hancock concluded in his recent book and many eminent scientists have laid out that we are in very real danger. Even if you believe that all went well with SOHO and that it merely had a very coincidentally unfortunate accident, the fact is that we lost a critically important opportunity to view the Taurid stream. With so many astronomers now ascribing to the catastrophic demise of human and geologic history, such opportunities are all important.

While many do not believe the 2030 date will be “the big one,” they concede that they simply don’t know when we will be hit! Cratering history demonstrates that we cannot avoid fire from the sky for very long, and in fact we are well overdue for a big hit! At the moment there is virtually nothing we can do about this inevitable confrontation. This means that as early as next week we could

face a planet - wide catastrophe!

When 33 degree Mason, John Glenn was launched into space in 1962 to become the first man ever to leave the planet observers ceremonially acknowledged his voyage from 33 degrees above the horizon. What is not well known is that most of NASA's hierarchy is also members of this secret organization. In fact, Kleinknecht, the son of C. Fred Kleinknecht was the Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, 33-degree Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Free-Masonry. He was selected in 1959 as a "Single points-of-contact" between NASA and DOD. In his role, he was able to monitor information traveling back and forth between project Mercury and DOD. With a lengthy history as an engineer in very black programs in the fifties, he was ideally suited for his role. He went on to become a "technical assistant to Mercury Program director Robert Gilruth in 1960, and became project manager for Mercury January 1960. If there was a plan for the Masons to place "their" men at the highest levels of the space program, it could have been more than successful.

Then there is the little matter of the program's logo-a stylized Egyptian Ankh!

Let us assume that NASA's (NAZI's) intentions are benign ones and that their secrecy is not-self serving but they are keeping quiet to protect us from a certain doom. However, if there is indeed a cabal, a tiny priesthood of anointed ones that view the majority of the human race as "useless eaters" (Henry Kissinger's term), then keeping quiet about an upcoming planet killing event works in their best interests. There is only so much room in the bomb shelters! While a massive comet approaches, you could make preparations without worrying about the panic it would cause if you had enough advance notice. However, it has been NASA's policy to withhold any announcement of a possible collision, no matter how far out into the future, for at least 72 hours before the event occurs. Some scientists even suggested that such information be withheld entirely, especially if the discovery was made "too late" to do anything about it.

Understanding climatic changes and comet extinction helps us to be more human-to be more aware and more in control of our destiny. If we know something is destined to happen in the future then we can make long-range plans to prevent our demise.

At the present time we could be doing the wrong thing by trying to slow down global warming and this also could be disastrous. Until we gain this additional knowledge we are no better off than rats on a Pacific, island who breed themselves into extinction.

It is time we took back our future from the status quo Hermetic Law freaks that hold us as energy hostages. Hopefully we have not fouled our nest beyond the point of repair by then. I believe it is time we stopped the monkey motion and got on with the business of getting off the planet to spread our “limited’ knowledge in other biospheres.’ After NASA announced the possibility of life on Mars in 1996 the number of Americans who believe that there is intelligent life elsewhere in the Universe jumped to 53%.

In June 17, 1996 at England’s Alton Barnes site, a spectacular crop circle appeared. This enormous design is 648 feet in length consisted in a “double helix,” twin DNA-like-strands made from 89 circles of varying sizes. Three weeks later on July 8, south of the famous Stonehenge monolithic monument, an elaborate crop circle appeared, comprised of a series of Julia sets. The crop design was 900 feet in length and 300 feet wide. The Julia Set is a pictorial representation of fractal mathematical relationships within a Mandelbrot set, related to Chaos Theory. This crop design appeared during a thirty-minute period between two flyovers by planes in the area.

Then, in the first week of November, British scientists announced that they have examined a different Martian meteorite, and have discovered signs of life only 600,000 years old, geologically-speaking only yesterday. During the NASA life-on-Mars announcement, the President announced that he was convening a Space

Conference around the end of 1996, to look at what America's objectives should be for space in light of this new evidence of extraterrestrial life. Within a week two Mars explorer craft were ready to launch at Cape Canaveral.

After the November 5th Presidential and Congressional elections were over, the Administration proceeded with holding a private symposium for scientists in early November. The topic was extraterrestrial life. This same month the Administration convened a public symposium on November 22nd at George Washington University, Washington, D. C. entitled, "Life In The Universe". The symposium dealt with the public response to the government's announcement of life on Mars, and the "cultural, intellectual, theological and policy "implications" of extraterrestrial life. Following these scientific and public Symposia, on December 11th, Vice President Al Gore presided over an Administration Space Briefing, at which prestigious National Academy of Science scientists and Protestant and Catholic theologians [Rev. Joan Campbell and Father Paul Manogue] participated. They discussed what America's objectives in space should be in view of the discovery of extraterrestrial life. At the December 11th briefing NASA Administrator, Dan Goldin focused emphasis on NASA's astrobiology studies. The 18 National Academy of Science scientists briefed the Vice President on the prospects of finding life beyond the earth. The President's Science and Technology Advisor, Dr. Jack Gibbons said that the December 11th Briefing was in preparation for an upcoming Presidential Space Summit. The plans will be drawn up for NASA to examine how life evolves throughout the universe, the "Origins Project."

## **IS A SPACECRAFT PUSHING METEORS AROUND?**

"The issue of "Hyperdimensional" spacecraft would not be on the table were it not for two extraordinary videos taken by NASA on shuttle missions STS-48 and STS-80. In both cases - precisely 33 missions apart - the shuttle's external cameras record powered vehicles flitting about in low - Earth orbit, defying the known "laws" of physics and doing so with the clear foreknowledge of the camera's Houston-based operators. "In both cases, references are made to



“Orion.” On the STS-48 audio, just before the “events” begin, NASA capcom is heard discussing the astronaut’s observations of Orion while mission control operators are observing a lighting storm from the shuttle’s video camera.” I remember the name Orion printed on the side of largest (90 meters in diameter) German flying saucer in the 1938 edition of Janes Aircraft. They probably have newer more advanced models by now.

“In one amazing sequence on the STS-80 missions “Hypership” drifts into the frame, descends into Earth’s atmosphere, slows to match the speed of the shuttle, and then moves back to it’s orbit trajectory to wind up in -- Orion.” \*Orion is the birthplace of our sun. Refer to volume one.

I have a copy of the STS-48 video and all I can say is whatever the intelligently controlled vehicles they are violate all our so-called “laws” of physics. Is Orion the code name for this top-secret, spacecraft?

In both cases, the evidence shows that the top secret space program or someone has used suppressed physics models to produce “space-based antigravity control technologies.” With this kind of vehicle, “bumping” a comet into a specified path would be no effort whatever.

One aspect of this situation is that it is comforting to know the “Secret” Space Program has the capability to ‘steer’ a meteorite so that it will miss Earth. If you have a good working spacecraft the technology doesn’t seem that difficult. All you have to do is match their speed of 46,000 miles per hour comes up along side and start pushing like a space bulldozer. Hopefully whoever they are will have the heart to save us from such a disaster.

On the other hand you have a scary, “Secret” Space Program controlled by the Nazi Masonic Order with the capability to steer meteorites giving them the

capability to reduce world population 95 % overnight.... It all depends on who is in charge and how benevolent their feelings are toward humanity. The Free Masons wrote the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. Hopefully they are still adhering to their edicts.

So why are they going to all the trouble to hide this information and advanced “Secret” space technology from us? The connecting glue’ is the Taurid meteor Storm.

Most of the meteor storms we are familiar with, like the Persids and the Leonids, are harmless although the latter, peaking every 33 years is dangerous. The last time it came was 1998 and 1999. It didn’t present a serious threat but micro impactors and electrical disruption caused some damage. This is because there are no large bodies left in its stream. It is estimated that meteor storms last some 100,000 years to disperse all of the large (1+km) bodies in their stream. Taurids however is another beast entirely.

Leading astronomers of the last half-century like Fred Whipple, Victor Clube and William Napier have done extraordinary work pointing out that the Taurid meteor stream seems to be the strung out remnants of a mega, comet, and object at least 900 kilometers in diameter. We cross this stream like clockwork twice each year from June 24 through July 6th and from November 3rd through November 15th. We spend 24 days in the grips of the Taurid’s tail.”

The graphics shown on Richard Hoagland’s web site resemble a large doughnut over the north and south poles of the sun perpendicular to the orbital plane of the planets. This is why Earth would pass into one section of the doughnut in June and as it orbits around the Sun pass through the other side of the doughnut in November.

Since the Earth's time for passing through most other meteor streams is just a few hours, volumes for volume and mass for mass, the source object of the Taurid stream may be a million times larger than a "typical" one. Basically what they are saying is for 24 days each year we pick up a million times more space junk than at other times.

Clube and Napier discern that there must be several massive comets hidden in the stream that are not visible to our telescopes. Wipple concurred, pointing out that Encke, some 5 kilometers wide most probably had several dormant and even larger companions. In addition, there may have been two other comets identified in the stream and 13 Earth-killer asteroids. Klube used widely accepted methods to conclude that there are between fifty and one hundred asteroids of 1-kilometer diameter yet undiscovered in the stream. Observations of smaller objects, seen "clumping" at various points along the stream argue that there are hundreds of thousands of bodies, each capable of leveling a good-sized city buried in the stream.

And that's not even the scariest part. Recent evidence supports that idea that a massive, up to 30 kilometer diameter "hidden companion" to Encke in the stream. Extrapolating from recent observations, an Italian mathematician has calculated that Earth will cross that portion of the stream containing this companion in June 2030.

All these objects intersect Earth's orbit at 46,000 miles an hour or greater.

As we look back in recent history, it is interesting to note that of the two crossings, the summertime seems to be more active. Peaking on June 30th, there have been several major impacts events during this period. In June 1187, a 2-kilometer comet struck the moon, forming the Giordano Bruno impact crater. From June 22nd 1975 the moon was bombarded with multiple 1 ton objects. But the biggie, the one that strikes closest to home is the "Tunguska event. On June 30th 1908 in the early morning hours, a 70- kilometer-diameter traveling at

about 60,000 miles per hour, air-burst over a largely un-populated region of Siberia. It flattened 2,000 square kilometers, set fire to the forest and ignited clothing more than 350-miles away from the epicenter.

But none of this should convince you that the November crossing is by any means safe. While less active, a Tunguska-sized object might not be visible until a few hours before impact.

Clube is also convinced, to the point of “betting my bottom dollar” that weather disturbances, climate changes and localized problems like ozone depletion are caused by the meteor stream dust and its interaction with our atmosphere. Clearly, the climatic effects of a large scale direct hit are already well established. But, the notion that we are being effected by changes (through increased “cloud nucleation”) may be a harbinger of passage through “dirtier” portions of the heavens is new. It might help explain hurricanes with 200-mph-winds tornadoes in downtown Miami and mud, slides in California. Perhaps the weather changes are a natural early warning system for increased comet activity.

Why did SOHO go off line when it was pointing toward the Sun? “As we tracked the sun’s course across the heavens, it grew closer and closer to the path of the Taurids. Finally, on August 25th, when it was in Leo, the sun matched the Taurid path perfectly. It followed along until the day of SOHO’s resurrection, September 16 1998. On that day and at that moment, the sun was at the edge of Leo. It should be remembered that the sun represents Horus only when it is in Leo.”

The symbolism is elegant and striking. SOHO, the “eye of Horus” (the only probe capable of warning us of the coming “war”), is struck down when Horus - as Mars - is in the clutches of Set (Taurus). It is held off-line until the literal moment that Horus, transformed into the Sun when it crosses Leo, has left the protective boundary of his home constellation.

Nothing changes under the sun. We are still being ruled by Hermetic law freaks and the Illuminate group run by the old Royal Masonic Order who owns the Federal Reserve. The Bank of London owns 51 percent of the shares of the Federal Reserve! You have all the freedom in the world to work out your life as a slave or a sex toy of the system, which is controlled by the few by issuing debt notes.

Perhaps the few who truly “know” are simple religions fanatics. The impact of this kind of fundamental religion can be seen every day around the world. In Ireland, in Israel and Palestine, even in Egypt itself, where the Christians, direct descendants of the original inhabitants of the Nile Valley, are being persecuted and murdered. They are not immune in the United States either. It is against this backdrop that we must judge the actions of elite few...and their increasing monomaniacal obsession for Egypt’s ancient gods.

**Wednesday, June 24, 1998 The Solar Heliospheric Observatory mysteriously went “off line” after a series of sensational observations that shook the world of astronomy to its core. It seems the Goddard Spaceflight Center in Greenbelt, Maryland shut it down to coincide with the passage of certain stars. According to Richard Hoagland, “The Goddard team apparently waited for Osirius, (god of resurrection and the underworld) to travel through the symbolic 19.5 degree tetrahedral” latitude below the horizon, before “killing” the \$1 billion dollar satellite, SOHO was sent up to study the Sun’s chromosphere and internal mechanics-had been comet hunting and discovered of all things a comet coming out of Orion. Dubbed Comet J1 1998 SOHO, it was the first comet visible with the unaided eye (at least in the Southern Hemisphere) since Hale-Bopp. Like that infamous twin-tailed “Comet of the century,” J1 SOHO had found itself in an orbit that seemed a little too perfect, a little too convenient. The “CAE” closest approach to Earth was May 20th at approximately 6:00 AM Universal time.**

“Had you been standing next to the Great Pyramid at that moment-the literal

birthplace of human civilization-you would have sensed Isis (Sirius), the Goddess of the Nile, mother of Horus the Sun God, Consort of Osiris (Orion) rising from below at precisely 19.5 degrees. This sacred tetrahedral latitude, symbolic of the magical power of the Gods themselves, has shown itself over and over in the history of the US space program. But what was Sirius doing marking the passage of a comet from the heart of Orion, the brother and husband of Isis herself? Good question. It has been suggested that a "Hyperdimensional" vehicle-essentially a flying saucer-could fly out to the belt or beyond and casually nudge up against a rock and then gently push it into a precise orbit to virtually arrive at the precise planetary configuration. Hoagland suggest that such technology is implicit in the "Hyper D" model - and could explain just how Hale-Bop was maneuvered to its closest point to Earth as exactly the same moment as a major Lunar Eclipse - creating the most amazing celestial spectacle of the last 1,000 years.

A week or so later another "spectacular coincidence" as NASA called it on June 1st and 2nd; SOHO observed twin comets Sun-gazers." They are called; plunge into the Sun, followed by a monstrous coronal mass ejection. NASA was quick to point out the CME event was not connected to the comet's impact. But how like the "Hyperdimensional Physics" model, the energy output of the Sun is directly related to the bulk angular momentum of the other bodies in the solar system. Any increase in angular momentum, either of the Sun or the other planets, should cause just such a disturbance. So if the impact of a pair of comets, transferring angular momentum, can cause such a huge "Solar Flair." What would be the effect (in terms of CME) of a bunch of comet impacts? What would be the effect of big Solar flares here on Earth?

The answer seems to lie in NASA and Hollywood's "comet fixation." Last year we were bombarded with TV specials and news stories about the incoming asteroid or comets which will "potentially" extinguish life on Earth. One of the latest involves a nationwide television commercial repeatedly running on all networks, hosted by the head of the Federal Emergency management Agency (FEMA) himself, James lee Witt - personally selling disaster flood insurance...under the electrifying title "Project Impact!" "Another incredibly prescient commercial, suddenly running simultaneously with FEMA's enigmatic

effort (and also on every network and cable channel outlet - just imagine the advertising potential) features a commercial fisherman caught in slow motion on a boat, without warning dramatically intones “The world is about to become a very different place...!”

Many of the documentary programs and films that have assaulted us this year, repeatedly terrorizing us with the same subject, have had official support and assistance of NASA and the Department of Defense, including “Deep Impact” and “Armageddon.”

In the first two “astro terror” megahits, the Earth is saved at the last minute (what else) by a heroic crew of NASA astronauts who sacrifice their own lives by flying a spacecraft (named Orion!) into the tail of an approaching comet and detonating a nuclear device to destroy it. NASA gave all support to both these films with unprecedented access to agency facilities and received its payback in droves of free publicity with its logo in practically in every scene. They even rolled out the red carpet for the film’s world premiere, holding it at Kennedy Space Center in Florida.

At this point I should try to explain what Richard Hoagland means when he is talking about “Hyperdimensional Physics’.

Many years ago when he was studying the face on Mars and its orientation to other structures such as the D&M pyramid the people working under him discovered a constant angle encoded in the geometry. This 19.5 degree-constant also seems to be encoded in the Great Pyramid, Avebury Circle in England and many other ancient structures here on Earth. In fact it was found that many of the ancient structures were built on 19.5 degrees north or south of the equator or functions thereof. Some how, he reasoned, ‘the 19.5 degree angle has to do with a key to dimensional energy emanating out of a higher dimension associated with rotating bodies such as planets. For example the big spot on Jupiter which always remains in the same place at 19.5 degree south of the equator seems to

get its energy from this source. Here on Earth the great Mauna Loa Volcano in the Hawaiian Islands is centered 19.5 degrees north.

When Richard Hoagland mentions “Hyperdimensional” craft he is referring to the highly advanced spaceships or flying saucers powered by energy based on the “Hyperdimensional” model. The same antigravity device that I invented and registered with the patent office is a 19.5 degree, rotating spiral.

- Richard Hoagland used to work for NASA as their head astronomer. I don't know if anyone noticed this but Richard Hoagland's famous 19.5 hyperdimensional magical physics number is the exact velocity in kilometers per second we are traveling through space toward the constellation Hercules!

The idea that intelligent life forms have been visiting Earth for a very long time and the millions of sightings world wide, confirm for most people that the craft visiting earth are real. There is however, a hard-core group that refuses to open their eyes because the concept is too large for their psychological programming.

Way back in December 1962 esteemed Astronomer and Advisor on Extra-terrestrial Life to the Armed Services Dr. Carl Sagan was a speaker at the convention of American Rocket Society in Los Angeles. Dr. Carl Sagan told his audience that mankind must be prepared to face the probability that we have already been visited by intelligent beings from elsewhere in the universe—and that they have—or have had—bases on the averted side of our moon. I find it vary unusual when a mainstream scientist admits the aliens are visiting this planet and the Moon.

By that time we were already involved in a twenty-billion-dollar program to send men to the moon. We had already designed and were building devices to photograph the moon at close range before crashing into it. And we had already



arranged for many observatories, including Palomar to devote as much telescope time as possible to studying the moon—which had a long ago been abandoned as a major astronomical project in favor of more distant and more difficult objects.

To quote Dr. Steven Greer: “The inner development of consciousness eventually overtakes technology, simply because it must in order for the species to survive...”

## **CHAPTER THREE**

## **ZECHARIA SITCHIN**

The Sumerian cuneiform deciphering skills of Zecharia Sitchin, a linguist in command of many ancient languages set the scientific world on its ear with his astounding interpretations of ancient writings. In 1976, Sitchin's first book, the Twelfth Planet, began an odyssey that has literally transformed the field of ancient history; in 1993 came the sixth book in his Earth Chronicle series, When Time Began. Among other mind boggling assertions, this book links the complex calendar of Stonehenge and the puzzling ruins of Tiahuanaco in Peru to the ancient culture of the Sumerians and by extension, to the Nibiruans, who also genetically created human beings as we know them. And, yes they came from this mysterious 12th planet called Nibiru.

To date, Sitchin has deciphered more than 2,000 clay cylinders from that ancient land on the Persian Gulf that existed some 6,000 years ago. Some of these fragments, which were dated to 4,000 BC, are in museums around the world. One fragment in particular, presently in Germany, indicates that Earth is the seventh planet, counting in from Pluto. Earth is the Seventh Seal!

The time frame here is four millennia before modern astronomy confirmed the existence of Pluto as an actual planet in our solar system. So how did an ancient race of people know this fact? Sitchin says it is because the ancient people did not come from Earth, but from Nibiru. Profound family squabbles eventually caused the Nibiruans to abandon planet Earth, leaving the genetically modified human beings to fend for themselves. These early humans would never possess the ability to travel among the stars like their creators nor would they possess the immortality of their creators. Eons later, however, humans finally have sent an intelligently designed satellite probe beyond the confines of our solar system. Are we repeating our past? This is another one of the perplexing questions Sitchin investigates in the Earth Chronicles. Not only is an eminent archaeologist, Sitchin also a formidable analyst of ancient cultures, in fact, the best ever.

According to Zecharia Sitchin's translations of ancient Sumarian scrolls, the Anunnaki gods arrived on earth about 30,000 years ago. He says, "The Anunnaki came to Earth from the Sirius in a spaceship filled with water." "The trip lasted eight years". This would have been when our Sun was approaching the Sirius system which would have given them an edge to rendezvous at the closest point before we started to go away again. The Dogon tribe of central Africa tells the same story. I can't imagine swimming around inside a spaceship for eight years. A person would go insane. Maybe they had a way to hibernate for most of the trip.

Before I mentioned the above to Brad he had calculated the time a trip from Sirius would take when Sirius was one tenth of a light year away at about ten years. I think this is a good time estimate for a survivable trip at less than 1/10 light speed given the number of meteorites and dust particles between here and there but this can be done only if our sun was at its closest point to the Sirius system. The Anunnaki would have departed their planet when the sun was approaching at the fastest speed and coming up on its closest orbit of one tenth light year then altered course to catch up with it as it was leaving. This is the most logical and economical way given that they had limited technology and were using rocket engines.

Sitchin's comparisons of similar but disparate mythologies provide a fuller understanding of world religions. Among other things, Sitchin's investigations indicate that there may be an outpost in orbit around Mars preventing current humans from getting there) a fact verified by both U.S. and Russian space probe problems in that neighborhood). But the primary focus of this impressive research is ancient Sumer. The decipherment of that culture's clay tablets, buried for Millennia, reveals roots that stretch all the way back to 450,000 BC.

The reason Sitchin was motivated to learn to read cuneiform tablets was his initial curiosity as a boy concerning the meaning of "Nefilim," an enigmatic group mentioned in the Old Testament. Translated, "Nefilim" means those who

came down.” “Came down from where” is the starting point that makes the Earth Chronicles better reading than any Sherlock Holmes mystery. In order to unlock the mystery, Sitchin takes on a journey all around the world to ancient cities and former civilizations. It would be impossible to do justice to his research in such brief review as this on; however, there are some very significant findings on the existence of this other race of people. Perhaps the most compelling is the “face on Mars.” The structure in the area called Cydonia on the Red Planet. What is it? If the relationship of the face on Mars is analyzed for its distance to other pyramidal structures also discovered on Mars, the geometric relationship is found to be identical to the distances of the Egyptian Sphinx and the pyramids in the surrounding areas of Egypt. Sitchin concluded the placement of these pyramids indicates that they served as landing markers for the Nibiruans after they entered the Earth’s atmosphere from outer space. Sitchin also has asserted that the early pyramids were not designed by the Egyptians.

NBC-TV aired a program on Nov. 10, 1993 entitled “The mystery of the Sphinx” hinting that someone other than the Egyptians designed the pyramids. One astounding assertion after another has made Sitchin the most controversial writer of our time because he challenges everything we thought we knew about human civilization. It’s easy to dismiss UFO’s, Eric Von Daniken and countless other researchers who claimed to have found evidence for extraterrestrial visitors to this planet. But Sitchin is well aware of this devil’s advocacy, and vaporizes the arguments of skeptics with solid scholarship, including the most rigorous translations of Sumerian text, Vedic tales and excerpts from the original Greek and Hebrew versions of the bible. The ability to translate many languages is no small achievement. Those of us who will never possess the ability to decipher 6,000-year-old clay tablets must trust that Sitchin has done his job accurately. But his sources reveal an utter integrity, including the finest, most respected citations and references imaginable.

The two individuals to pay attention to Sitchin were Colin Powell and Norman Schwarzkopf, the American generals who were key figures in the Gulf War. The land-ding place of the Nibiruans was in an area once called Eridu, now called Southern Iraq. The main reason Saddam Hussein was not captured was because he was holding out in an ancient step pyramid, and which the Americans were

loathe to bomb, because of its inestimable historical value. Once the gloss of the media is removed from consensus reality, an entirely new picture emerges as to who knows what concerning what Sitchin has uncovered.

Where does one look for the arrival of the Anunnaki? Why look in the southern skies? The fact becomes incontrovertible once you study Sitchin. He points out that NASA has located a massive black object in the southern skies, and the recent reactivation of the telescopes in Argentina and Chile seems to indicate a renewed interest in the portion of the heavens. Assimilating all the findings is really beyond the ability of any single person; however, a dedicated team could assemble all the relevant information. Through the information would necessarily be classified top secret, Sitchin has in fact laid out all the secrets in the Earth Chronicles. It is now up to us to revamp our own understanding of who we are as a species called humans so we can, as Sitchin says, “Be more prepared when the Anunnaki arrive.”

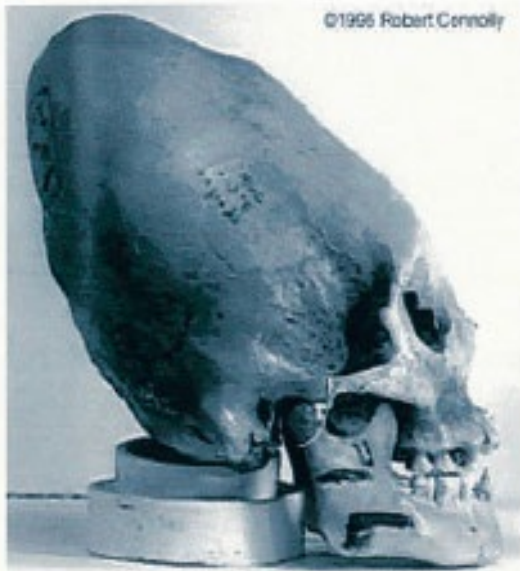
Sitchin found that all the ancient observatories all over the world are inclined to the Southern Hemisphere. They are also on the same Earth latitude. In his latest book, we learn that many of the observatories measure exact lunar and solar rising and settings with accuracy unmatched by any modern measuring equipment. The field of astronomy and astrology are made completely understandable by Sitchin, who shows that the concept of “Divine Time” was something these ancient astronomers priests created to predict the arrival of their creators. Farfetched, to be sure, but when logic and patience are afforded to Sitchin’s conclusions, one comes away with the realization that humanity has been misled in regards to our actual origins.

The biochemical research is especially haunting. Our entire DNA structure is like a contact time-release capsule. When we were originally programmed, our basic DNA structure was limited to a double-helix strand. The triggering mechanism that enables us to function as we do is affected by stellar radiation. We are now at a place in the orbit around our central galaxy where the radio frequencies of the center of the galaxy, as well as many other star systems, are

communicating new information to us. The release of this information, according to Sitchin, coincides with the next arrival of the 12th planet.

The government's attempt to construct a Freedom Space Lab will be aimed to ascertain the whereabouts of Nibiru. Let's hope the government doesn't start taking pot-shots at them when they come. What will these beings think of us now? Have we become in some ways a little like them? Most all of the ancient languages have now been deciphered, and the 22 Hebrew letters have been found to contain information based on light generating systems. Our understanding of torodial force fields, Fibonacci series, fractals and open topological vector spaces has been expressed in the language of mathematics. Star fields begin to look more like computer generated printouts than random points of light in the night sky. If there is one thing Sitchin has definitely accomplished, it has been to expand the human imagination. The legendary cultures of Atlantis and Lemuria no longer appear fantastic, but as efforts of other races to survive on planet Earth. It takes Nibiru 3,600 years, according to Sitchin. Therefore, one year for the Nibiruans is equal to 3,600 Earth years. He has completed all his research, he says, to prepare us, the human race, for the return of our creators.

According to Brian Desborough of Palm desert, CA the Sumarian texts were created by great civiliziers known as the Shemsu Hor, whose elongated skulls gave them serpent-like features. These skulls have been found in Mesopotamia, Malta, Egypt and Ventral America. He is currently writing a book about them.  
[www.brainsbetterworld.com](http://www.brainsbetterworld.com)



**Human Evolutions does not exist! The brain capacity of some of these 20,000- year-old-giants is twice the size of the more modern, “created” slave humans. The big people ate mammoths and dinosaurs. When the larger animals were killed off by the Moon impacting the Earth the giants starved to death. Humans survived by eating rats and other small animals. The much smaller humans “inherited the Earth.”**



## **DO HUMANS HAVE A REPTILIAN HERITAGE?**

Are modern humans descendants of ancient reptilian beings? Humans shed their skin like a snake. In one year the average human may shed ten pounds of skin. Man also has sharp eyeteeth dating back to the time when they ate small animals. Our incisors, cutters and molar teeth are similar to reptiles. The spinal chord and many of our bones are identical to reptiles. The human brain evolved in layers with the ancient reptilian brain, the reactive brain at the center. Is their life out there in our Galaxy? Given the 10 billion or so stars and the fact that most of them in our neighborhood seem to have planets there are probably tens of thousands of intelligent life forms in our Galaxy alone. The universe may contain billions. Extraterrestrial researchers say there are at least 76 different alien life forms visiting earth at the present time. Every once in a while another one shows up from some where else in the Galaxy.

The presence of free oxygen around distant planets is evidence of the existence of life; maybe not advanced life forms but plant life capable of producing free oxygen. Oxygen is chemically reactive and would disappear if something weren't replenishing it. Planets rust out, due to the Redox reaction so in order to have free oxygen you have to have living organisms that use photosynthesis to extracting it from carbon dioxide.

The fact that human DNA exists is evidence that the Earth is tremendously old because it takes billions of years of evolution on several planets to make DNA. To make a hand might take several billion years because first you have to create a fruit tree to give the hand a reason to exist. Time is God!

## **WHEN DID THE NEW SMALLER MAN APPEAR ON THE SCENE?**

Extinct fossil species of the genus Homo (palenoanthropic man)-Heidelberg,

Neanderthal, Rhodesian and Solo-cover the period from the close of the Mindel glacial to the early part of the Wurm glacial (Wisconsin). Homo sapiens, the present world-wide species, have lived since the close of the Mindel-Riss interglacial. Cro-Magnon man, the modern erect man, was found in fossilized condition in the Cro-Magnon cave in Dordogne, France. His appearance is dated as in the forth glacial.

The skeleton parts show that marked evolution took place during the 1,000,000-year stretch of Pleistocene time, particularly in the brain, which increased in size. The artifacts show a perfection and adaptability, which in turn record an increase in intelligence and skill among the people who made them. These increases however, apparently took place at different rates in different regions; vary different degrees of culture flourished at the same time in different parts of the world. This has been learned in part through dating the various groups of artifacts and skeletal remains, both by means of fossil mammals that have been preserved with them and by identification of the deposits in which some of the remains occur with deposits of known glacial or interglacial age. Radiocarbon C14 dating have made significant contributions.

There have however, been complete modern human-like skeletons found in strata dating back thirty-to-sixty million years that scientists cannot explain. Some of the skeletons are giants up to twenty-seven-feet tall. One large cavern in Colorado contains several hundred thousand well-preserved mummies averaging seven to eight feet tall with double rows of teeth and red hair. They carried shields and spears and wore tailored clothing. I know first hand of a cave in Prince William Sound containing seven mummies preserved in a sitting position that are over seven feet tall. A 1948 several newspapers reported that Egyptian artifacts and many pieces of large machinery were hoisted up from a cave situated above the Grand Canyon north of Kingman, Arizona and taken away to the Smithsonian Institution.

There are several reports of Egyptian-like artifacts discovered in caves above the desert floor in Death Valley, California. The area was a thriving sea port at one

time before the last ice age.

What killed off the giants? I believe it was lack of food. The giants required lots of meat and when the dinosaurs and mastodons were killed off they starved to death. Their double rows of teeth indicate that they ate meat. They required lots of protein for their larger brains and they obviously didn't like grains and vegetables and probably disdained farming. The hunter brain is more geared psychologically to action—going out and getting something to eat immediately. Sitting in one place waiting for crops to grow was obviously not their 'thing' and they probably looked down upon the smaller, weaker humans who pursued this occupation. When the ice age came even the farmed food diminished as arable land disappeared and people had to move south. The smaller, more modern humans could get by eating rats, rabbits and other small animals.

Because the large humans were slow and clumsy they were easily tricked into trap and eaten by the smaller humans. They lost all hope and gave up. When pursued by the giants the small humans could squeeze through opening in caves and escape.

Why is the government and other religions institutions trying to hide this part of history? The only explanation I can come up with is control. They don't want us to know these things because it contradicts and refutes all the lies they have been telling us all our lives. I want the truth and I want it now!!! I am tired of the lies.

I am writing a book titled, CAUCASIANS which deals with the sudden emergence of modern man with his knowledge of math, astronomy, writing, law, metallurgy, architecture, and medicine. Our goal is not to upset the paradigm but to alter societal evolution into a more benign direction through conscious understanding. Unraveling the lies we have been told all our lives.

Humans have a built in guilt complex so strong that they will spend millions of dollars of other people's money before they will admit they are wrong. They have a built-in propensity to lie. The constant lying may be a throwback to the days of the ancient bards and storytellers. It also goes back to the Christ complex, where they need a scapegoat (human sacrifice) to suffer for their crimes (sins) to make them feel better about themselves. Entities or Gods coming down from space have been sacrificed and eaten for millennia.

## **EVOLUTION**

It seems that evolution takes much longer than thought by conventional science. To make an eye takes a hundred million years. To make such a thing as a hand capable of picking fruit from a tree could take a hundred million years. The fruit trees would have to evolve before the being could evolve a hand and all this takes tremendous amounts of time unless someone comes along and helps the process along from time to time. To make a large brain the size of a human brain might take billions of years. This is impossible unless some of this evolutionary process took place on several inhabited planets. How is evolution possible when life on earth is decimated at regular intervals by ice ages, meteor impacts and near planetoid fly-bys every 26 million years?

My opinion is that the human brain did not evolve on earth but on several different worlds over a time period of perhaps many billions of years. Dolphins and whales have been around so long that they went back into a water environment--or so our marine biologists tell us. They could have evolved on other worlds covered with water and their embryos brought here to multiply their species. After a few million years their offspring would be taken to another world etc, etc. In other words, God did exactly what he said he did in the Bible: "God made man in his own image." He created a creature that is adaptable to many environments with bilateral symmetry, having two arms, two legs, two eyes, and a brain with two halves. Creating life in other biospheres is in accord with God's will as long as the result doesn't kill off other life forms on the same planet such as what we are doing right now. We may even wind up destroying the entire planet before our reign is over.

## GOOD NEWS FOR SPACE ALIENS

“In July 2004 an international team of scientists announced that they had found the oldest planet ever sighted an important discovery because it suggests that the chances of finding life elsewhere in the universe are much more likely.

“Planets had been thought of as latecomers to the cosmic party, created a long time after galaxies and stars and only when heavier elements, like carbon and silicon, had accumulated in the universe. But this 12.7 billion-year-old-planet, an enormous gaseous sphere more than twice the mass of Jupiter, puts that view to rest.

“Astrophysicists have known something was in that spot since 1922, when radio signals suggested a presence. But most assumed the unknown mass was simply a small star or a brown dwarf, especially since it is located in M4, a globular cluster thought not to have heavy elements. Researchers were shocked when astrophysicist Stein Sigurdsson of Pennsylvania State University concluded that the object was a planet.

“Sigurdsson and his colleagues have retraced the unnamed planet’s colorful history in detail. It had formed around a yellow star located at the outer fringes of M4. Then about 2 billion to 3 billion years ago, it and its star migrated toward the crowded center of the cluster and encountered a neutron star paired with a white dwarf. The neutron star captured the planet and its sun, the white dwarf was bounced out, and the entire system was flung toward the outskirts of the cluster. The yellow star eventually evolved into a red giant and transferred its mass to the neutron star, which sped up to become a pulsar. The red giant turned into a white dwarf. Today we can see this white dwarf, along with the planet, orbiting the pulsar.

*If the above scenario holds true for the history of an unnamed planet then Venus could have come from the Sirius system during a mutual gravity alignment. Having mainstream astronomers admit that a star can be captured by another group of stars lends credence to this book and my findings that our sun is in orbit around the Sirius system.*

“In another billion years, Sigurdsson predicts, the system will migrate back to the center of the cluster, where encounters with other stars will rip the group apart, “leaving the planet to float, by itself, in the spaces between the stars,” The presence of the relic suggests that very early planet formation was common, says Sigurdsson. This means that life could have evolved around 5 billion or 6 billion years earlier than anyone had expected.” -Kathy A. Svitil

\* ARTICLE DISCOVER MAGAZINE 2004

## **40-TON WATER BLOBS COMING TO EARTH**

Then you have the water blobs coming into earth to replenish its supply. In the early eighties a satellite was set up to take ultraviolet images of the earth. Dr. Louis Frank has claimed that these images show that there a house-sized, snowballs hitting the earth every few seconds. He calls them comets because he has postulated that they are wholly composed of water or ice.

I know the concept that we are being terra-formed is a little hard for humans to get a handle on especially when it deals with a game plane lasting millions, even billions of years. Obviously when a sun runs out of fuel pellets it loses its light (heat) and eventually life on all the planets orbiting around it freeze; that is, providing something else doesn't kill them first. Mars is a prime example of a planet that has lost its atmosphere and is freezing. At the present time it would be quite difficult to heat up Mars by generating a greenhouse gas atmosphere because solar radiation at that distance is quite weak. Since it is likely that Mars will only get colder what's the point? Why not start on a planet closer in to the sun? If you have the capability, why not move Mars closer to the sun?

There are two ways to save a solar system. One is you add more fuel pellets to the sun to keep it going longer. Such a technology may be beyond the capability of most advanced races in our Galaxy so the other alternative would be to move the planets themselves.

I am more inclined to believe however that Venus was not swapped intentionally.

My friend in Lone Pine, California informed me that the US Navy found several three-mile long metal cylinders on the bottom of the Atlantic. Where these Arks or containers to transport and release aquatic beings from Sirius? Is this where the whales and dolphins came from?

## **CODE OF LIFE, MORE EVIDENCE FOR ET**

Within the Temple of Man in Egypt is encoded mathematical formula for life known as the Fibonacci spiral. This is sacred geometry on the highest order. This mathematical progression governs how plants and animals grow. Examples of it seen in nature are the ram's horn, the spiral pattern of the seed in a sunflower, an artichoke, and various seashells.

This code of life is a progression of numbers where the next one is the sum of the previous two numbers. Such a progression grows as follows:  
0,1,1,2,3,5,8,13,21,34,55,89 144, etc. This mathematical principal even governs the Galaxies. Eventually they turn into a spiral. This is the genesis code of the universe. If such underlying mathematical principals of nature exist then life itself is concurrent with structure of the universe.

The weird part about this is that modern man cannot see it. It took an ancient

Atlantean-Egyptian hiding it in the architecture of a temple to point it out to us. Where did they get this concept? They most likely got it from the Anunnaki gods who came from the Sirius star system during the last fly-by.

## **DZOPA-DROPA**

The 12,000 year date agrees with micro text data carved on 716 stone discs inscribed by the Dzopa people after their arrival on earth. Also known as the Dropa people, the Chinese people call them, the Wizards. Some of them still live in the area of China where their craft landed. They average three to four feet in stature with no indication of dwarfism. Their ancestral legends relate stories of how they evaded the “horrible monsters” (us) to keep from being eaten. The Ham tribe was hungry at that time eating everything in sight.—Chi Pu Tei, a professor of archeology at Beijing University and his students were on an expedition to explore a series of caves in the pathless Himalayan Mountains of the remote Bayan-Kara-Ula in Qinghai on the border of China and Tibet.

The caves were squared and glazed, as if cut into the mountain with great heat. On the walls were found pictures of the rising sun, moon, stars, the land, mountains, and lines of pea-sized dots connecting the earth with the sky. Along with the discs, the cave drawings had been determined to be about 12,000 years old.

They found many neat rows of tombs with short 4-foot skeletons buried within marked with hundreds of stone discs. The skeletons had abnormally big heads, and small thin, fragile bodies. There were no epitaphs on the graves but hundreds of one-foot-wide DROPA stones were found with a three-quarter-inch-hole in the middle. Each stone disc was reportedly inscribed with two fine grooves spiraling from the edge to a hole in the disc’s center, perhaps not unlike the Phaistos Disk.



The Dropa disc stones were labeled with other finds of the expedition and stored away at Beijing University museum for twenty years. When the disks were examined by Dr. Tsum Um Nui of Beijing around 1958, he concluded that each groove actually consisted of a series of tiny hieroglyphs of unknown pattern and origin. The rows of hieroglyphics were so small that a magnifying glass was needed to see them clearly. Many of the hieroglyphics had been worn away by erosion. When Dr. Tsum deciphered the symbols, they told the story of the crash-landing of the Dropa spaceship and the killing of most of the survivors by local people.

In the years since the discovery of the first discs, archeologists and anthropologists have learned more about the isolated Bayan-Kara-Ula area. Much of the information has been interpreted as corroborating the story recorded on the discs.

If we are a giant 4-H experiment by a bunch of aliens I can't see why they would want to come down here because we are so lethal to ourselves and others. The reason the Dropa survived is because the Warlords took them in and they were kept like pets (little pet lizards). China benefited greatly by their technology and their intelligence.

What I find intriguing is the shape and double spiral carved into the surface exactly matches the photographs of three-mile diameter craft taken by NASA cameras from the pace shuttle discovery during the tether experiment STS-58. NASA put up a satellite just above the upper atmosphere with a twelve-mile-long cable to measure the voltage. When they filmed the satellite from a distance of 50 miles many three-mile-diameter ships with a hole in the middle became visible. They had a blue spiral of electricity pulsing out of the center hole for locomotion. I wrote a book about the NASA photographs titled, Home Of the Angels which can be viewed on my web site, [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com).

Critics have largely rejected the above claims without bothering to investigate

because the claims are too big and too outrageous to wrap their minds around. The large Dropa stones found in other localities without micro-text were obviously carved at a later date and used to grind grains into flour or as wheels for a wagon and not as grave markers for people or ET. The larger stones found in other parts of China and Indonesia don't have the micro-text because they were carved at a later date. They could possibly to be used as grave markers to commorating the fact that their ancestors came from the stars. There are enough ancient crashed landing sites around the world to satisfy the most dogmatic critic if they would only take the time to look. It's easier for them to sit back on their haunches and run their mouth off without doing any work.

Whenever one group of people can prove or even claim stellar ET origins they draw the ire of other groups that have lost touch with their roots. Everyone wants to claim close ties with higher powers for status reasons so that they can lord it over their neighbor of lesser political standing. Pride, envy, greed and covet ness are part of the Ten Commandments that people seem unable to keep. We are still seeing the "My God is better than your God" religious wars being waged all around the world today.

Every culture in every nation claims ancient ties to either crashed ETs or ET cities intentionally surveyed and constructed according to the stars in the sky. The high technology and mathematics used to construct the oldest temples and pyramids cannot be duplicated by our modern high-tech construction techniques of today. We don't even know how they could possibly move 100-ton blocks of granite let alone carve them. Mainstream archeologists can only speculate about wooden rollers and mud ramps that are completely inadequate for the task. Academics have no idea of practical application of building techniques.

## **DOES ET REALLY EXIST?**

**According to ancient Sumarian texts the ancient Anunnaki are the ones who**

**gave us writing, mathematics, architecture, and the art of healing. Egyptian history goes back 50,000 years with legends of Thoth who brought in the moon.**

Given the amount of time, effort, and money our government has spent trying to keep the lid on the existence of intelligent extraterrestrial life and the millions of sightings by people of impeccable credentials including President, Jimmy Carter and NASA astronauts, I have to conclude that we have been and are being visited since the beginning of time.

When you realize how unique Earth is in relation to the proximity of its orbit to the Sirius system they you have to conclude that ET's have been coming here in great numbers to view this unique scenario. We are the Disney Land of space--the Universal Studio of the cosmos, the Los Vegas of the Galaxy. According to the latest count, humans are a mixture of at least 22 alien races.

People say, "If Aliens are coming to earth all the time then why don't I get to meet one?" The truth is advanced life forms have no desire to make their existence known because we might shoot at them. Humans are ignorant, violent, and unpredictable and in most cases inbred with violent propensities. They also have a long history of hunting down and eating E. T's. Our religions are based on the crucifixion of Gods and the Catholics go so far as to enact the eating and drinking of Christ's body and blood.

Very few humans are smart enough to be able to converse with advance life forms capable of space travel so why would they want to talk to us? Any alien race capable of space travel has solved most of their political problems and has no need for warfare to reduce the number of their population or to secure natural resources to make the rich richer. They are not going to talk to us and we wouldn't comprehend them if they did. Any message they would want to send would be in the form a dream to guide us on a more benevolent path. The communication itself would be somewhat like Brad talking about his discoveries

to a homeless person. It would be a big waste of time.

So why is the government so actively trying to stamp out all evidence of extraterrestrial contact?

Famous anthropologist Dr. Margaret Mead was on the Brookings Institution board when they were studying the hypothetical effect of contact with alien races on our society. Their finding was based primarily on Dr. Margaret Mead's work in the Australian bush. She discovered that when a lesser-developed society comes in contact with a higher one the lesser developed society ceases to exist. In order to protect the very government itself the report recommend that they keep the lid on the existence of UFO's and alien visitations a secret.

That isn't the only reason. The very nature of government is control. And, if that isn't possible then they want everyone to believe that they are in control through the use of propaganda and the media. When something happens that they have no control over like a strange craft landing on someone's lawn the only means they have to control the situation is to deny it exists, ridicule the people who witnessed the event and call them crazy.

Whenever people of high academic standing write or discuss the subject of ET they are visited by government agents dressed in black who tell them to pursue another subject. When they refuse their government grants go by, by. --Carl Sagan

The evidence is all around us in nature. DNA, for example, the digital code for life, can be modified by anyone with enough intelligence to do so but we cannot create it. (That doesn't mean we should be doing it because we don't know what we are doing yet.) It appears that Earth is a controlled DNA repository for the ongoing creation and dissemination of life forms, including humans.

The ordered orbits of our moon and other planetary bodies strongly suggest terra-forming. During a full lunar eclipse the moon is placed exactly in the right position so that it is exactly the same size as the disc as the sun. I could go on listing hundreds of such examples in nature however that isn't the purpose of this book which is to expand the collective mind of humanity-to open it up to new concepts and a beginning for future study.

It has become part of the government's modis operandi to lie even though it is morally wrong. Once they start there is no way for them to turn back. They cannot change directions in mid stream and they will kill hundreds without any guilt or remorse to perpetuate these lies. It's like asking the pope to become Jewish. It will never happen. However, scientists are much like lemmings. If you can get just one to back away from the government's Cold War motives the rest will follow and just like rats. That is how the human psyche works.

I believe there are billions of intelligent races out there and we should be making the attempt to meet them on their terms to learn from them. The plasma balls that float around us in certain areas of the country seem to be alive. How can balls of ordered electrons that can pass through solid matter and exist anywhere at will be alive? {I discuss this more in my books Home of The angels and Spaceships Of The gods.} Several prominent authors have suggested that there may be as many as 76 different alien races visiting earth at this time and some of their agendas are not all the benevolent.

The point I am trying to make here is that I am not talking about the educated elite who cannot delve into this subject for fear of losing their jobs. I am talking about the so-called 'brains' of the bunch that just don't seem to get it. They seem to think that if there are intelligent races out there they have to live on a planet. Now I ask you why would a super-intelligent advanced race want to live in a bacteria bath on a planet-especially a race with a life span measuring hundreds or even thousands of years? Such a race would not want to stress their immune systems and they wouldn't have to. They could easily remote view anyplace or

send a remote operated vehicle or biobot. If they really wanted to physically roam the surface of a biologically infested planet they could put on a space suit and do so with some degree of safety but for the most part such an excursion is laborious-especially for someone not used to violent physical exercise. Performing many such excursions to the surface of a biological infested planet would be dangerous and become rather boring and redundant after a time.

I wrote a book titled HOME OF THE ANGELS about advance beings living on board the three-mile-diameter spaceships in a higher dimension that live directly above us at an altitude of 75 to 100 miles. The book is based on actual NASA photos of the ships taken during the long wire tether experiment-STS 78. The space shuttle Columbia was photographing a NASA satellite attached to a 12-mile-long cable orbiting 75 miles above the earth. Its purpose was to measure the voltage up there. Incidentally, the voltage was 12 to 14 million volts but a surge of over 30 million volts burnt the tether in half.

This power could be tapped by ionizing a thin pencil column of air with a laser beam pointed strait up. The voltage will surge down to the ground in one giant lightening bolt effectively draining the ionosphere of electricity. This would leave us exposed to incoming cosmic radiation for a while until the cosmic rays created more ozone. You wouldn't want to be standing near the cable when this takes place because it would make you disappear in a flash. Such an event may have caused the New York black out of 2003 when our military was using a Tesla-type particle bean at the time to ionize a path to the upper atmosphere. The extreme discharge ran down through the equipment and into the power lines tripping breakers and burning out substations across a dozen states. The potential to tap this source of electric power exists using a long tower or cable made of conducting material.

After we started exploding atomic bombs in the forties and fifties a wave of flying saucers seem to come from everywhere in the Galaxy. The electromagnetic pulse (EMP) of the blasts seemed to interfere with instruments aboard some of the saucers causing them to crash. Another version of the story is

that powerful radar beams being used by our military to track the saucers interfered with the power plants on board causing several of them to crash. A third more recent and more likely version of the story is that a bolt of lightning came up from the ground hitting two of the saucer-shaped craft temporarily disabling their electrogravitic propulsion system causing them to crash. They were shaped like a cross between a stingray and a porpoise and surfed through the air on an invisible wave of their own creation. The metallic skin of the craft was extremely light and unlike any combination of metals found on earth.

Over the years our government collected several alien flying saucers along with their occupants to help back-engineer the alien technology. President Eisenhower struck up a deal with the Alien representatives which allowed them to continue with their agenda of genetic manipulation of the human race and the alien-human hybrid experiments. The US government agreed to furnish them with the breeding stock. After being born of surrogate mothers, the babies were adopted by families living on various military bases. The human hybrids attended school at various military bases and some even joined the military. They fought for their country in Vietnam like everyone else. The only difference between them and us is that some of their internal organs are not the same.

Eventually the deal with the Gray aliens went sour. Our government started to send them inferior humans and they stopped sharing their technology. This may be the reason President Reagan made his historic, alien threat speech, "I wonder what would happen if we were threatened by...something from up there, a race of beings not of this planet."

According to my research, a society is put under the scrutiny of a Galactic Federation when it achieves a successful jump into hyper-space. The society is then evaluated for admission into this federation. They measure the society's intelligence and also its level of aggression towards others of its own and lesser species. Obviously we failed the tests otherwise we would be a member by now. What got them interested in us in the first place was our jump into hyper-space with the Philadelphia experiment and the development of the atomic bomb.

When a species has mastered these devices they become a threat because it is so easy for them to send their loaded weapons to annihilate people on other worlds.

Hyper space is the conduit by which members of a Galactic Federation communicate and trade with each other. If an unstable society with atomic capabilities gained access to the hyper space conduit, this would severely threaten the commerce and stability of the Federation. This explains the rash of UFO sightings in the 1950's. The EBE's were spying on us to determine our use of atomic weapons and our maturity as a race.

Since World War II our government became increasingly aware that the earth is a hive of intelligent beings living underground and in the upper atmosphere where they exist in some sort of higher dimension or energy field. Some extremely advanced life forms seem to have always been there, having the capability of manufacturing and providing for all their needs by literally creating them out of thin air. They use the technology of the monatomic atoms, which I describe in my book, *Philosopher's Stone*.



## **CHAPTER FOUR**

## **DID VENUS AND THE MOON COME FROM THE SIRIUS SYSTEM?**

In his book *Worlds In Collision*, Velikovsky claimed that Venus used to be a comet, which was ejected from Jupiter and subsequently bounced about the Solar System rather in the manner of a cosmic table-tennis ball. It made periodical close approaches to the Earth. Thus in 1,500 BC, at the time of the Israelite Exodus, the comet Venus caused a temporary halt in the Earth's spin, so that the Red Sea was left high and dry for long enough to allow the Israelites to cross. Conveniently, the rotation started up again just in time to swallow up the pursuing Egyptians. The comet Venus returned later on, producing thunder, lightening and other effects noted when Moses was given the Ten Commandments on Mount Sinai. Later encounters produced new phenomena, such as the shaking down of the walls of Jericho. Finally the comet Venus collided with Mars and had its tail chopped off, so that it stopped being a comet and turned into a planet..."

Patrick Moore states that Velikovsky was an almost perfect example of the pseudo-scientist. Amazingly, his book was taken seriously by some critics-possibly because it had been published by a reputable firm (Macmillan). John J. O'Neill, science editor of the *New York Herald Tribune*, described it as "A magnificent piece of scholarly research", while Ted Thackray, editor of the *New York Compass*, went so far as to compare Velikovsky with Galileo, Newton, Kepler and Einstein.

I don't agree with Patrick Moore that Velikovsky was a pseudo-scientist. Velikovsky was multilingual and could read ancient Sumerian and several other languages. Patrick Moore on the other hand can't read any foreign languages and has not researched half as much history as Velikovsky. Granted Velikovsky was not an astronomer. He was studying calendars at the time he wrote the book and he was trying to correlate various historic cataclysmic events with today's calendar. Neither Patrick Moore nor Velikovsky knew much about

the Sirius binary star system at the time. If Velikovsky had known about Sirius A and B and the large areas of neutral gravity alignment between them and our suns orbit around this system then I have no doubt he would have come to the same conclusion we have that: Venus was swapped from the Sirius system. The timelines are a different story.

Patrick Moore maintains in his book: “The idea that a comet can change into a planet, or vice versa, is utterly absurd. Neither is there any need to dwell on the mathematical impossibility of a body such as Venus having its orbit abruptly changed from an erratic ellipse into an almost perfect circle, or the equal impossibility of a planet being shot out from a Jovian volcano. The whole episode is interesting psychologically, and of course Velikovsky was himself a qualified psychoanalyst and physician.”

We believe Velikovsky was partially correct in his analysis and we can speculate all we want. It is up to others to prove us wrong and Patrick Moore didn't prove anything. He was trying to discredit Velikovsky for self aggrandizement. A lot of self-aggrandizement is necessary for the higher echelon academics to keep their station in life. They have to keep their name in the forefront of their scientific endeavor in order to get the big grant money. In chapter one of this book I covered how much of our science is driven by the politics of sucking up and getting government grants.

If a planet-sized body or small sun enters between two orbiting giant stars moving through space at around 300,000 miles per hour the body or sun can enter into areas where it is not attracted to either star. These areas are called mutual gravity alignments. If another small star happens to be orbiting around one of the larger stars with more gravity than our sun it can grab hold of the planet-sized body or small sun located in the mutual gravity alignment and sling it out or put it in orbit around one of the giant stars. Such a space-tug star exists as Sirius B. It has more gravity than our sun but is only a little larger than earth.

Venus by Patrick Moore was first published by

Cassell Illustrated, a division of Octopus Publishing group Limited, 2-4 Heron Quays, and London E144JP Copyright (c) 2002.

In contrast to Patrick Moore author Wallace Thornhill absolutely worships Velkiovsky.

## **IS OUR SOLAR SYSTEM BEING TERRA-FORMED?**

In a phone conversation Brad Guth related that most all-ancient texts predating the Bible describe the planet Venus as having a tail. Why did Venus appear to be a comet? Could someone have been moving it at the time to its present orbit? Such a feat may not be impossible for an Ultra-terrestrial.

Apparently, even in man's short, recorded-history Venus didn't always occupy its present orbit between Earth and the sun. Was it captured during a period of mutual gravity alignment from the Sirius system?

Brad Guth's evaluation of the Venus radar images reveals a cable suspension bridge over a canyon larger than the Grand Canyon. Brad estimates that the length of the bridge is five kilometers long. There are roads along the rim on both sides of this canyon going up to the bridge and what looks like a rock quarry in the hill at the top of the picture. The roads lead to what looks like a highly industrial area with domes, fuel tanks, bunkers, and other structures. Our government tells us that Venus is currently very hot. According to NASA it has a surface temperature over eight-hundred-degrees Fahrenheit and a CO<sub>2</sub> atmosphere about a hundred times thicker than on Earth and a pressure of 117

pounds per square inch.

What a wild ride the Anunnaki must have had when their planet was pulled out of the Sirius system toward our sun. They would have frantically made contingency plans to colonize Mars and Earth on the way by. The Hubbil images of colliding Galaxies have shown us that planet swapping may not be all that uncommon in the Universe. Upon arriving on earth the space gods would have been heartless and cruel out of necessity for their survival. Later on some of them resorted to consorting with human females. The Bible Chapter 6 verse 2: "...the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair, and they took them wives of all which they chose." Isn't that what sailors do after a long sea voyage?

## **WHAT ANCIENT CULTURES SAY ABOUT VENUS**

The Australian Aborigines of North-Eastern Arnhem Land have preserved the traditions of their people with tenacity comparable to that of the Hopi Indians in America. Their basic religious myth describes the arrival in Australia of three Ancestral Beings, a brother and two sisters, from whose incestuous relations sprang the different tribes of Aborigines. These three Ancestral Beings were called the Djanggawul. It is interesting that they are closely associated with the planet Venus, as is Quetzalcoatl in America, and are the Kahuna deities of Polynesia. Space probes indicate that the temperature of Venus is now far too high for there to be any chance of life as we know it. However, this does not necessarily mean that it has always been uninhabitable. According to the Roman Historian Marcus Varro, in the time of Ogygios (the founder of the Achaean League) Venus went through major changes in color, size, and shape. In some ways the Djanggawul resemble the Hopi Kachinas. In both cases they are the primordial ancestral beings who laid down the life-pattern followed by that particular culture. The Djanggawul came from far away, having stopped off at a place called Bralgu, the land of the eternal Beings. They arrived with certain magical instruments, having left many others behind in Bralgu.

They possessed a staff which would produce a spring of water if struck against the ground with the proper incantations (rather like the story of the staff with which Moses struck water from the rock). They also had rods which turned into different types of trees when inserted into the ground. So they traveled over Australia “making the land”: making springs and vegetation and animals and people. An important part of their activity was to charge each place they stopped at with their dreams. They left “dreamings” in the form of totemic designs, sacred emblems, body paintings, and rituals. These “dreamings” resemble the Nordic concept of the “ruins,” universal patterns permeating all nature. While traveling around the country, they were frequently directed from one place to another by the appearance of something in the sky. The following are excerpts from songs which have been handed down from generation to generation since deep antiquity by the Aborigines of North-Eastern Arnhem land. The Djanggawul Song Cycle was translated by Roland M. Berndt in his *Djanggawul*, and published by Rutledge & Kegan Paul Ltd. London 1952.

“Star moving along shining! We saw its disc quite close, skimming the sea’s surface, then mounting again above Bralgu. Close to us it rises above the expanse of the sea; we look back, seeing its shine.

“Morning star, sent by the dancing Spirit People, those people of the rain, calling out as they dance there with outstretched arms.” “They sent it for us, that we may travel along its shining path from Bralgu.” “Close, its feathered ball appears above Dangdangmil! Close is the Morning Star, on the end of its string and pole! Close is the Morning Star, stretching from its pole, extended out from its string.”

“Shining from Bralgu, as we paddle through the sea...As we paddle we see the shine moving. As we paddle through the glistening water, it follows us. Going through the great wide sea, through the path of light, Morning Star suspended on end of string from a sapling pole, its feathered ball close to us: now skimming the sea’s surface, now rising one more. {Was this when the moon came in?} Shining on us....” “Another star, Waridj, a feathered ball held by spirits. Close is the Morning Star.” “It shines near, as we turn to see it. See the shine from the

disc of the star, close to us, Waridj. The Bralgu spirits are dancing, sending the Star.”

## **NATCHEZ INDIANS**

The Natchez Indians were totally exterminated in

1731. When they were first contacted by De Soto in 1542, they were more powerful than the other tribes of the region. De Soto, knowing them to be sun worshipers, claimed to be the sun’s younger brother. They suggested that he prove this by drying up the Mississippi River. When he failed to make good his boast, they killed him. La Salle made contact with them in 1682. They were the descendants of the Mound Builders, who constructed gigantic earthworks whose shapes can be appreciated only from the air. Their resemblance to the pictures of the giant ships seen in NASA video footage taken during the tether experiments and my book, *Home of the Angels* is remarkable.

## **PLANET X CONFUSION**

“Much of the hype surrounding Planet X actually stems-as you will find if you actually read the linked docs at Harvard and other sites-from the search for a 10th planet, somewhere beyond the orbit of Pluto. The “Planet X” moniker was in wide use in the heady days after the (confirmed) discovery of Pluto, when the prospect of successfully reaching out to find the “next” planet seemed almost tactile, an imminent.

It is possible that a high-mass body could be floating back and forth between our Sun and a massive Brown dwarf star several million miles distant? I’m not satisfied that the possibility exists. However, such an orbit would break no

known natural laws. This motion could be enabled by the evolution of a “helical homing orbit.”

I’m inclined to believe that such a body would be considerably smaller and less massive than popular theory dictates but we are closing on Bernard’s Star. At the present rate of closure it will take 16,000 years to get here. This doesn’t relieve us of potential peril to any great extent, because Bernard’s Star is much more massive than our own planet, with a far greater density. -Jose Chung

*Jose Chung is a well-known Canadian expert in digital imaging technologies, including the complex data systems designed to automate their creation and manipulation. Mr. Chung is also involved in the exploration of Unified field phenomena, particularly in the area of macro analogies for quantum mechanical effects. Though originally content with the quality and volume of space-related information dispensed by “official” sources, he gradually waxed more dissatisfied as increasing amounts of vital information began to disappear from publicly accessible databases.*

Other people have a little different take on the Nibiru situation. According to some, in ancient times about 12,500 years ago, the Dracos blew up the planet Tiamat-also known as Lucifer located between Mars and Jupiter. Venus, one of Tiamet’s moons swung around Jupiter and passed close by earth on its way to its present location. Its moon (now our moon) tremendous gravity caused the oceans to sweep out of their basins around the globe. This explains why there are piles of whale bones near the top of mountains in many places. Its impact near the North Pole created the Arctic Ocean which is over 3 kilometers deep in some places. This extreme impact tilted earth 23.5 degrees giving us summer and winter seasons. It also put earth into a more circular orbit around the sun. – volume one.

Ancient legend says, “Just in case some of the Nephelim were still left alive on Earth the Dracos erected a sheath or dragons head web around the Earth to



quarantine it. Noah's flood was caused when the sheath broke dumping many terra-tons of water over the land.

My take on the matter is the moon did come in with Venus which was swapped into our system from the Sirius system during our last fly-by. The last chapter in volume one of this book describes how our moon was brought in to assist life on earth and keep us out of the next ice age giving mankind a few more thousand extra years to get his act together. Maybe we shouldn't be sitting down here on earth fighting over and burning up all the carbon resources when maybe we should be developing technologies to colonize other planets and space?

## **OTHER THEORIES ABOUT VENUS**

I wish I had more information on this but this is all I have: "Venus was one of the Moons around the planet Moldeck or Malona which was blown up by an advance civilization three million years ago and is now the asteroid belt. A space trust has existed in this part of the galaxy 4.4 billion Andromedian years." Is Moldeck or Malona in the Orion system?

## CHAPER FIVE

### THE GRAYS

I have three copies of the Alien Autopsy movie that I copied off various television channels. Some of them are more complete than others, but all are well narrated by various scientists, celebrities, and movie producers as to their validity. Santini Freedman does not believe they are real autopsy of an alien from the Roswell crash. I believe they are real because all the details check out.

An old man who wished to remain anonymous approached Ray Santini, a London film distributor. This man said that he had been commissioned by the Air Force in 1948 when to film the wreckage of a crashed flying saucer. He took four reels of film altogether. Two reels were of the wreckage and two reels were of the autopsies. After the film was developed he sent it to an address in Washington DC. The fourth reel needed special processing so he kept it a few more days. After it was done he called the Air Force to ask if they still wanted the last reel. The answer was no so he kept it for fifty years.

The man had been a photographer for over fifty years as collected a tremendous amount of memorabilia. He was running short of money and was going through his pictures to see if there was anything he could sell when he discovered the fifty-year-old alien autopsy film. A long time had elapsed since he took the film so he wasn't sure it was still usable. So much time had elapsed since he took the footage that he thought there would be no repercussions if he were to sell it. At this point he showed the film to Ray Santini.

I believe the film is of a real event that took place in 1947 near Roswell New Mexico because the phone on the wall, the clock, even the surgical instruments

are of the correct vintage. The film itself has Kodak codes on the side of the frames that correspond to the 1947 date.

In my copies of the tapes that I copied off local television stations many witnesses testify both pro and con as to their authenticity. Two different movie producers were consulted to see if they could reproduce such a film using modern techniques. The answer was no. Some of the problems mentioned were getting the blood to cling to the surface of the skin like it was real. Silicone rubber is what movie studios use to simulate blood and dead bodies today however it wasn't around in 1947. It wasn't invented yet.

One thing I noticed after studying the anatomy of the creatures was that their arms and legs were well muscled but the body itself looked soft. If these creatures really were from space then the out-of-shape body would fit the description. Prolonged zero gravity has an adverse effect on humans. Bone loss and loss of muscle tone is noticeable in a couple weeks of zero gravity. The worst effects of space travel on the human body are the loss of connective tissue between the organs in the body. We need gravity to keep our connective tissue in shape. This is why trampolines are such great exercise. When a man comes back to earth after two weeks in space he can barely walk and there is danger of internal hemorrhaging. If these creatures really did come from space and lived in a zero gravity then they would have some kind of exercise machine that would tend to develop their arms and legs but their connective tissues would be practically nonexistent.

When the surgeons were removing the organs from the alien bodies there seemed to be very little connective tissue. If these were real space men then this characteristic is an indication that they had been living in a reduced gravity for some time. The only thing that can keep the internal organs of a body in shape is gravity.

In 1965 the US SENT ten men and two women to another planet located 38 light

years away. Eight of them came back to report what they saw. There is a 10,000 page classified government document detailing the information. All of the astronauts are now dead due to their age. The last one died in 2000.

This government project started a few years after the 1947 Roswell crash. Our government recovered three alien bodies but one of them lived and our government spent years trying to communicate with him. The extraterrestrial biological entity, or EBE, was known as EBE-1 had a communication device that enabled him to send a message to his home planet. He radioed that he was OK and that he was being treated well and to pick me up when you are in the neighborhood.

Shortly thereafter then acting President, Eisenhower set up a technology exchange deal and a trip to EBE-1's home planet. This was accomplished in 1965. Twelve of our best astronauts made the trip in nine months aboard a large alien craft.

Upon returning they reported that their planet was smaller than ours and had a total population of only 650,000. They didn't use money and they had two suns in their sky. Theirs was a close binary system. The aliens were referred to as Ebens are ostensibly peaceful however they had a war with war-like EBEs from another planet that lasted over a hundred years and decimated most of their population. They ate vegetables, not meat and liked to dance a rather alien kind of dance. It is unlike anything we do here on Earth.

Bill Ryan and Richard Dodie reported this information on the Coast TO Coast radio broadcast December 6, 2005. The web site to read more about this is:

[www.serpo.org](http://www.serpo.org).

The SERPO information has a ring of truth for several reasons. A race capable of traveling between the stars would have colonized several planets in several star systems. They would not take us to their home planet with the bulk of their people living on it for fear we might develop the technology to go there and wipe them out. Instead, they took our astronauts to a small, backwater, planet with a population of only 650,000. Since Serpo does not have enough water to have oceans the planet itself can only support a population of 650,000. This fact alone is strong evidence that the report is real and not made up by a bunch of bureaucrats. No bureaucrat has enough imagination to make up a story like that.

## **HOW CAN ANYONE IGNORE 14,000 PAGES OF EVIDENCE?**

Billy Meier's 4000 pages, hundreds of pages of government documents, the deal Eisenhower made for technology, the thousands of contacts around the world and the physical evidence in the form of photographs, film, Biblical accounts and pieces of 60 crashed saucers in New Mexico, Washington State and Switzerland is, in my opinion, conclusive evidence, that are an ongoing genetic experiment.

President Eisenhower's 1950's deal for technology with the Telosians while allowing them to continue assisting in the evolutionary growth in human consciousness was, **WHAT WAS THOUGHT AT THE TIME, A BNEVOLENT ACT.** However, the deal went sour when our government started giving them inferior humans for their experiments. It turned out that their agendas wasn't so benevolent after all when they started shooting down military aircraft and changing the destination codes on our nuclear missiles to target American cities. However this deal was with only one of 40 or so difference races coming from all over the Universe to observe our emerging civilization. At that time other not so benevolent races were arriving from Draco 150 light years distant in the vicinity of Alderbarun and Lyra in the vicinity of the Ring Nebula—so many that no single government entity could keep track.

## TELOSIANS

The main activity of the Telosians can be inferred to be in helping surface humanity learn of its ancient earth history, restoring longevity, changing unhealthy belief systems and protecting the environment. The global solutions provided by the Telosians include: environmental protection; promoting biodiversity; restoring human health and longevity and recovery of lost historical knowledge.

The 'off-world' human looking extraterrestrial have been claimed to have provided some of the genetic material for human evolution, and that many of these extraterrestrials have allowed some of their personnel to incarnate as 'star seeds' on Earth in human families. These 'star seeds', 'star children' or 'star people' are described by Brad and Francie Steiger as individuals whose 'souls' were formally incarnated on the worlds of other star systems and then traveled to Earth and decided to incarnate here in order to boost the evolutionary development of humanity. Most humanity would consider this group of extraterrestrials to be 'benevolent' as described by Contactees such as George Adamski, Orfeo Angelucci, George Van Tassell, Howard Menger, Paul Villa, Billy Meier and Alex Collier who each explain the nature of the voluntary interactions with these human looking extraterrestrial. These contactees often provide physical evidence in the form of photographs, film and/or witnesses of their contacts with extraterrestrial races. The most extensively documented and researched contactee is Eduard 'Billy' Meier who provided much physical evidence for investigators. These off world human extraterrestrial races appear to have different 'specialties' as a result of unique histories and planetary migrations due to galactic upheavals and conflicts. It is worth exploring the main activities of each race to understand how they either currently interact with humanity or how they may better interact with humanity to address global problems.

## LYRANS

It is appropriate to begin the discussion of these ‘off world’ extraterrestrial races and their main activities by focusing on a star system that has been described as the source for the spread of human civilization in the Milky Way galaxy, the constellation of Lyra. One of the first contactees to describe Lyra was Billy Meier who received much public attention as a result of his alleged visits from Pleiadian/Plejarans from 1975 to 1986 which he supported with material evidence that continues to confound those skeptical of Meier’s claims. Comprehensive investigation by a number of individuals and organizations found that Meier’s evidence was not fabricated and therefore constituted significant support for his testimony of extraterrestrial contact. Due to the amount of physical evidence he had provided over the years, Meier has gained great credibility, and the consistency and coherence of his testimonies suggest that he is indeed an important spokesperson for an extraterrestrial race.

Meier was told by his Pleaidians [Plejadians] contacts of the star system of Lyra and its human inhabitants:

*“The “Swiss” Plejadians have described their ancient ancestry, and consequently ours, as originating (before the Plejades) in a far sun-system in a star group near what we know as the “Ring nebula of Lyra, for which we have called them Lyrians in the same manner as we refer to the human beings from what we call the Pleiades. These early Lyrians in their numerous migrations in their great Pace Arks went to many other star systems and found suitable habitations, and put down colonies, such of which flourished and eventually launched their own space travelers.”*

Meier further reported of a physical contact with a Lyran ship in 1977 where the Lyrans described their world and the other star system with whom they cooperated. Alex Collier describes the start of the Lyran civilization as revealed

to him by extraterrestrials from Andromeda:

“Based on the age of the suns and the planets in our galaxy, it was decided that the human life form was to be created in the Lyran system. The human race lived there for approximately 40 million years, evolving. The orientation of the human race in Lyrae was agriculture in nature.”

Apparently, we were very plentiful and abundant and lived in peace. The Lyrans possess Nordic features and are quite possibly the ‘Elohim’ described in religious traditions both on Earth and around the galaxy. Due to Lyrans’ role in the genesis of the human presence in the galaxy, the Lyrans can understandably be argued to have the most detailed understanding of human origins and galactic history. They can be described as the ‘Galactic historians’ for the human species. It can be inferred that the Lyrans help in disseminating the truth about the evolution of human races in the galaxy, and have a deep understanding of galactic human culture and of the ‘human spirit’. The Lyrans have been further described as follows:

Those from Lyra have an affinity for origins and ancient histories. So they would be useful to you to understand the past in order to transform it. As you understand your past and your origins you may be able in consciousness to go back, pattern, peel off the layers of the onion. And find your true nature. They would be excellent guides in this process, this psychological process for humanity, of understanding its motivations and its history and how it came to be.

The Lyran’s main activities are in disseminating the unique history of the human race in the galaxy, and assisting in understanding human motivations and potentials. The global solutions the Lyrans provide include accurate information about human history, understanding galactic history, discovery of the human essence, diplomacy and conflict resolution, and global education.



## PLEIADIANS

Billy Meier further described how the Pleidians, descendents of the Lyrans, had migrated between a number of star systems before finally settling in the Pleiades constellations:

*The ancient history of the early Pleiadian ancestors in another home sun system was also described and how they came to travel to the Pleiades. A much earlier migration to this solar system is also described and how and why it failed. The one third survivors of the Pleiadian ancestors' original planet, after its devastation, evolved a new technology, and designed and built the great-spacer evacuation arks in just 900 years, and began to launch them everywhere for many hundreds of years more. The extraterrestrials visiting Switzerland are the descendants of one of those space arks which occupied one of the three planets engineered for human habitation, in one of the sun-systems in what we call the Pleiades today. They have experienced great gains and great losses many times over since that time. In a real sense, we are descendants of their earliest colonists attempting to settle in this solar system, together with an assortment of aborigines and human exiles from a number of places.*

The particular star system from which Meier's Pleiadians originate is Taygeta and the main planet is Erra. The Pleiadians from Taygeta identified Meier as one of the chosen 'representatives' with a mission to bring the truth of the extraterrestrial presence to humanity. Semjase, the Pleiadian female who made contact with Meier, described the Pleiadians as follows:

*We are neither guardians of earth beings nor God-sent angels or similar. Many persons suggest we are watching over earth and her beings and would control their fates. This is not true, because we only perform self-selected missions having nothing to do with supervising or regulating Earth fates. Thus it is wrong to expose us as superterrestrial messenger and guardians.*

The Pleiadians identify a key aspect of the mission is to warn humanity of the grays which they describe as follows:

*There are different life forms that have acquired much knowledge and have freed themselves from their environment. They travel through space and occasionally come to earth. Many of the more rather unpleasant creatures and live in a type of barbarism that frequently is nearly as bad as the terrestrials. You should be aware of them because they often attack and destroy everything that gets in their way.*

This author understands the kind of temperament, the lack of emotions and lack of empathy necessary for long space voyages. In order to survive a voyage lasting several decades the prime directive would be to quell all emotions. To achieve such a state of being might require genetic engineering--self-preservation, and the preservation of the crew would be foremost in all their minds. Upon arriving on a habitable planet they would tend to treat the locals with the same emotional detachment—even killing a few of the hostile natives to protect their crew.

*“Many times they have even destroyed whole planets or forced their inhabitants into bondage. It is one of our missions to warn the people on earth of these creatures. Let this be known to the Earth people because the time is approaching when a conflict with these degenerate human creatures [grays] becomes unavoidable.*

According to Collier, the Grays and Pleiadians are involved in armed skirmishes in the solar system and other systems such as Sirius. Other key aspects of the Pleiadians mission according to Meier are to assist in the uplift of human consciousness and to promote the unity of religion. Significantly, the Pleiadians were dismissive of the claims of many other contactees such as Adamski, and

thereby implied some exclusivity in relating the truths and dynamics of the extraterrestrial presence. Interestingly, Collier claimed that some Pleiadians groups such as those from Alcyone operate with 'hidden agendas', while those from Teygeta (e.g., Meier's Pleiadians) are described as genuinely assisting humanity. Despite the possible 'hidden' agenda of some Pleiadians, most evidence points to Pleiadians in general as having positive interactions with humans. And, that they do much to assist in the elevations of human consciousness and assisting humanity in finding freedom from Gray/Reptilian influence. In conclusion, the main activity of the Pleiadians appears to be helping humanity find freedom from oppressive structures through education and raising consciousness. The Pleiadians can assist in finding global solutions such as universal human rights, participatory democratic systems, the evolution of human consciousness and global education.

## **NORDIC RIGELIANS**

One of the many human space colonies spawned by the Lyrans was eventually established in the Rigel solar system in the Orion Constellation. At some point in its history, Rigel with its Nordic population presumably underwent a destructive civil war and was taken over by Grays. According to George Andrews, a Nordic from the star system of Procyon, Khyla, revealed much information about the Rigelians, Procyon and Grays to a human contactee whose information was consistent with other sources and Andrews concluded was credible. The contactee described Khyla as follows:

*Khyla looked like a tall handsome human, slender but muscular, muscular yet ethereal. He appeared either naturally or artificially to have black around his eyes, almost like kohl (coal). His face was close to exquisite, but definitely masculine. He had a gaunt face with high cheekbones and piercing eyes. He had fine blonde hair that was almost shoulder-length. He had a muscular neck. His skin was pale flesh color, with a whitish overtone. It is hard to gage his exact height because of the circumstances under which our encounter occurred, but it was somewhere between six and seven feet.*

Andrews writes about the history of Rigel as revealed by Khyla to the contactee:

*The ancestors of the shor Grays were once tall Blonds. The great War took place... Before the Great War, Rigel was a vast empire, which had been the core of most galactic seeding. All Rigelians were tall Blonds. A colony had already been established on Procyon. The Great War was a civil war of Rigelians verses Rigelians, and lasted the equivalent of three earth centuries. A group of Rigelians who realized that the Great War was about to break out took off for the Procyon colony in crude, clandestinely built ships. ...They were the only Rigelians to escape the cataclysmic devastation. All those who had remained on Rigel were transformed into short Gray biobots.*

It appears that Rigel underwent a planet wide nuclear war and environmental collapse that led life in underground shelters. It is very unlikely that the transformation of Nordic Rigelians involved them becoming 'short grays' whose genetic material is generally accepted as inferior to human races such as the Nordics. The genetic mutations process would have taken much longer than the three centuries mentioned. It is more likely the surviving Rigelian Nordics were incorporated into a planet wide genetic hybridization program by 'short Grays' from a star system such as zeta Reticulum who had covertly infiltrated and undermined Rigel prior to and / or during the great war on Rigel. The short Grays most likely succeeded in genetically engineering the 'Tall Grays' using genetic material from the Nordic survivors who were too weak to resist the Gray Hybridization agenda. The Rigelian 'tall Grays' subsequently play a key role in diplomatic initiatives by the Grays and serving as a genetic model for new Human-Gray hybrids races that allegedly represent the best of both worlds.

## **PROCYONS**

Most of the Rigelians who fled their planet traveled to the star system of Procyon to restart their civilization. Procyon is a binary star system about 11.4 light years from Earth, and it was apparently the fourth planet in this system that the Rigelians established their new colony. According to Andrews, the colony of Procyon flourished until it became embroiled in sinister effort by the Grays that now populated Rrigel to subvert Procyon. Khyla described the process adopted by the Grays in their subversion of Procyon. We need to pay attention to this process in order to avert a similar takeover here on Earth.

*The grays began to visit us, first a few as ambassadors, then as specialists in various domains where their expertise could be useful to us, as participants in different programs that involved mutual collaboration, and finally as tourist. What had began as a trickle became a flood, as they came in ever-increasing numbers, slowly but surely infiltrating our society at all levels, penetrating even the most secret of our elite power groups....Just as on your planet they began by unobtrusively gaining control over key members of the CIA and KGB through techniques unknown to them, such as telepathic hypnosis that manipulated the reptilian levels of the brain, con on Procyon through the same techniques ... they established a kind of telepathic hypnotic control over our leaders. Over our leaders and over almost all of us, because is was as if we were under a spell that was leading us to our doom, as if we were being programmed by a type of ritual black magic that we did not realize existed.*

Kayla went on to describe the eventual take over of Procyon by the Grays and the enslavement of most Procyons that did not escape. Using advanced time travel technology which involved 'multi-dimensional consciousness', something which the grays apparently could not duplicate due to their degraded genetic bodies, a significant number of Procyons were able to escape and began a liberation war from the 'remote corridors of time'. Significantly, the Procyons describe how some of their resistance techniques would be relevant to the situation on Earth:

*...it would be suicidal to attempt to fight the Grays directly with the weapons*

*now at your disposal. One must be rational in attempting to fight back, and understand the proper way to proceed. Your own consciousness is the most potent weapon that is available to you at the present time. The most effective way to fight the Grays is to change the level of your consciousness from linear thinking to multi-dimensional awareness.... They have the technology to throw your planet out of orbit, but there is one key ability that you have and they do not have: the ability to hold in mind imagery that inspires and individual to realize his or her direct personal connection to the source of all that is... That is your key to victory.*

According to Alex Collier, the Procyons have recently liberated their world from gray influence and he describes the Procyons as currently “gung ho” when it comes to dealing with the Grays.

In conclusion, the Procyons main activity is in effectively resisting the extraterrestrial subversion by developing a ‘multidimensional consciousness’, using mind imagery to protect oneself from extraterrestrial mind control, and monitoring unfriendly extraterrestrial activity. The global solutions the Procyons can assist in include exposing extraterrestrial subversion, helping end global secrecy of the extraterrestrial presence, promoting multi-dimensional consciousness, deprogramming mind control, promoting universal human rights, and developing the internet and global communication.

## **TAU CETIANS**

Other human populated worlds are apparently the star systems of Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridiani. The researcher, Frank Crawford, interviewed a number of individual who had physical contact with the Tau Cetians. The first and most significant was an alleged whistleblower who participated in crash retrievals of UFO’s; a live occupant was captured and interrogated by US national security official from a crash near Phoenix, Arizona in 1961. ‘Oscar’, the pseudonym

used by the whistleblower, described to Frank Crawford the origins of the captured extraterrestrial who was nicknamed 'Hank'.

*It was confirmed by Hank that the stars of origin of his people were Tau Ceti and Epsilon Eridani. In later sessions Oscar discussed some reasons for the presence of the aliens. He said they do not like the situation with some of the small grey aliens. He corrected us when we used the term 'grey' and said that they are actually white. The Tau Cetians feel that the abductions being carried out by some of the grays are a great injustice to humanity. 'They are a parasitic race that has and is preying on human civilizations throughout the universe, Oscar relayed. He added that our government's involvement with the grays is very dangerous and out of control...the Tau Cetians have been preyed upon by these aliens before and they are working with other races and communities that were also victims...(Oscar) wants people to know that if they are contacted by the Tau Cetians humans such as he described) to not be afraid because they are here to help.*

The revelations by 'hank' suggest that the Tau Cetians are present to help deal with the covert strategies and activities of the Grays. They in particular are very concerned about the nature of the agreements reached with them by the US 'shadow government', and in helping individuals 'abductees'. According to 'Oscar' the Tau Cetian, 'Hank', was tortured and that this nearly caused an incident with other Tau Cetians who wanted to militarily intervene on behalf of their captured colleague. The events described by Oscar are consistent with the main activity of the Tau Cetians as described in the following telepathic communication: "One of the races is from Tau Ceti. They're specialists in intrigue and determining motivations of cloaked societies. They understand the ways that subterfuge can cripple a system. So they would be excellent contacts for undercover work."

The second individual who had physical contact with Tau Cetians was an abductee, Jill Waldport, who described to Frank Crawford how she had been contacted by two sets of extraterrestrial, the grays and a human looking race that

attempted to help her in dealing with the Grays:

*Jill informed me that the aliens told her they didn't like what some of the aliens were doing to her without her consent. They had come to help her learn how to overcome the DECEPTIONS of the grays and to protect herself. They explained that she needed to psychically build a shield around herself, like a brick wall, when they came for her. This would help keep her from being deceived by their MIND TRICKS. She tried it the next time the gray's came for her and it 'seemed' to work.*

Crawford then revealed how Jill described the origins of the benevolent extraterrestrial as Tau Cetian:

*At this point the correlation counter in my mind was working overtime, so I decided to go for gold and ask her if they told her where they were from. Believe it or not she replied, 'Tau Seat-eye, does that make any sense?' Later I mentioned to Oscar that I was investigating a case that involved intense interaction with grays and Tau Cetians showing up to help. He asked where the case was from and I told him near Springfield, Illinois. He rattled off a very accurate description of Jill and said he was aware that she had been contacted.*

In conclusion, the Tau Cetians main activities lies increasing awareness of how to deal with the subversion of societies by extraterrestrial races, identifying corrupt elites and institutions, uplifting human consciousness, and developing strategies for negating advanced mind control techniques. The global solutions they can assist in include exposing government/financial corruption and elite manipulation, monitoring extraterrestrial infiltration, deprogramming mind control and implant removal, promoting multidimensional consciousness, diplomacy and conflict resolution.



## ANDROMEDANS

Andromeda is about 80,000 light years in diameter with a mass of 300 billion suns. It emits as much light as 13 billion suns due to the fact that there are so many older red dwarf stars in its interior. It's difficult for me to accept that ET's could possibly come here from another galaxy located 2,300,000 light years but if you had the technology to reduce your mass to next to nothing they might accomplish such a journey in a few decades.

Thos ET's from Andromeda are also described by Alex Collier as having been direct descendants of the Lyrans who experienced some difficulty when first leaving the Lyran system due to predatory extraterrestrial races, but eventually settled in the Andromeda constellation in the star system 'Zenetae'. Collier describes the nature of the Andromedans as follows:

*Everything that they create technologically is used for the advancement of their race. It is for educational purposes only. But, it can be used in defense. No, they do not have a military, [per se, they are scientists. What they do is send their children to school anywhere from 150 to 200 years, in our linear time. They teach their students all of the arts and sciences. They are literally masters at everything. Then, at one point, they have the choice in what it is they want to do, and they can change their minds anytime and do something else. So, they are given all the tools. Everything is for education. Nothing is for distraction. They would never conceive of creating television as a distraction. Never! Everything is to help them evolve, and their science and their technology can be used for defensive purposes—mostly the holographic stuff.*

The most significant feature of the Andromedans is that they are instrumental in the Andromeda Council which is a grouping of approximately 140 star systems who deliberate upon Earth. In a 1997 Interview, Collier described the council's deliberations as follows: [It's hard for me to believe that 140 star systems could

possibly be concerned with something as insignificant as the planet Earth. Surely there are many inhabitable planets out there that are considerably closer to the Andromeda galaxy than Earth.]

*Now in our galaxy there are many Councils. I don't know everything about all those councils, but I do know about the Andromedan council, which is a group of beings from 139 different star systems that come together and discuss what is going on in the galaxy. It is not a political body. What they have been recently discussing is the tyranny in our future, 357 years from now, because that affects everybody. Apparently what they have done, through time travel, is that they have been able to figure out our future. They have traced it back to our solar system, and they have been able to further track it down to Earth, Earth's moon and Mars. Those three places. The very first meeting at the Andromedan council had was to decide whether or not to directly intervene with what was going on here. According to Moraney, there were only 78 systems that met this first time. Of those 78, just short of half decided that they wanted nothing to do with us at all, regardless of the problems. I think it is really important that you know why they wanted nothing to do with us. We are talking about star systems that are hundreds of millions of light years away from us. Even some who have never met us. They just knew the vibration of the planet reflected those on it. The reasons they wanted nothing to do with us is that from their perspective, Earth humans don't respect themselves, each other or the planet. What possibly can be the value of Earth humans? Fortunately, the majority of the council gave the opinion that because Earth has been manipulated for over 5,700 years, that we deserved an opportunity to prove ourselves—to at least have a shot at proving the other part of the council wrong.*

The Andromeda's' chief activity appears to be facilitating decisions of the galactic community in dealing with difficult problems such as the current Earth situation, innovative strategies for resolving conflict, and the education of youth. The global solutions they promote include assisting the growth of psychic/crystal/rainbow children, peace education, exposing elite manipulation, promoting improved global governance, and diplomacy and conflict resolution.

## SIRIUS A

Now the next group of extraterrestrials are described as coming from Sirius which is a binary star system that allegedly harbors advanced life around its two main stars, Sirius A and B. Sirius a is a blue white star that is approximately 8.6 light years (now 8.5 light years) from Earth, twenty times brighter than the sun, and is the most brilliant star in the night sky. In contrast, Sirius B is a white dwarf sun that ranges between 8 and 32 astronomical units from Sirius A in a highly elliptical orbit. [One astronomical unit is the distance between the Earth and the sun.]

Amazingly an African tribe called the Dogon, has an intricate understanding of this elliptical orbit of Sirius B around Sirius A. This knowledge was apparently given to their ancestors by advanced extraterrestrials from the Sirius star system. The Dogon describe the Sirians as Amphibians from a planet around Sirius B, which is consistent with Collier's claim that one of the planets around Sirius B is "generally occupied by reptilian and aquatic-type beings." Collier, however, describes the extraterrestrial from Sirius A as human:

*There is a race of beings on Sirius A, the humans there are called the Katayy. They are considered benevolent... Many of the human races there are red-skinned. Their ancestry is some of the first Lyraens that escaped with the women and children during the war. In their oceans they have whales, octopus and sharks. They are a race that is artistic. They have music and are connected with nature. They are builders and not very political. Their governments are based on "spiritual technology," which uses sound and color.*

If the Sirians were originally Lyrans escaping some cataclysmic interplanetary war, then it might be understandable how they developed an interest in building, since the building of a new civilization on a new world in the relative young star system of Sirius A, would have been an urgent requirement. Collier refers to the

Sirians using sound and color as a kind of 'spiritual technology' which suggests that they specialize in terraforming planets and making them suitable for the evolution of life by altering the bio-magnetic energy' grid. The following telepathic communication provides more information on the Sirians as builders of new planetary structures in terms of altering 'bio-magnetic energy grid' that assist the evolution of humans and other life forms.

*They are the original builders of your grid, the architecture on which your planet was based. So therefore they are useful in discerning the sacred geometry and discerning the physical laws of your home world. Thy can help you also in constructing the new grid, in constructing a new system that is appropriate for your next challenges. So we would say the Sirians are excellent allies in the strategic design work that lies ahead.*

In conclusion the main activity that can be attributed to those extraterrestrials from Sirius A is to assist in building a suitable ecological system for (human) evolution on earth by altering the 'bio-magnetic energy grid' of the planet. Those from Sirius a can assist in global solutions such as environmental protection, promoting biodiversity, assist in consciousness raising and evolution of the biosphere.

## **UMMITES**

The Ummites are described as extraterrestrials from the planet Ummo which is claimed to be 14.6 light years away, and possibly located in the Star system Wolf 424. They played a significant role in disseminating scientific technical literature and objects through Spain and then relayed to the rest of Europe in the 1960s and 1970s from a hidden base near a small town in the French province of 'Basses alps' (Lower Alps). The Ummites contacted a select number of individuals and distributed to them detailed technical information on different technologies and revolutionary theories that would expand scientific knowledge

beyond the prevailing orthodoxies. The only physical contact the Ummites had with anybody, aside from phone calls and sending technical information by regular mail, was a hired typist who described how he worked for the eventually discovered the identities of the Ummites.

*Between 1967 and 1975 the members of the Madrid group (Spanish UFO researchers aware of the Ummites) received a letter from a man who claimed to be the Ummites' typist. Apparently, he had advertised for work in a newspaper and had subsequently been visited by two tall, fair-haired respectable dressed men. They told him that they were Danish doctors and asked if he could type out scientific material for them on a regular basis. Initially all went well, until the day he read the following sentence: 'We come from a celestial body named Ummo which is 14.6 light years from the Earth'. He took this at its face value and questioned the doctors – eventually they admitted that they were not Danish doctors at all, but extraterrestrial visitors. To prove their identity they produced a tiny sphere just an inch or so in diameter, which one of the placed in mid-air before the typist. He looked into it and to his amazement saw a scene that had take place in that same office on the preceding day when his wife, fearing that the Danish doctors might be spies.*

There was however a well recorded public event in the form of an Ummo spacecraft that landed near Madrid on June 10, 1967 that was announced by the Ummites several days before to a select group of UFO researchers. The Ummite's approach appears to be one of helping scientists develop innovative technologies and theories that assist in addressing global problems that require technical solutions. In 1973, due to the uncertainty over a nuclear war on Earth, the Ummites terminated the residence on Earth and departed. They subsequently sent the following message in 1980 to Dr. Antonio Ribera, one of the Spanish UFO researchers that had taken up their case:

*For 30 years we have studied your science, your culture, history and civilizations. All this information we have carried from your Earth to Ummo in our titanium crystals codified with data. We HAVE DEMONSTRATED to you*

*our culture and our technology in purely descriptive form - so you cannot convert them or realize them practically. We have done this because we note with sadness that you employ your sciences primarily for war and the destruction of your own selves, which continues as your principal objective. You are like children playing with terrible and dangerous toys which will destroy you. WE CAN DO NOTHING! A cosmic law says that each world must take its own path, to survive or to perish. You have chosen the second. You are destroying your planet – annihilating your species, and contaminating your atmosphere and your seas until now this is irreversible. With sadness we contemplate your insanity, and understand that the remedy is only in yourselves. We can not look forward a great distance into your future because your psyche are completely unpredictable and capricious bordering on paranoia. As your elder brothers in this cosmos, we urgently desire with all our hearts your salvation. Do not destroy your beautiful planet, a rare atmospheric world that floats so majestically in space, so full of life. IT IS YOUR CHOICE!*

While it cannot be known exactly how influential the Ummites assistance has been since it was largely covert, it certainly appears to have been significant in sparking innovative scientific initiatives by range of technically competent professionals and private citizens. It can be concluded that the Ummite's main activity lies in sharing technical information, transforming scientific culture, and global education. The Ummites can assist in global solutions surrounding the transformation of scientific culture, and global education. The Ummites can assist in development of environmental friendly technologies, and educational reform.

## **ALPHA CENTAURIANS**

Another extraterrestrial race that appears to be playing a significant role in human affairs is from the Alpha Centauri star system. Alex Collier claims that the Alpha Centaurians are one of the races visiting the Earth. An alleged former employee of the covert Montauk and Philadelphia projects, Al Bielek, discussed a number of extraterrestrials including the Alpha Centaurians. Bielek's testimony

is perhaps one of the most bizarre and controversial cases in UFO research yet his testimony is coherent and consistent, and according to an independent investigator, John Quinn, Bielek, apparently provide a sanctuary and protection to humans that desire assistance in dealing with the repressive policies of the shadow government. Bielek state the nature of this agreement with the alpha Centaurians in an interview.

*Al Bielek: "There are shuttles regularly from this planet to Alpha Centauri for which by agreement is a safe haven for people wanted by the U. S. Government. There's a treaty. It takes about 12 hours to get them. Apparently they took all of their family which meant sisters, brothers, father, mother, whatever, with them. As far as I know they're still there."*

*SS questioner: "Who runs the shuttle?" AB: Presumably Alpha Centauri Government, but I don't know. But it's on a regular basis twice a week. The landing point I have no idea where it is. Of course they guard it secret. SS: "What is their body form like?"*

*AB: Alpha Centauri? Like humans, exactly the same. There's a much lower population on their planet. They're not overpopulated. They're an advanced civilization, a little ahead of us – not a great deal, but somewhat ahead of us. They don't like things like government headbashing and that sort of thing and the way they treat some of the government agents they no longer have any use for or whatever, if they are approached, and I don't know how it's done. Of they are approached and asked for asylum, if they issue that card, you get on the shuttle and that's it, you're there. Beyond that I don't know. I haven't seen them since."*

This role of providing sanctuary to humans threatened by the shadow government indicates that the Alpha Centaurians are very interested in social justice and helping in the transition of Earth towards a more trusting and nurturing global society. This is theme elaborated upon in the following

telepathic communication from an independent source: “Those from Alpha Centauri have an open society, a trusting and loving one, so they would be useful to you as you begin to design the social rules for an alternative to a combative or competitive social structure.”

The main activity of the Alpha Centurians can therefore be inferred as promoting social justice and human freedom. The global solutions that can be promoted by the Alpha Centaurians include social justice at a Global level, creating zones of peace or peace sanctuaries and human rights.

## **ACTURIANS**

The final extraterrestrial race to be examined due to their significance are the Arcturians who are described as once having seeded Earth with their members and presumably peacefully coexisted with other races. According to Andrews: “In antiquity, this planet was divided into sectors among four different groups:

Andrews goes on to describe the Arcturians as currently playing an observer role in the currently battle between extraterrestrial groups over Earth and her population. Collier describes the Arcturians as also being one of the races interacting with the Earth and they are “trying to help.” Most information on the Arcturians comes from those claiming to have telepathically communicated with them. For example, Dr. Norma Milanovich in her books, ‘We, The Arcturians,’ describe her communication with the Arcturians through a form of computer aided automatic writing. She claims the Arcturians are here to: “assist earth as it enters a New Age of spirituality. They cannot interfere with the free will or decision-making process of any earthling, but are here to educate and help raise the vibrations of all who choose to journey to the new dimension the earth is entering.”



[Author's note: when people use the word dimension it kind of throws me as well as most of humanity for a loop and I start thinking crazy. Most of us don't know what a dimension is so we think people who use this word are just spouting off. There is one fact however, and that has me a little worried and that is, our solar system has already entered the Galactic plane where billions of stars line up. This will increase cosmic and ultraviolet radiation coming to earth and it will alter all DNA in both plants and animals. In 2012 earth will be in the middle of the Galactic plane. Then there is the matter of the black rift in the middle of the galactic plane. It appears that we will be passing through this area filled with some unknown black substance.]

*“The Arcturians are the overall guides or administrators of the contact experience. They have a desire generally to see this go well. To see you learn as much as possible by this process and to assist you in any way they can. However, their affinity is to the future of the planet as a whole and they tend to have a hands-off approach as much as possible. They will tend to do the least amount of work for the greatest effect. You'll find them to be efficient and quite creative in this. They may be useful to you in learning how to play, how to wait for the right timing, and how to do the very few important things that you must do to succeed.”*

The Arcturians' main activity therefore appears to be one of integrating spiritual values with advanced technologies, and providing strategic advice in transforming planetary systems. The global solutions the Arcturians contribute to include transparent and accountable global governance; integrating global financial political and societal systems; helping humanity coordinate effectively with all extraterrestrial races, and diplomacy and conflict resolution.

In conclusion, the main activities of the Arcturians and other extraterrestrial races that lie outside that military-Industrial-Extraterrestrial complex can be summarized as follows in Table 2.

<http://www.galacticdiplomacy.com/GD-ET-Motivations...>

See Dr. Michael Salla, “Eisenhower’s 1954 meeting with Extraterrestrials: Fiftieth Anniversary of First Contact” Research Study #8 (February 12, 2004). To see the other footnotes go to end of book!

It was exterritorial involvement corrupted Earth’s DNA making it necessary to wipe the slate clean in the past. The following is a copy of the Dead Sea Scrolls that talk about the kind of mischief the gods were into.

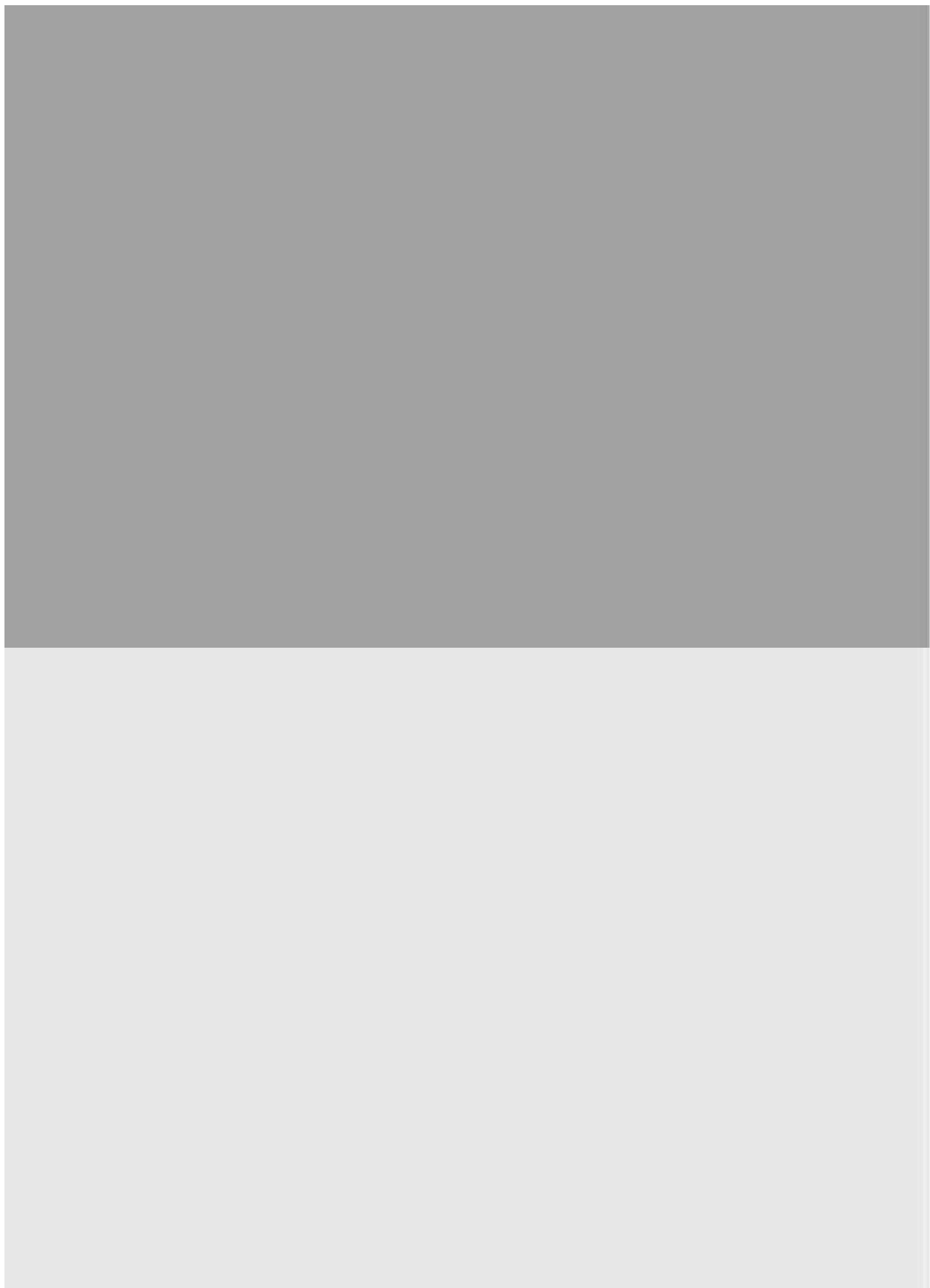
### **ZETAS:**

Zeta Reticuli 39.46 light years and Zeta Aquilae (unknown distances at this time —37 light years?) this is the star system where Betty and Barney Hill’s abductors supposedly came from and where its inhabitants have established many heavily-traveled, trade routes. Margery Fish, an extremely brilliant woman, using the data from Betty Hill’s drawing of the trade routs and the latest updated star charts constructed a three-dimensional model based upon a twelve-point match. This couldn’t be done prior to this time because new data on the location and position of stars came out in the latest star catalog. There is no way Betty Hill could have known about this because the data wasn’t available in 1958 when she observed the star chart on board the Alien craft!

The Dropa gravestones in Eastern China were placed atop graves where small skeletons were buried. They were carved to represent the shape of a craft that came to earth more than 30,000 years ago. The little people who carve the Dropa stones were hunted as food by the local Chinese inhabitants and consequently had to live in caves. They may have mixed with the indigenous populations for survival. Some of them were taken in by the local warlords who kept them as pets and referred to them as “wizards”. Chinese technology increased by leaps

and bounds shortly thereafter as 90% of everything that was ever invented came from that area of China.

## **DEAD SEA SCROLLS TEXTS**



# **The Book of Giants**

**4Q203, 1Q23, 2Q26, 4Q530-532, 6Q8**

## **Introduction and Commentary**

It is fair to say that the patriarch Enoch was as well known to the ancients as he is obscure to modern Bible readers. Besides giving his age (365 years), the book of Genesis says of him only that he “walked with God,” and afterward “he was not, because God had taken him” (Gen. 5:24). This exalted way of life and mysterious demise made Enoch into a figure of considerable fascination, and a cycle of legends grew up around him.

Many of the legends about Enoch were collected already in ancient times in several long anthologies. The most important such anthology, and the oldest, is known simply as The Book of Enoch, comprising over one hundred chapters. It still survives in its entirety (although only in the Ethiopic language) and forms an important source for the thought of Judaism in the last few centuries B.C.E. Significantly, the remnants of several almost complete copies of The Book of Enoch in Aramaic were found among the Dead Sea Scrolls, and it is clear that whoever collected the scrolls considered it a vitally important text. All but one of the five major components of the Ethiopic anthology has turned up among the scrolls. But even more intriguing is the fact that additional, previously unknown or little-known texts about Enoch were discovered at Qumran. The most important of these is The Book of Giants.

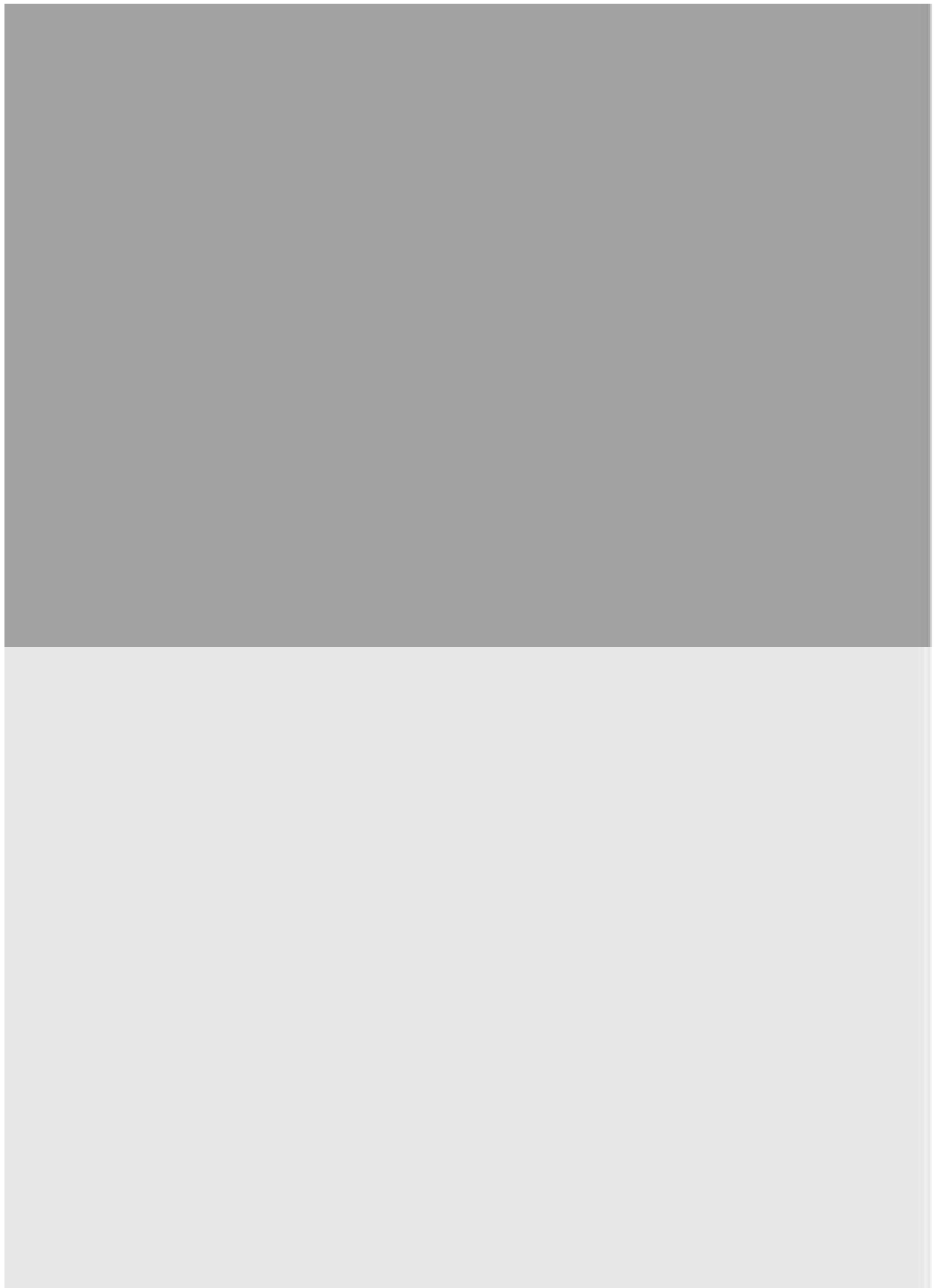
Enoch lived before the Flood, during a time when the world, in ancient imagination, was very different. Human beings lived much longer, for one thing;

Enoch's son Methuselah, for instance, attained the age of 969 years. Another difference was that angels and humans interacted freely -- so freely, in fact, that some of the angels begot children with human females. This fact is neutrally reported in Genesis (6:1-4), but other stories view this episode as the source of the corruption that made the punishing flood necessary. According to The Book of Enoch, the mingling of angel and human was actually the idea of Shernihaza, the leader of the evil angels, who lured 200 others to cohabit with women. The offspring of these unnatural unions were giants 450 feet high. The wicked angels and the giants began to oppress the human population and to teach them to do evil. For this reason God determined to imprison the angels until the final judgment and to destroy the earth with a flood. Enoch's efforts to intercede with heaven for the fallen angels were unsuccessful (1 Enoch 6-16).

*The Book of Giants retells part of this story and elaborates on the exploits of the giants, especially the two children of Shernihaza, Ohya and Hahya. Since no complete manuscript exists of Giants, its exact contents and their order remain a matter of guesswork. Most of the content of the present fragments concerns the giants' ominous dreams and Enoch's efforts to interpret them and to intercede with God on the giants' behalf. Unfortunately, little remains of the independent adventures of the giants, but it is likely that these tales were at least partially derived from ancient Near Eastern mythology. Thus the name of one of the giants is Gilgamesh, the Babylonian hero and subject of a great epic written in the third millennium B.C.E.*

**-- Michael Wise, Martin Abegg Jr., and Edward Cook, *The Dead Sea Scrolls: A New Translation*, (HarperSanFrancisco, 1996) p246-250.**

See James VanderKam's online article, The Enoch Literature for further information on the Enoch tradition and its literature. Also of interest regarding links between the Enoch tradition and the DSS community is the recent book by Gabriele Boccaccini, *Beyond the Essene Hypothesis: The Parting of the Ways between Qumran and Enochic Judaism* (available in the bookstore).



## Book of Giants -- Reconstructed Texts

*A summary statement of the descent of the wicked angels, bringing both knowledge and havoc. Compare Genesis 6:1-2, 4.*

**1Q23 Frag. 9 + 14 + 15 2[ . . . ] they knew the secrets of [ . . . ] 3[ . . . si]n was great in the earth [ . . . ] 4[ . . . ] and they killed manY [ . . ] 5[ . . . they begat] giants [ . . . ]**

*The angels exploit the fruitfulness of the earth.*

**4Q531 Frag. 3 2[ . . . everything that the] earth produced [ . . . ] [ . . . ] the great fish [ . . . ] 14[ . . . ] the sky with all that grew [ . . . ] 15[ . . . fruit of] the earth and all kinds of grain and al1 the trees [ . . . ] 16[ . . . ] beasts and reptiles . . . [al]l creeping things of the earth and they observed all [ . . . ] |8[ . . . eve]ry harsh deed and [ . . . ] utterance [ . . . ] 19[ . . . ] male and female, and among humans [ . . . ]**

*The two hundred angels choose animals on which to perform unnatural acts, including, presumably, humans.*

**1Q23 Frag. 1 + 6 [ . . . two hundred] 2donkeys, two hundred asses, two hundred . . . rams of the] 3flock, two hundred goats, two hundred [ . . . beast of the] 4field from every animal, from every [bird . . . ] 5[ . . . ] for miscegenation [ . . . ]**



*The outcome of the demonic corruption was violence, perversion, and a brood of monstrous beings. Compare Genesis 6:4.*

**4Q531 Frag. 2 [ . . . ] they defiled [ . . . ] 2[ . . . they begot] giants and monsters [ . . . ] 3[ . . . ] they begot, and, behold, all [the earth was corrupted . . . ] 4[ . . . ] with its blood and by the hand of [ . . . ] 5[giant's] which did not suffice for them and [ . . . ] 6[ . . . ] and they were seeking to devour many [ . . . ] 7[ . . . ] 8[ . . . ] the monsters attacked it.**

**4Q532 Col. 2 Frags. 1 - 6 2[ . . . ] flesh [ . . . ] 3a[. . . ] monsters [ . . . ] will be [ . . . ] 4[ . . . ] they would arise [ . . . ] lacking in true knowledge [ . . . ] because [ . . . ] 5[ . . . ] the earth [grew corrupt . . . ] mighty [ . . . ] 6[ . . . ] they were considering [ . . . ] 7[ . . . ] from the angels upon [ . . . ] 8[ . . . ] in the end it will perish and die [ . . . ] 9[ . . . ] they caused great corruption in the [earth . . . ] [ . . . this did not] suffice to [ . . . ] “they will be [ . . . ]**

*The giants begin to be troubled by a series of dreams and visions. Mahway, the titan son of the angel Barakel, reports the first of these dreams to his fellow giants. He sees a tablet being immersed in water. When it emerges, all but three names have been washed away. The dream evidently symbolizes the destruction of all but Noah and his sons by the Flood.*

**2Q26 [ . . . ] they drenched the tablet in the wa[ter . . . ] 2[ . . . ] the waters went up over the [tablet . . . ] 3[ . . . ] they lifted out the tablet from the water of [ . . . ]**

*The giant goes to the others and they discuss the dream.*

4Q530 Frag.7 [ . . . this vision] is for cursing and sorrow. I am the one who confessed 2[ . . . ] the whole group of the castaways that I shall go to [ . . . ] 3[ . . . the spirits of the sl]ain complaining about their killers and crying out 4[ . . . ] that we shall die together and be made an end of [ . . . ] much and I will be sleeping, and bread 6[ . . . ] for my dwelling; the vision and also [ . . . ] entered into the gathering of the giants 8[ . . . ]

6Q8 [ . . . ] Ohya and he said to Mahway [ . . . ] 2[ . . . ] without trembling. Who showed you all this vision, [my] brother? 3[ . . . ] Barakel, my father, was with me. 4[ . . . ] Before Mahway had finished telling what [he had seen . . . ] 5[ . . . said] to him, Now I have heard wonders! If a barren woman gives birth [ . . . ]

4Q530 Frag. 4 3[There]upon Ohya said to Ha[hya . . . ] 4[ . . . to be destroyed] from upon the earth and [ . . . ] 5[ . . . the ea]rth. When 6[ . . . ] they wept before [the giants . . . ]

4Q530 Frag. 7 3[ . . . ] your strength [ . . . ] 4[ . . . ] 5Thereupon Ohya [said] to Hahya [ . . . ] Then he answered, It is not for 6us, but for Azaiel, for he did [ . . . the children of] angels 7are the giants, and they would not let all their poved ones] be neglected [ . . . we have] not been cast down; you have strength [ . . . ]

*The giants realize the futility of fighting against the forces of heaven. The first speaker may be Gilgamesh.*

4Q531 Frag. 1 3[ . . . I am a] giant, and by the mighty strength of my arm and my own great strength 4[ . . . any]one mortal, and I have made war

against them; but I am not [ . . . ] able to stand against them, for my opponents 6[ . . . ] reside in [Heav]en, and they dwell in the holy places. And not 7[ . . . they] are stronger than I. 8[ . . . ] of the wild beast has come, and the wild man they call [me].

9[ . . . ] Then Ohya said to him, I have been forced to have a dream [ . . . ] the sleep of my eyes [vanished], to let me see a vision. Now I know that on [ . . . ] 11-12[ . . . ] Gilgamesh [ . . . ]

*Ohya's dream vision is of a tree that is uprooted except for three of its roots; the vision's import is the same as that of the first dream.*

**6Q8 Frag. 2 1three of its roots [ . . . ] [while] I was [watching,] there came [ . . . they moved the roots into] 3this garden, all of them, and not [ . . . ]**

*Ohya tries to avoid the implications of the visions. Above he stated that it referred only to the demon Azazel; here he suggests that the destruction is for the earthly rulers alone.*

4Q530 Col. 2 1concerns the death of our souls [ . . . ] and all his comrades, [and Oh]ya told them what Gilgamesh said to him 2[ . . . ] and it was said [ . . . ] “concerning [ . . . ] the leader has cursed the potentates” 3and the giants were glad at his words. Then he turned and left [ . . . ]

*More dreams afflict the giants. The details of this vision are obscure, but it bodes ill for the giants. The dreamers speak first to the monsters, then to the giants.*

Thereupon two of them had dreams 4and the sleep of their eye, fled from them, and they arose and came to [ . . . and told] their dreams, and said in the assembly of [their comrades] the monsters 6[ . . . In] my dream I was watching this very night 7[and there was a garden . . . ] gardeners and they were watering 8[ . . . two hundred trees and] large shoots came out of their root 9[ . . . ] all the water, and the fire burned all 10[the garden . . . ] They found the giants to tell them 11[the dream . . . ]

*Someone suggests that Enoch be found to interpret the vision.*

[ . . . to Enoch] the noted scribe, and he will interpret for us 12the dream. Thereupon his fellow Ohya declared and said to the giants, 13I too had a dream this night, O giants, and, behold, the Ruler of Heaven came down to earth 14[ . . . ] and such is the end of the dream. [Thereupon] all the giants [and monsters! grew afraid 15and called Mahway. He came to them and the giants pleaded with him and sent him to Enoch 16[the noted scribe]. They said to him, Go [ . . . ] to you that 17[ . . . ] you have heard his voice. And he said to him, He wil1 [ . . . and] interpret the dreams [ . . . ] Col. 3 3[ . . . ] how long the giants have to live. [ . . . ]

*After a cosmic journey Mahway comes to Enoch and makes his request.*

[ . . . he mounted up in the air] 4like strong winds, and flew with his hands like eagles . . . he left behind] 5the inhabited world and passed over Desolation, the great desert [ . . . ] 6and Enoch saw him and hailed him, and Mahway said to him [ . . . ] 7hither and thither a second time to Mahway [ . . . The giants awaig 8your words, and all the monsters of the earth. If [ . . . ] has been carried [ . . . ] 9from the days of [ . . . ] their [ . . . ] and they will be added [ . . . ] 10[ . . . ] we would know from you their meaning [ . . . ] 11[ . . . two hundred tr]ees that from heaven [came down . . . ]

*Enoch sends back a tablet with its grim message of judgment, but with hope for repentance.*

**4Q530 Frag. 2 The scribe [Enoch . . . ] 2[ . . . ] 3a copy of the second tablet that [Epoch] se[nt . . . ] 4in the very handwriting of Enoch the noted scribe [ . . . In the name of God the great] 5and holy one, to Shemihaza and all [his companions . . . ] 6let it be known to you that not [ . . . ] 7and the things you have done, and that your wives [ . . . ] 8they and their sons and the wives of [their sons . . . ] 9by your licentiousness on the earth, and there has been upon you [ . . . and the land is crying out] 10and complaining about you and the deeds of your children [ . . . ] 11the harm that you have done to it. [ . . . ] 12until Raphael arrives, behold, destruction [is coming, a great flood, and it will destroy all living things] 13and whatever is in the deserts and the seas. And the meaning of the matter [ . . . ] 14upon you for evil. But now, loosen the bonds bi[nding you to evil . . . ] 15and pray.**

*A fragment apparently detailing a vision that Enoch saw.*

**4Q531 Frag. 7 3[ . . . great fear] seized me and I fell on my face; I heard his voice [ . . . ] 4[ . . . ] he dwelt among human beings but he did not learn from them [ . . . ]**

## **CHAPTER SIX**

## CREATION AND THE PRE-DILUVIAN WORLD

From creation to the Flood was a period of about 1700 years that witnessed the ‘intergalactic’ wars of the B’nai Elohim while their hybrid offspring, the Nephilim, caused havoc upon the earth. Zecharia Sitchin limits the meaning of two Hebrew words, Elohim and Nephilim. Elohim is plural, literally meaning gods; when applied to men or spirits it’s plural. When used to identify an individual its usage implies the plurality of majesties, and not multiple personality. This noun was applied to individuals such as the Adonai Yehowah and Moshe; who neither suffer MPD. Thus Yehowah can be identified as Elohim Elohim (God of gods). Nephilim conveys the idea of ‘falling’. The object is not that the Nephilim fell from the stars, but that they were men-fellers, or monstrously large bullies (giants).

The b’nai Elohim (sons of God) were gods themselves, once as representatives of the chief (Elohim, Yahweh and later, as imposters. The Sumerians thought of them as Anunnaki. In scenes reminiscent in the social dynamics of the mutinous survivors of the Bounty, they fought amongst themselves. They copulated with human women and produced a hybrid offspring called Nephilim; remains of the Nephilim unearthed today measure them up to 14’ tall with grotesquely distorted skulls. The Nephilim were the demigods of ancient myths.

The Adonai Yahweh, as God of Gods, decided upon the elimination of perversity and pandemic violence by means of an earth-wide flood. It was circa 4350BC when Ha-Elohim Elohim used Nibiru’s influence on earth in a closer than normal fly-by. The water canopy that was held in suspension in earth’s atmosphere by a woven membrane would have created a greenhouse.

During Nibiru’s (Venus) fly-by the space debris which accompanied its wake, became comets which hurtled into earth’s atmosphere perforated the membrane

and caused a deluge from above. Simultaneously, the gravitational pull from Nibiru (Venus or Sirius?) drew subterranean and ocean upwards, causing even more flooding. The landmasses were then contiguous; the reverse of today, and mountains weren't nearly as high as today. The sun's light was fully shaded, the moon reflected the blood-red color of Nibiru and the burning comets whistled earthward looked like stars (a new phenomenon then, but today called shooting stars). As the pole shift occurred an incredible vibration of the earth caused men to think that the powers of the heavens were shaking. And from this literalism came the later figurative usage in countless cultures to describe adversity and apocalypticism. No other global cataclysm has recurred since 4350BC.

Two Anunnaki half brothers named EA. and YHWH along with their girl friends Isis and their pilot Anubis (a cloned dog with arms) came from the Sirius star system in a ship filled with water. The water was necessary to shield them from space radiation which is equivalent to 200 REM's per hour or about twenty chest-X-rays an hour. Maybe they came in several ships and maybe there were more of them we don't know. In Genesis the Bible talks about the many sons of man. Where these the sons of God and man? Since the Gods EA and YHWH were half brothers and related, one scenario would be that their parents wanted to get rid of them and sent them off to another planet so that they wouldn't have to face the death sentence for crimes they committed on their home planet. Another scenario might be that their planet was threatened by Sirius B going neutron or the event that happened in Orion about three million years ago. Upon arrival they got into a dispute over world domination. I can't see the government of their home planet sending them to Earth if they were related so I assume their parents must have sent them.

The whole scenario of space travelers coming to earth as their world is being destroyed is reminds me of the Superman comics that my generation grew up with more than fifty years ago. Jorel a scientist on the planet Krypton and his loving wife (can't remember her name) put their infant son in a sealed capsule and shot him off into space knowing that once he left the intense gravity of his home planet he would be invulnerable and have super-human strength. Upon arriving on planet Earth the infant was found by Clark and Martha Kent who took him onto their home and raised him as their own. They soon discovered that



he was indestructible when they tried to cut his hair the scissors broke.

Ancient Sumarian translations say that the Anunnaki came here to mine gold that they burnt into the white powder to use as food and to use for the cloning of other life forms. They tried extracting it from sea-water but the technology didn't produce enough to for their needs so they went to South Africa to mine the yellow stuff. They tried using the indigenous species as laborers but they weren't smart enough to use a shovel so in order to get more gold they created the first man using some of their own DNA and they called him Adam.

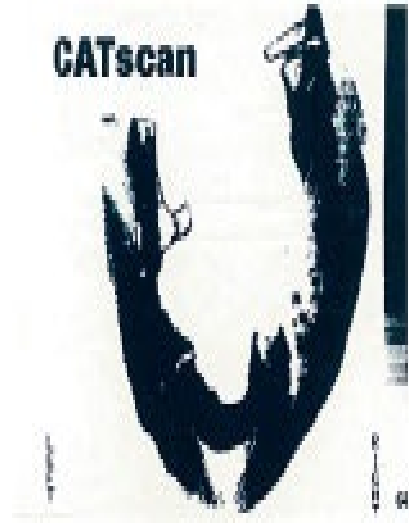
There is no mention of how many men they had to clone to get one right. Then using some of Adam's DNA (a rib bone) they cloned Eve as a helpmeet who would be genetically compatible for Adam to have offspring. The first people became know as the Son's of man, who performed the great feats and made the legends.

Some of the sons of man were giants (Titans) seven to ten feet tall. There are caves in Colorado filled with over 100,000 mummies that are seven to ten feet tall with red hair and double rows of teeth. There are other caves throughout the western United States containing lesser quantities of these giant mummies. The double rows of teeth signify that they were meat eaters or man-eaters. Indian legends say they ate the flesh of men.

As soon as these caves are discovered, they are covered up again by government agents, because they don't fit the accepted paradigms being taught in our schools. The Sioux Indians legends talk about a great, war and how they defeated the giants.

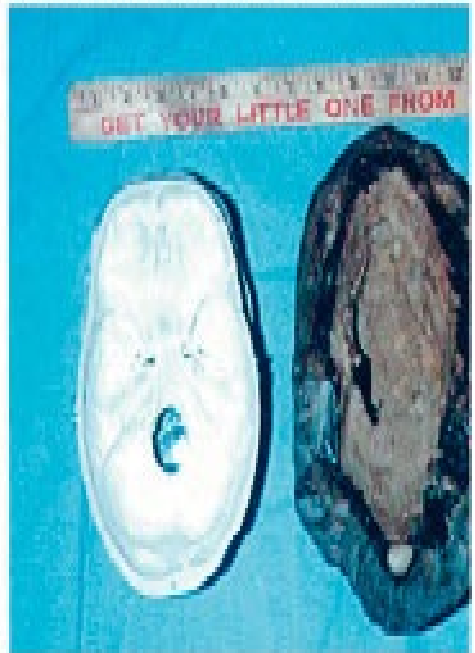
## **MAN, OLDER THAN COAL**

Complete modern human-like skeletons were found in strata dating back thirty-to-sixty million years that scientists cannot explain. To see actual photographs of these ancient bones go on the web and look up Ed Conrad.ORG Ed Conrad may have discovered what looks like modern human bones dating back to the Pleistocene Era.



## Oldest Human Skull

The late Wilton Krogman, author of "The Human Skeletal Forensic Medicine," holds what is identified as "the world's oldest human skull." It was discovered by Ed Conard between coal veins.



American Indian Legend says we are living in the fourth world—meaning there were three other civilizations before us. Mankind has been on earth ‘tens’ or even ‘hundreds of thousands’ of years before our recorded history began. If you believe the normal sized human skulls found in coal then man has been around millions of years.

In South Africa, miners uncovered hundreds of strange metallic spheres with parallel grooves around their equators—deep within mine shafts. Where these metallic spheres came from and how they became located deep underground is a total mystery? Once again these metallic spheres are thought to be ‘hundreds’ of thousands of years old—possibly much older.

In 1852 a bell-shaped vessel was blown out of 15-feet of solid rock by workmen while excavating just outside Boston, Massachusetts. This enigmatic object was beautifully inlaid with pure silver and decorated with imagery of flowers and flowing vines. Pictures of this incredibly well crafted object still hang in several ‘curio’ museums today, but exactly how this unusual vessel had become entombed in solid rock, possibly ‘hundreds of thousands’ of years ago still remains a puzzling riddle.

In 1871 the Smithsonian Institution reported that Miners uncovered copper coins in a mineshaft 114 feet beneath the surface of Marshall County Illinois. In 1889, a small human figure was unearthed 300 feet below the surface of Nampa, Idaho. In 1891, The Morrisonville Times in Illinois reported that a Mrs. S. W. Culp broke open a large piece of coal while stoking a furnace and found a ten-inch gold chain of exquisite workmanship embedded deep inside it.

On April 2 1897, the Daily News of Omaha, Nebraska reported that coal miners had found large intricate stone carving, some displaying human faces, at a depth of 130 feet. In 1912 a large iron cup was discovered embedded in a large chunk

of coal in Oklahoma.

In 1928, coal miners uncovered a solid wall of perfectly polished stone blocks two miles beneath the surface of Heavener, Oklahoma. In 1868, a similar wall of smooth, polished stone blocks was uncovered in a coal mine located near Hammondville, Ohio.

In the Middle East, an ancient clay Bessel with inserted copper rods has been uncovered that remarkably produces electricity. This strange object has been affectionately termed the “Baghdad Battery” and is believed to be thousands of years old.

Complicated parts of machines with intricate gears have been discovered on the bottom of the Mediterranean Sea, encrusted by thousands of years of marine growth. In the 1950’s a 50-thousand-year-old geode was sliced open to reveal what appears to be an embedded spark plug.

These are only a few examples of the hundreds of ‘out of place’ remnants of technology and artifacts that have been uncovered over the years. All conclusively demonstrate that advanced civilizations lived on this planet before our recorded history began. Clearly, there is much more detail about the past history of our world that we do not understand.

Unfortunately, most of, if not all of these arcane discoveries have been ‘swept’ under the rug by modern-day scientists—who refuse to consider that our current version of history is willfully altered.

I know the legends of eight to ten-foot-tall red mummies with double rows of

teeth are true because more than twenty years ago I hadn't read anything about the mummies in Colorado and Utah.







**Australopithecus**



**Meganthropus**



**You**

**Your chimp**









**THIS PROVES THAT EVOLUTION IS A FLAT OUT LIE!**

**CONSIDER THIS STATEMENT FROM THE SPIES THAT WENT INTO CANAAN TO CHECK OUT THE NEW ISRAEL.**

**[Num 13:31] But the men who had gone up with him said, “We cannot attack these people; they are too strong for us.”**

**[Num 13:32] So they spread discouraging reports among the Israelites about the land they had scouted, saying, “The land that we explored is a country that consumes its inhabitants. And all the people we saw there are huge men,**

**[Num 13:33] veritable giants (the Anakim were a race of giants);**

**we felt like mere grasshoppers, and so we must have seemed to them.”**

**[Deu 1:28] What shall we meet with up there? Our kinsmen have made us fainthearted by reporting that the people are stronger and taller than we, and their cities are large and fortified to the sky; besides, they saw the Anakim there.’**

**HERE ARE A COUPLE OF INTERESTING NOTES,**

**[2 Pet 2:4] For if God did not spare the angels when they sinned,**

**but condemned them to the chains of Tartarus and handed them over to be**

**kept for judgment;**

**THIS IN LEGEND IS WHERE SOME OF THE TITANS OF MYTHOLOGY WERE CHAINED, ON THE WALLS OF TARTARUS. ANOTHER IS:**

**[Luke 10:18] Jesus said, "I have observed Satan fall like lightning from the sky.**

**THIS IS THE LEGEND OF VULCAN BEING CAST OUT FROM MOUNT OLYMPUS AND HE WAS THE FORGER METALSMITH OF THE OLYMPIC GODS. WHERE THIS VERSE COMES IN,**

**[Gen 4:22] Zillah, on her part, gave birth to Tubalcain,**

**the ancestor of all who forge instruments of bronze and iron. The sister of Tubalcain was Naamah.**

With the right Wisdom, God given, you see some things differently than most people, understandably.

**THE YEARS GIVEN ABOVE, ON THE WELD PRISM, ARE REAL,**

**NOT MIS-UNDERSTOOD OR MIS-TRANSLATED. THEY WENT BY SOLAR / CELESTIAL CALENDER, NOT LUNAR.**

**OTHERS TRY TO DISTRACT YOU WITH FALSE INFO OR**

**THEY HONESTLY DO NOT KNOW EVEN THOUGH THEY MAY BE TEACHERS.**

**SOLAR CALENDER / CYCLE YEAR IS EQUIVILANT TO 52 LUNAR CYCLE YEARS. METHUSALAH LIVED 969 YEARS.**

**[Gen 5:27]**

**The whole lifetime of Methuselah was nine hundred and sixty-nine years; then he died.**

**969 SOLAR YEARS**

**X 52 LUNAR YEARS**

**= 50388 HUMAN YEARS**

**SO YOU SEE, THE YEARS GIVEN ARE EASILY POSSIBLE.**

Here is a simple example of how all of us play a part in the makeup of the universe.

[Genesis 5:5] The whole lifetime of Adam was nine hundred and thirty years; then he died. [930] Adam is viewed as God to some groups and or the father of the human race—the sun god? Big deal!

Check this out, the sun is 93,000,000 million miles from us. Is this just a



coincidence?

**Dave Nixon, a personal friend of mine an avid, outdoorsmen told me this story:**

Dave and his son were canoeing in Prince William Sound, Alaska when they found a cave filled with eight red-haired mummies. The Indian Chief of a nearby village told him that this one particular island was a sacred burial ground and not to go there but they went there anyway. The two men stopped on the island for lunch. Later on Dave climbed the rocks and squeezed through a narrow crack, which lead into a cave. He didn't have a flashlight with him and was startled when he brushed up against something that felt like a person. He lit his lighter and was startled to see eight red-haired mummies in a sitting position lined up against the cave wall.

Dave removed a small tape measure in his pocket and proceeded to measure. After measuring the shin, thigh and backbones he determined the mummies must have stood seven to eight feet tall. --Dave Nixon, naturalist and outdoorsman.

A few thousand years after the Gods created mankind from indigenous species using some of their own DNA, a certain rivalry between them. E.A. wanted to give mankind technology to help them out while YHWH wanted to keep them as sex slaves and worker animals to build temples and mine gold, which the Gods eat to maintain their immortality and God-like powers.

The gods ate the white-powder-of-gold, which is gold burnt into the white powder in an electric ark at 5,600 degree temperatures. (See my book Philosopher's Stone. The white-powder-of-gold or m-state gave them their immortality and enhanced brain powers. It also enabled them to exist in higher dimensions or energy states and access the plane of Sharon at will.

Having the ability to live in this higher state enables one to see the future as well as all events in the past. This ability is limited to two or three thousand years for future events because of probability errors. (See Bible codes and Nostrodamis data.)

They also used the Ark itself to communicate with their brothers back home. The inter-dimensional ORME atoms in the ark have the ability to transmit information vast distances to the other side of the galaxy in one Planck second. They didn't have to wait decades or hundreds of years to get an answer. Communication with the ark was an instantaneous brainwave download. However, in order to get set up to do this in the first place some of them had to travel to the designated planet in spaceships.

The communication could be sent in the form of a holographic image instantly appearing over the ark on their home planet or with the aid of a special antenna attached to the top of the ark they could beam themselves back and forth. A depiction of this antenna is on the temple walls at Abados, in Egypt.

Prior to that time Atlanteans flew about in ships powered by a white stone antigravity powder set in gimbals. This stone was energized (controlled) by the initiates or priest pilots. Edward Cace spoke cryptically of an Atlantean substance called firestone used to generate energy. It has been likened by some to the radioactive materials employed in modern times to produce nuclear power. As Cayce explained, in a reading given in 1935 more than a decade before the first public demonstration of atomic energy; "The preparation of this stone was solely in the hands of the initiates of the rituals at the times. The entity was among those who directed the influence of the radiation which arose in the form of rays that were invisible to the eye but acted upon the stones themselves as set in the motivation forces." The vehicles were impelled by the concentration of rays from the stone which was centered in the vehicle."

## THE NAGAS

Ancient texts about the Ramah Empire claim to have had amazing flying machines called Vimana over ten thousand years ago and space vehicles in which humans traveled to distant planets. All this and more is mentioned in one of India's oldest documents, the Mahabharata. In this text extraterrestrial are describes as preferring to stay on earth while the humans did most of the space exploration. David Hatcher Childress writes: "...Several historical records claim that Indian culture has been around for literally tens of thousands of years. Yet, until 1920, all the "experts" agreed that the origins of the Indian civilization should be placed within a few hundred years of Alexander the Grate's expedition to the subcontinent in 327 BC. However, that was before several great cities like Harappa and Mohenjo-Daro (Mound of the Dead), Kot Diji, Kalibanga and Lothal were discovered and excavated. Lothal, a former port city now miles inland from the ocean, was discovered in Gujarat, western India, just in the late 20th century. These discoveries have forced archeologists to push back the dates for the origin of Indian civilization by thousands of years---in line with what the Indians have insisted all along." "A wonder to modern-day researchers, the cities were highly developed and advanced. The way that each city was laid out in regular blocks, with streets crossing each other at right angels and with the entire city laid out in sections, gives archeologists cause to believe that the cities were conceived as a whole before they were built-a remarkable early example of city planning. Even more remarkable is that the plumbing system/sewage systems were so sophisticated--- superior to those found in Pakistan, India and many Asian countries today. Sewers were covered, and most homes had private toilets and running water. Furthermore the sewage and water systems were kept separate."

Atlantis, well known from Plato's writings and ancient Egyptian records, apparently existed in the mid-Atlantic and was a highly technological and patriarchal civilization.

The Osirian civilization existed in the Mediterranean basin and northern Africa,

according to esoteric doctrine and archeological evidence, and is generally known as pre-dynastic Egypt. The Mediterranean was flooded when Atlantis sank and it filled up with water.

The Ramah Empire flourished during the same period, according to esoteric tradition, fading out in the millennium after the destruction of the Atlantic continent. As noted above, the ancient Indian epics described a series of horrific wars-wars that could have been fought between ancient India and Atlantis, or perhaps a third party in the Gobi region of western China. The Mahabharata and the Drona Parva speak of the war and of the weapons used: great fireballs that could destroy a whole city; “Kapila’s Glance”, which could burn 50,000 men to ashes in seconds; and flying spears that could run whole “cities full of forts”, The Ramah Empire was started by the Nagas (Naacals) who had come into India from Burma and ultimately from the Motherland to the east”-or so Colonel James Churchward was told. After settling the Deccan Plateau in northern India, they made their capitol in the ancient city of Deccan, where the modern city of Nagpur stands today.

The empire of the Nagas apparently began to extend all over northern India to include the cities of Harappa, Mohenjo Daro and Kott Diji (now in Pakistan), as well as Lothal., Kalibanga, Mathura and possibly other cities such as Benares, Ayodha and Pataliputra.

The “Great Teachers” or “Masters” who were the benevolent aristocracy of the Ramah civilization led these cities. Today they are generally called “Priest-Kings” of the Indus Valley civilization, and a number of statues of these so-called gods have been discovered. In reality, these were apparently men whose mental and physical powers were of a degree that seems incredible to most people of today. It was at the height of power for both the Ramah Empire and Atlantis when the war allegedly broke out, seemingly because of Atlantis’s attempt to subjugate Ramah. According to Lemurian Fellowship lesson materials, the populace, surrounding Mu Lemuria predates the other civilizations. It eventually split into two opposing factions, those who prized

practicality and those who prized spirituality. The citizenry, or educated elite, of Mu itself was balanced equally in these two qualities. The citizenry encouraged the other groups to immigrate to uninhabited lands. Those who prized spirituality eventually ended up in India. The Atlanteans, a patriarchal civilization with an extremely materialistic, technologically oriented culture, deemed themselves “Masters of the World” and eventually sent a well-equipped army to India in order to subjugate the Ramah Empire and bring it under the suzerainty of Atlantis. One account of the battle, related by the Lemurian Fellowship, tell how the Ramah Empire Priest-Kings defeated the Atlanteans. Equipped with a formidable force and a “fantastic array of weapons”, the Atlanteans landed in their vailixi outside of the Ramah cities, got their troops in order and sent a message to the ruling Priest-King of the city that he should surrender. The Priest-King sent word back to the Atlantean General: “We of India have no quarrel with you of Atlantis. We ask only that we be permitted to follow our own way of life.”

Regarding the ruler’s mild request as a confession of weakness and expecting an easy victory as the Ramah Empire does not possess the technology of war or the aggressiveness of the Atlanteans-the Atlanteans General sent another message. “We shall not destroy your land with the mighty weapons at our command, provided you pay sufficient tribute and accept the ruler ship of Atlantis.” The Priest-King responded humbly again, seeking to avert war: We of India do not believe in war and strife, peace being our ideal. Neither would we destroy or your soldiers who but follow orders. However, if you persist in your determination to attack us without cause and merely for the purpose of conquest, you will leave us no recourse but to destroy you and all of your leaders. Depart, and leave us in peace.

Arrogantly, the Atlanteans did not believe that the Indians had the power to stop them, certainly not the technical means. At dawn, the Atlantean army began to march on the city. From a high viewpoint, the Priest-King sadly watched the army advance. Then he raised his arms heavenward, and using particular mental technique he caused the General and then each officer in order of rank to drop dead in his tracks, perhaps of some sort of heart failure. In a panic, and without leaders, the remaining Atlantean force fled to the waiting vailixi and retreated in

terror to Atlantis. Not one man was lost in the siege of the Ramah city. While this may be but fanciful conjecture, the Indian epics go on to tell the rest of the horrible story, and things do not turn out well for Ramah. Assuming the above story is true, Atlantis was not pleased at the humiliating defeat and therefore used it's most powerful and destructive weapon, quite-possibly an atomic-type weapon!

Consider these verses from the Mahabharata:

“... (It was) a single projectile Charged with the power of the Universe. An incandescent column of smoke and flame as bright as the thousand suns rose in its entire splendor.”

“...It was an unknown weapon, an iron thunderbolt, a gigantic messenger of death, which reduced to ashes the entire race of the Vrishnis and the Andhakas.”  
“...The corpses were so burned as to be unrecognizable the hair and nails fell out; Pottery broke without apparent cause, and the birds turned white.”

“After a few hours all foodstuffs were infected...to escape from this fire the soldiers threw themselves in streams to wash themselves and their equipment.”

In the way we traditionally view ancient history, it seems absolutely incredible that there was an atomic war approximately 10,000 years ago. And yet, of what else could they be speaking? Perhaps this is just a poetic way to describe cavemen clubbing each other to death; after all, that is what we are told the ancient past was like. Until the bombing of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, modern mankind could not imagine any weapon as horrible and devastating as those described in the ancient Indian texts. Yet, they very accurately described the effects of an atomic explosion. Radioactive poisoning will make hair and nails fall out. Immersing oneself in water gives some respite, though is not a cure.

Interestingly, Manhattan Project chief scientist Dr. J. Robert Oppenheimer was known to be familiar with ancient Sanskrit literature. In an interview conducted after he watched the first atomic test, he quoted from the Bhagavad Gita: 'Now I am become death, the destroyer of worlds.' I suppose we all felt that way.

When asked in an interview at Rochester University seven years after the Alamogordo nuclear test whether that was the first atomic bomb ever to be detonated, his reply was: Well, yes, in modern history.

Incredible as it may seem, archeologists have found evidence in India and Pakistan, indicating that some cities were destroyed in atomic explosions. When excavations of Harappa and Mohenjo-Daro reached the street level, they discovered skeletons scattered about the cities, many holding hands and sprawling in the streets as if some instant, horrible doom had taken place. People were lying, unburied, in the streets of the city. And these skeletons are thousands of years old, even by traditional archaeological standards. What could cause such a thing? Why did the bodies not decay or get eaten by wild animals? Furthermore, there is no apparent cause of a physically violent death.

These skeletons are among the most radioactive ever found, on par with those at Nagasaki and Hiroshima. At one site, Soviet scholars found a skeleton, which had a radioactive level fifty times greater than normal. The Russian archaeologist A. Gorbovsky mentions the high incidence of radiation associated with the skeletons in his 1966 book, Riddles of Ancient History. Furthermore, thousands of fused lumps, christened "black stones", have been found at Mohenjo-Daro. These appear to be fragments of clay vessels that melted together in extreme heat. Other cities have been found in northern India, which show indications of explosions of great magnitude. One such city, found between the Ganges and the mountains of Rajmahal, seems to have been subjected to intense heat. Huge masses of walls and foundations of the ancient city are fused together, latterly vitrified! And since there is no indication of a volcanic eruption at Mohenjo-Daro or at the other cities, the intense heat to melt

clay vessels can only be explained by an atomic blast or some other known weapon. If we accept the Lemurian Fellowship stories as fact, then Atlantis wanted to waste no time with the Priest-Kings of Ramah and their mental tricks. In terrifying revenge, they utterly destroyed the Ramah Empire, leaving no country even to pay tribute to them. The areas around the cities of Harappa and Mohenjo-Daro have also been desolated in the past, though agriculture takes place to a limited extent in the vicinity today. Is it said in esoteric literature that Atlantis at the same time or shortly afterwards. Also attempted to subjugate a civilization in the area of the Gobi Desert, which was then a fertile plane. By using so-called scalar wave weaponry and firing through the center of the earth, they wiped out their adversaries-and possibly themselves at the same time!

Much speculation naturally exists in connection with remote history. We may never actually know the complete truth, though ancient texts still in existence are certainly a good start.

Atlantis met its own doom by sinking into the ocean in a mighty cataclysm-not too long after the war with the Ramah Empire, I imagine.

Kashmir is also connected with the fantastic war that destroyed the Ramah Empire in ancient times. The massive ruins of a temple called Parshaspur can be found just outside Srinagar. It is a scene of total destruction. Huge blocks of stone are scattered about a wide area, giving the impression of exploding annihilation. Did some fantastic weapon during destroy Parshaspur on of the horrendous battles detailed in the Mahabharata?

Another curious sign of an ancient nuclear war in India is a giant crater near Bombay. The nearly circular 2,154-meter-diameter Lonar crater located 400 kilometers northeast of Bombay and aged at less than 50,000 years old, could be related to nuclear warfare of antiquity. No trace of any meteorite material, etc., has ever been found at the site or in the vicinity, and this is the world's only known impact "crater" in basalt. Indications of a great shock (from a pressure of



600,000 atmospheres) and intense, abrupt heat (indicated by basalt glass spherules) can be ascertained from the site.

Orthodoxy cannot of course, concede nuclear possibilities for such craters, even in the absence of any material meteorite or related evidence. If such geologically recent craters as the Lonar are meteoric origin, then why don't such tremendous meteorites fall today? The Earth's atmosphere 50,000 years ago probably was not much different from today's, so a lighter atmosphere cannot be advanced as a hypothesis to explain an immense-sized meteorite, which of course would be considerably reduced by heat oxidation within a gaseous heavy atmosphere. American space consultant Pat Frank, to the effect that some of the Hugh craters on the Earth might be scars from ancient nuclear explosions, advanced a theory!

The echoes of ancient atomic warfare in southern Asia continue to this day, with India and Pakistan currently threatening each other. Modern India is proud of its nukes, likening them to "Ram's Arrow". Similarly, Pakistan would love to use its Islamic atomic bombs on India. Ironically, Kashmir, possibly the site of an earlier atomic war, is the focus of this conflict. Will the past repeat itself in Pakistan and India?" There is always the possibility that this has happened before. Deja' vu!

## **MORE ON THE NAGAS**

In the 1950's A Pennsylvania auto worker by the name of Richard Shaver wrote millions of words about underground beings who kidnapped thousands of humans each year, kept them in cages and controlled their minds with ancient ray machines. They also performed all sorts of perverted sex with them and actually ate the flesh off their bones when there were still alive. This ancient elder race is the degenerate descendants of Atlantis and lives in great underground caverns. There are 5-million of them. This degenerate race has lost most of its building technology but they still operate ancient flying machines.

From time to time they come out of vents in Antarctica and near Mt. Shasta. Other vents in Greenland and Tibet are known as Agartha. Several people have reported them coming up from the ground to engage incoming ships from space. The aerial battles have even showered pieces of hot metal and other material upon the earth.

Due to its extreme age Earth is known by the majority of space travelers as the "The Great Tomb." Earth is marked as such on the star maps of visitors who come here from other star systems.

Earth's most primitive people think the Earth is a great storehouse of forgotten things.

The two races which live underground have been using humans as pawns in a deadly game that has lasted for thousands of years. At present they are putting corrupt thoughts into the heads of world leaders causing them to commit evil."

## ***ASHTAR***

"At the core of your planet there dwells a greatly degenerate race, an astral race which is degenerate not so much in science, but in every moral respect as you know and understand it. They are capable of space flight within the astral regions around the Earth but are earthbound. They are the forces of Eronus whom you call Satan. They emerge at the South Pole on your surface. They have allies who are without morals and without mercy. I give you this information so that you will be aware of their existence. I enjoin you to forever close any searchers into their astral activity in the interest of your own safety."-Trevor James Constable's, they live in the Sky.

There is a recurring idea in western literature that these cavern dwellers will come to the surface and take over the world.

## ***GENESIS***

Ten-thousand-years went by and the world was populated with man and the sons of man who built a great civilization which planned and built whole cities, monuments to the stars and even developed space travel. They colonized the Moon, Venus, and Mars and sent expeditions into deep space. Eventually word got around that that there was a great civilization on earth and visitors from other star systems started to arrive in great numbers. YHWH got mad at the sons of man (Genesis) who were worshipping 76 other gods and went off to Mesopotamia to create the MUCH SMALLER IN STATURE Hebrew and Arab races from the seeds of Abraham. This is why evolution is taught in school!

In retribution YHWH is credited with bring the flood which killed of most of mankind and marked the end of the Sirian ice age. Did Sirius have something to do with the ice age? Yes it does because we have made hundred of orbits around the Sirius and Procyon star clusters.

E.A. relocated to the area between the present-day Afghanistan and Tibet borders where he built a temple to his beloved wife Mauri (MARY) and created the Chinese, Tibetan and Japanese races. There is a stone temple standing in this temple today with a statue of Mauri wearing kind of heavy-looking space suit head gear. Zecharia Sitchin says 'it looks like it would enable her to go far in the Universe'. Both Christians and Muslims travel great distances to pay their respects at this shrine.

## YHWH

YHWH tests Abraham's obedience by telling Abraham to kill his own son by offering him up as a living sacrifice. YHWH steps in at the last moment and provides a lamb substitute. Eventually YHWH formed a covenant with Abraham saying; "I will multiply thy seed like the stars in the sky." Both the Jews and the Arab races came from the seeds of Abraham and his brother. Arabs and Jews are brothers and half-brothers.

A few thousand years later Moses came along. Together with the help of YHWH he genetically upgraded the Hebrew race by killing off all the older generation. He told them they will never see the Promised Land and walked them around in the wilderness until the old generation died. He did this to kill off the old religions such as Bal. During these 40-years in the wilderness he fed the younger generations the manna the white-powder-of-gold (burnt gold at 5,600 degrees temperatures) which corrected their DNA and raised their intelligence.

In the book of Exodus when Moses came down from Mt. Sinai, he was hungry and grouchy from fasting forty days. The Hebrews hadn't learned a thing. They had made a golden idol of a cow. Moses ordered his metal smith Bazaleal to burn the golden idol into the white powder and throw it into the stream and he made the Hebrew children drink thereof. This was to make them smarter!

Later on in Exodus YHWH sends a band of Hebrews to spy on his brother in the Promised Land which he fully intended to take away forcefully using his Hebrew Soldiers. E.A. was a great deal more technically inclined than his half-brother and had set up a stargate to transport humans and Anunnaki to their home planet and other places in other star systems where they had set up colonies. [I hope they have fared better than us here on Earth.]

In 1934 (when FDR sent Nick Roerich to Mongolia in search of the Grail) archaeologist Walter Andrae discovered a magnificent 3,200 year-old statue of Mari at the site of her temple in Syria. Called The Goddess with a Vase, Mari is holding a Grail cup and wearing a helmet that Zechariah Sitchin says could make her go far into the universe. She wears a cluster of blue stones at her neck.

## **THE KOLBRIN BIBLE**

Constantine the first was born and educated in Great Britain with the Kolbrin bible. He was taught guerrilla warfare and how to read the ancient Neget; the language of Heber, father of Abraham Isaac and Jacob who wrote the Kolbrin Bible. Later on Constantine was the Roman Emperor in power at the time of Jesus' crucifixion and refused to commute his sentence.

Scota was the caretaker and teacher of Moses when he was growing up in Egypt. After Moses was banished to the wilderness for 40 years for killing an Egyptian overseer Scota went to Great Britain. The islands of Scotland are named for Scota. This bit of history is written in the Kolbrin Bible.

A thousand years later John the Baptist's head was taken to England and buried beneath Roseland Chappell by the Knights Templers. The Knights Templers use of the skull and crossbones flag on their ships symbolized John the Baptist. The Templers had the first banks in Europe and amassed tremendous wealth over the years. Previous to that they dug up the enormous treasures beneath Solomon's Temple in the Holy land including the Ark of the Covenant and transported it to someplace in southern France. Many think it is still hidden in the mountain caves near Languedoc. Over the years the Catholic Church had become indebted to the Templer banks. The Knights Templers had their own religion which was different from the Catholics and they used the Kolbrin Bible. They believed that John the Baptist was the true savior. For these reasons the Catholic Church wanted sent their warriors to kill off the Knights Templers and take their wealth.

It is quite possible that the Kolbrin Bible is older than the Old Testament.

***“ISTAR (star of heaven)”***

“Origin Mesopotamian (Babylonian-Akkadian) {Iraq} Goddess of fertility and war. Known period of worship circa 2500 BC until circa 200 AD.”

“Istar’s or Mari’s centers range throughout Mesopotamia particularly at Babylon and Nineveh, with smaller sanctuaries across a more extensive area of the ancient world. Mari is depicted on cylinder seals and seal impressions; limestone carvings, etc.

Literary sources; cuneiform texts including ‘The descent of Istar’, Gilgamesh and Etana; temple hymns. Istar is probably the most significant and influential all of the ancient, Near Eastern goddesses. She is the counterpart of, and largely takes over from, the Sumerian Inana. She is the daughter, in separate traditions, of the moon god Sin and of the god of heaven Anu. She is generally depicted with wings and with weapon cases at her shoulders. She may carry a double-headed mace-scimitar embellished with lion heads and is frequently accompanied by a lion. She is symbolized by an eight-pointed star.”

Mari put on her helmet when she tended the pillar in which lived her husband; a wise serpent called E.A. by the Sumerians. Myths said he could drill holes in space. Mari and E.A. are prototypes for Eve and the Serpent, Yahweh’s antagonists in the Hebrew Garden of Eden story. As many researchers profess, Eden and Atlantis are the same. E.A. is her serpent king (called Poseidon). It was ultimately the Cathars’s linkage with Mari and EA and their Aryan or Atlantean connection that assured their extermination. They were the latest casualties in an ancient blood feud among the gods of Eden.

On one side is EA the great Anunnaki scientist featured in the Sumerian epic poems romanticized in the works of Sitchin. The Gnostics called him the Great light. He came to earth in search of raw materials in the company of a group of gods called Anunnaki, the sons of the great Anu.

Sitchin maintains EA genetically modified the human race as a slave race. He was opposed in this endeavor by his half-brother, Enlil, who responded to EA's later transmutation of a select few of the human element into a god-like being by sending the Flood, wiping (most all of) them off the face of the earth.

EA and Enlil had been bitter rivals since before coming to earth. Humanity became their new swords. EA and his priests seek to uplift humanity to the level of the gods through global education and revelation of all sacred secrets. Enlil's priests seek to keep humanity at the level of slaves and sex objects, the property of a police state cryptocracy.

Sumerian lore makes it clear that EA put knowledge in human blood. It is claimed that remnants of the purer pre-flood race(s) created they E A exist in secret refuges, called the Mount of Salvation in the Grail romances, around the world. The vineyards of the Languedoc including hyper-mysterious Rennes-le-Chateau are considered one of those locations. I have traced the secrets of EA there. EA was depicted alternately as half-human, half-serpent or half-human-half-fish. The serpent and the fish are interchangeable symbols for his priesthood. One who adopted the symbol of the fish was the Israelite warrior Joshua. When we explore a key episode in his story we find a remarkable connection between EA, the Israelites, the Cathars and the Languedoc.

In the book of Numbers 13, Moses was leading the Israelites to the Promised Land. When they were on the verge of entering, Yahweh, flying high on his pillar of light ordered them to stop short and to send out some spies to search the

land of Canaan. In actuality this was a search for the secrets of the Anunnaki, and EA.

One of Moses spies was Joshua the son of Nun, meaning fish. In the protosiniatic Hebrew alphabet glyphs, the letter nun was drawn as a serpent. Nun means eternally regenerating life (in cycles because of the serpent's shedding his skin as it grows), or immortality.

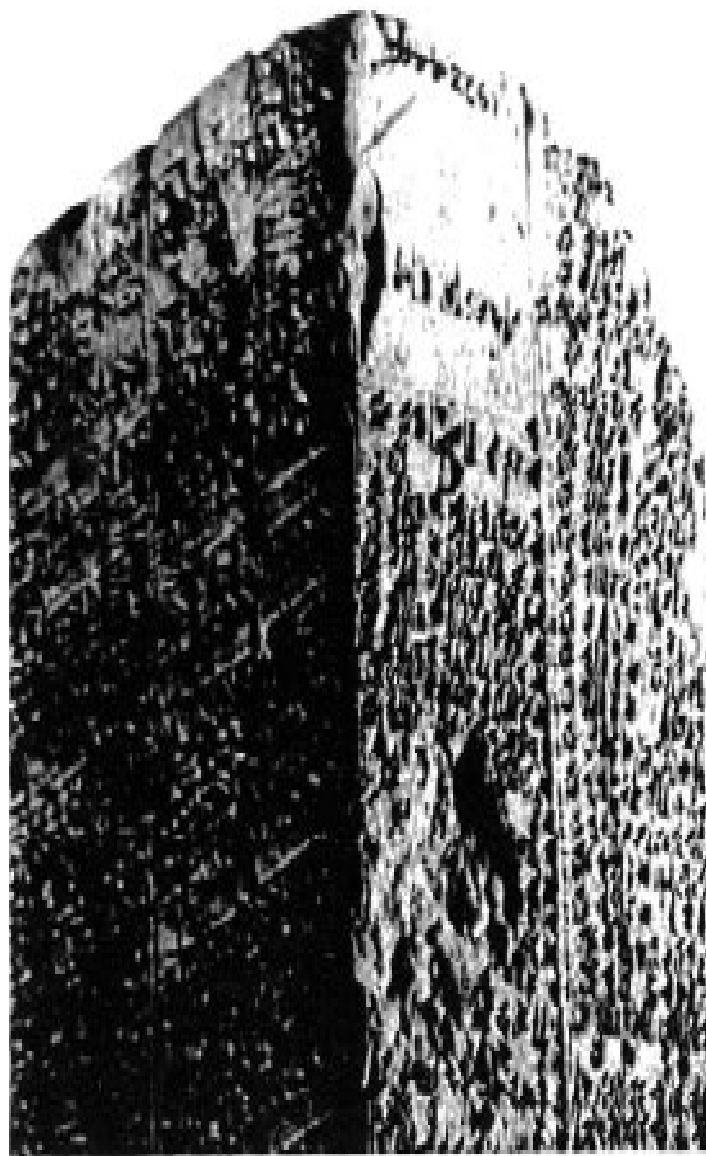
Significantly, Joshua's name is the same as the Greek Yeshua or Jesus, who was symbolized by the fish glyph. Along with a companion, Joshua (Jesus) was dispatched to the mysterious valley of Eschol (valley of the cluster as in grapes), where he spied on the sons of Anak or A-nun (the fish/serpent) are descriptions not of humans but giants. The Sumerians called these giants (Nephilim in Hebrew) the A-nun naki, which literally translates as fish/serpent of light."

Joshua takes along 24 people to help him examine the vast Promised Land. After surveying this large land forty days Joshua comes back carrying a bunch of blue grapes. "These grapes are so heavy that it takes two men to carry them?" YEHWEH had promised the Israelites a land flowing with milk and honey. These grapes were certainly a good indication the land was bountiful! One would think that spies would have returned to Moses enthusiastic about their future prospects. Instead, the spies say to Moses that attacking the vineyards of the Anunnaki would be a nightmare.

"The cities are impregnable fortresses; they are walled, and very great." But that's not all. Even if we overcame the walls, another even more terrifying, (to us a more interesting) reason for staying out of the vineyards was the fact that, "The land eateth up the people." Joshua saw the land eateth up the people, which can only mean one thing. He saw them enter a wormhole and never return. The Anunnaki were operating a wormhole. He did not see a space ship nor did he see a land that did not sustain the people. He said he saw the land eateth up the people. The Anunnaki, possibly with EA in charge, were operating a star gate, a



door to heaven, in the vineyards at Eschol. Joshua stole its secrets, symbolized by the cluster of grapes.



Ashmolean Museum

**WELD PRISM OF "WORLD HISTORY"** — A Sumerian prism found at Kish and dated about 2000 B.C. It gives an outline of world history and a list of ten kings who ruled before the Flood. The figures provided for the kings mentioned are beyond imagining. "Alagar ruled 36,000 years. . . . Dumuzi, a shepherd, ruled 36,000 years. . . ." The Biblical parallel of the long-lived Patriarchs seems sober by comparison. (See Gn 5, 1-32)



5000 - 3000 BC



Terracotta male figurine of the al-Ubaid period found at Eridu, Mesopotamia. The figure is decorated with knobs of clay, some red paint remains on the face.





Quet·zal·co·a·tl [kèts'l kō □'l]

Toltec and Aztec god: in Toltec and Aztec mythology, a god and the legendary ruler of Mexico, represented as a feathered serpent







## **SUMERIAN TEXTS CREATED BY THE SHEMSU HOR?**

According to my research, the Shemsu Hor wrote the Sumerian texts. Their elongated heads gave them serpent-like features and their skulls have been discovered in Mesopotamia, Malta, Egypt and Central America.

## **GILGAMESH**

Gilgamesh was the hero of an ancient Sumerian epic poem, The Song of Gilgamesh, written about 2900 BC. He was the king of Uruk, a city in southern Mesopotamia, who sought immortality by searching for the Stairway to Heaven and the abode of the Gods. Ultimately, he ascended a ladder and went through a gate (star gate), and entered a New World where he met the long-dead Utnapishtim (Noah) and questioned him about the gods.

Dr. Salla believes that the star gate will be found at Uruk, where German archaeologists have been digging for many years at the invitation of Saddam Hussein, and have unearthed an ancient city. He thinks that the star gate may have already been unearthed, but cannot be used because it probably takes about five years of consciousness expansion training before someone can walk through the gate. This is consistent with the modus operandi of the now famous Montauk experiments in time travel, which were driven by the enhanced mental power of one man, Duncan Cameron.

If we are being embroiled in a weapons escalation race, fueled by competing ET factions fighting for domination of the planet and are being used as pawns in this struggle, then it is clearly time to make the whole thing public and allow the people to have a voice in preventing their own doom in an apocalyptic war, i.e., Armageddon.”

About 100 A.D. Islam was invented to pit the Arabs against Yahweh's flock in a bid to take over the world and they are currently winning. This is pitting brother against brother.

“Since that time the rich in the name of God have been using humans as slaves and soldiers in a battle for world domination. What's new? This is a fight between good and evil for the souls of man. At the same time it is an attempt to control the world commerce and industry so the rich can get richer? They seem to know exactly what they are doing. All violence is planned today. Whenever you have violent conflict the small underdog will sneak in and steal a piece of the action. In this case it is an opportunity for the rich to get richer.

## **HOW DID WE GET IN THIS STATE OF DENIAL?**

Dr. Fred Bell: “The overall consciousness of man began to evolve during the Industrial Revolution of the late 1800's. A source of energy was needed to propel our machines. Wood and coal for steam power was the first source man sought, because it was readily available. Now realize that this is only one cycle, as we go around the Pleiades every 25,827.5 years. There have been many times the human race has evolved and fallen down, evolved and fallen down. Earlier societies used free energy sources and did not use fossil fuel, but as a greater portion of our present society became dependent on the sources of energy, great entrepreneurs such as J. P. Morgan and the Rockefellers quickly moved in and began to control the fossil fuel industry. Londoners coined the term “smog” of smoke and fog. I find it quite interesting that a lot of people don't realize how long smog has been around.”

“Great inventors and master minds of today were still alive during this period, men such as Nikola Tesla, Michael Faraday, Gustav Eiffel (who built the Eiffel Tower), Albert Einstein, Voltaire and others. Being men of great vision, they saw the impending doom of the byproducts of their progeny and immediately set out

to develop alternative forms of energy sources, including free energy solar power and advanced wind machines.”

In 1951 the carbon dioxide content of Earth’s atmosphere rose to 25% due to mankind’s consumption of coal, oil, gas and the burning of forests. The triggering effect of this release of greenhouse gas uncovered rotting vegetation in rice paddies and millions of square miles of thawed out arctic tundra. All this adds a considerable more amount of carbon dioxide to the mix.

In 1976 the Berlin Wall went up and the cold war threatened the existence of man. The East Block Germans were held captive for a period of 29 years.

During the grand conjunction of Sirius A and B On October 10, 1989 the Berlin Wall was torn down and the people rejoiced. Never was there a more optimistic time in the history of man. This was a favorable turning point for the better. There was much talk of a united Europe and prosperity.

Somehow flag burning got confused with patriotism and the government took steps to stop this form of free expression by making it a crime. What they don’t realize is that you cannot legislate patriotism in a free society without destroying it. Maybe this behavior is due to lack of oxygen getting to their brain.

## **CHAPTER SEVEN**

## THE PROFIT ENOCH

The profit Enoch described what sounds very much like an abduction experience. The first part of the following quotation is from The Book of Enoch or 1 Enoch, translated from the Coptic by R. H. Charles, Clarendon Press, Oxford, 1912. The second part is from 3 Enoch of the Hebrew book of Enoch, translated by Hugo Odeberg, Cambridge University Press, 1928.

“And lo! The Watchers called me-Enoch the scribe. And the vision was shown to me thus: Behold, in the vision clouds invited me and a mist summoned me, and the course of the stars and the lightning sped and hastened me, and the winds in the vision caused me to fly and lifted me upward, and bore me into heaven, And I went in till I drew nigh to a wall which is built of crystals and surrounded by tongues of fire, and it began to affright me. And I went into the tongues of fire and drew nigh to a large house which was built of crystals and its ground work was of crystal. Its ceiling was like the path of the stars and the lightnings, and between them were firey cherubim, and their heaven was clear as water. A flaming fire surrounded the walls, and its portals blazed with fire. And I entered into that house, and it was hot as fire covered me, and tremblings got hold upon me. And I looked and saw therein a lofty throne; its appearance was crystal and the wheels thereof as the shining sun, and there was the vision of cherubim. And from underneath the throne came streams of flaming fire so that I could not look thereon. And the Great Glory sat thereon, and His raiment shone more brightly than the sun and was whiter than any snow. None of the angels could enter and behold His face by reason of the magnificence and glory, and no flesh could behold him. The flaming fire was round about Him. And they took me to a place in which those who were there were like flaming fire, and when they wished, they appeared as men.”

“Three of the ministering angels came forth and brought charges against me in the high heavens, saying before the Holy One, blessed be He: “Said not the Ancient Ones (First Ones) rightly before Thee: “Do not create Man!” “The Holy

One, blessed be He, answered and said unto them: “I have made and I will bear, yea, I will carry and will deliver.” As soon as they saw me, they said before Him:

“Lord of the Universe! What is this one that he should ascend to the height of heights? Is not he one from among the sons of the sons of those who perished in the days of the Flood? What doeth he in the Raqia?” As soon as I reached the high heavens, the ministers of the consuming fire, perceived my smell, said: “What smell of one born of woman and what taste of a white drop is this that ascends on high, and lo, he is merely a gnat among those who divide flames of fire?” After all these things the holy One, blessed be He, put His hand upon me...As soon as the Holy One, blessed be He, took me in His service to attend the Throne of Glory and the Wheelles of the Merkaba and the needs of Shekina, forthwith my flesh was changed into flames, my sinews into flaming fire, my bones into coals of burning juniper, the light of my eye-lids into splendors of lightnings, my eye-balls into fire-brands, the hair of my head into hot flames, all my limbs into wings of burning fire and the whole of my body into flowing fire. And on my right were divisions of firey flames, and on my left firebrands were burning, round about me storm-wind and tempest were blowing and in front of me and behind me was roaring of thunder with earthquakes. And there is a court before the Throne of Glory which no seraph or angel can enter. And there are 24 myriads of wheels of fire. And in the seven Halls are chariots of fire and flame, without reckoning or end or searching.

Metatron, the Angel, the Prince of the presence, said to me: “Come and behold the letters by which the heaven and earth were created, the letters by which were created the mountains and the hills, the letters by which were created the seas and rivers, the letters by which were created the trees and the herbs.” And I walked by his side and he took me by his hand and raised me upon his wings and showed me those letters, all of them. Said Metatron, the Prince of the Presence: “The God of Israel is my witness in this thing, that when I revealed this secret to Moses, then all the hosts in

every heaven on high raged against me and said to me: “Why dost thou reveal this secret to a son of man, born of woman, tainted and unclean, a man of a putrefying drop, the secret by which were created heaven and earth, the sea and the dry land, the mountains and the hills, the rivers and springs, Gehenna of fire and hail, the Garden of Eden and the Tree of Life; and the cattle, and the wild beasts, and the fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and Behemoth and Leviathan, and

the creeping things, the worms, the dragons of the sea, and the creeping things of the deserts; and the Torah and Wisdom and knowledge and the Gnosis of things above and the fear of heaven. Why dost thou reveal this to flesh and blood?”

## **BOOK OF ENOCH**

“Lord of the Universe! What is this one that he should ascend to the height of heights? Is not he one from among the sons of the sons of those who perished in the days of the Flood? What doeth he in the Raqia?” As soon as I reached the high heavens, the ministers of the consuming fire, perceived my smell, said: “What smell of one born of woman and what taste of a white drop is this that ascends on high, and lo, he is merely a gnat among those who divide flames of fire?” After all these things the holy One, blessed be He, put His hand upon me...As soon as the Holy One, blessed be He, took me in His service to attend the Throne of Glory and the wheeles of the Merkaba {mother ship} and the needs of Shekina. {Shekina is the word for ‘holy fire’ appearing above the Ark of the Covenant that is frequency generated by modulation transformers acting upon the white-powder-of-gold within. The Shekina is energized by a magnetic frequency transmuted a human body into a mass less state so that they do not attract to gravity and are not affected by the extreme g-forces of liftoff.}

Forthwith my flesh was changed into flames, my sinews into flaming fire, my bones into coals of burning juniper, the light of my eye-lids into splendors of

lightnings, my eye-balls into fire-brands, the hair of my head into hot flames, all my limbs into wings of burning fire and the whole of my body into flowing fire. {Here Enoch is describing the transformation effect as every atom in his body is being transmuted into the mass-less state in preparation for liftoff.}

And on my right were divisions of firey flames, and on my left firebrands were burning, round about me storm-wind and tempest were blowing and in front of me and behind me was roaring of thunder with earthquakes. {This describes his ascent up to the mother ship in a powerful rocket-propelled craft.}

And there is a court before the Throne of Glory which no seraph or angel can enter. {The Captain has private quarters.} And there are 24 myriads of wheels of fire {Many myriads of lifting rings as pictured in ancient texts with a little man suspended in mid air.} And in the seven Halls are chariots of fire {lots of larger spaceships bigger than the smaller personal transportation devices or lifting rings.} And flame, without reckoning or end or searching. {The corridors of the mother ship were well lighted.}

## **OLD TESTAMENT**

In the Old Testament, verses 8-23 of the sixth chapter of the second Book of Kings describe an incident involving explicit UFO intervention in human affairs, accompanied by extra-sensory perception and mass hypnosis:

“Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, “In such and such place shall be my camp.” And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, “Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down.” And the king of Israel sent to the place that the man of god had told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.



Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, "Will ye not show me which of us is for the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber?" And he said, "Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him." And it was told him, "Behold he is in Dothian." Therefore he sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city round about.

And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, a host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, "Alas, my master! How shall we do?" And he answered, "Fear not: they that be with us are more than they that be with them." And Elisha prayed, and said, "LORD, I pray thee open his eyes, that he may see." And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha. And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, "Smite this people, for thee, with blindness." And he smote them with blindness, according to the word of Elisha. And Elisha said unto them, "This is not the way, nor is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man ye seek." But he led them to Samaria.

And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, Lord, open the eyes of these men that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Samaria. And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, "My father, shall I smite them? Shall I smite them?" And he answered, "Thou shall not smite them: wouldst thou smite those whom thou has taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow" Set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master." And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

Tertullian wrote in 213 A. D. about the Gnostics:

“Some of them believe that they came down from the sky, and they are as sure of this as they are convinced that they will go back up there.”

An inscription was found on an Orphic Pythagorean tomb near Rome, dated between the first and fourth Centuries A. D.: “I am a son of the earth and the stars of the sky, but I am of the celestial race/ May the knowledge be passed on!”

In the riddles sung by Taliesin, the forefather of all Welsh bards, is the following: “I know the star-knowledge of stars before the earth was made whence I was born.”

The Mathnawi by Jalalul-Din Rumi (13th Century A. D.), is one of the major classics in the traditional literature of Islam, there is a description of the angel of Gabriel appearing to the Virgin Mary so that she may conceive Jesus. As Mary recoils in fear, Gabriel announces who he is and why he has come. During the course of Rumi’s version of the Annunciation, the shaft of light from the mouth of Gabriel that shone forth upon Mary and impregnated her is described as being a ray from the star Arcturus. The Scottish astronomer Duncan Lunan made a study of abnormal echoes in radio transmission that appeared to be intelligent coded messages in man and the Stars, Souvenir Press, London, 1974. He traced their origin to the star Epsilon Bootis in the Bootis constellation, which is Arcturus. The Protoevangelion of James is generally acknowledged to be the oldest of the Gnostic gospels that were removed from the Canon and consigned to the Apocrypha at the Council of Nicea in 325 A. D. In this quotation from it, Herod has sent for the Magi, and after examining them, posed the question:

“What sign have you seen in reference to the King that has been born?”

And the Magi said: “We have seen a star of great size shining among these stars, and obscuring their light’ so that the star did not appear; and thus we knew that a king has been born to Israel, and we have come to worship him.” And Herod said: “Go and seek him; and if you find him, let me know, in order that I also may go and worship him.”

And the Magi went out. And, behold, the star that they had seen in the East went before them until they came to the cave, and it stood over the top of the cave. And they brought forth from their bag of gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. And having been warned by the angel not to go into Judea, they went into their own country by another road.”

In the same text there is a description of the birth of Jesus. Joseph goes to look for a midwife. People and animals suddenly go into a state of suspended motion are frozen in mid-gesture in a temporary paralysis. This type of temporary paralysis turns up frequently and persistently in modern UFO reports. However, Joseph moves among them without being affected. The midwife he finds also has not been affected by the otherwise general temporary paralysis.

“And the midwife went away with him. And they stood in the place of the cave, and behold a luminous cloud overshadowed the cave. And the midwife said: “My soul has been magnified this day, because mine eyes have seen strange things-because salvation had been brought forth to Israel.” And immediately the cloud disappeared out of the cave, and a great light shone in the cave, so that the eyes could not bear it. And in a little while that light gradually decreased, until the infant appeared, and went and took the breast from his mother Mary.”

When an international group of scientists examined the Shroud of Turin, the most plausible explanation they were able to find for the three-dimensional image on it was that it was made by a superficial burn from thermonuclear radiation which lasted only a tiny fraction of a second. If it had lasted any longer, Jerusalem would have been devastated like Hiroshima. The flash of radiation

had to be extremely brief and controlled with great precision in order to make no more than a superficial burn that would leave a three-dimensional image on the shroud.

The m-state in Jesus' body flashed to a higher inter-dimensional energy state when he translocated. Knowledge of the existence of m-state explains how this is done in my book, *Philosopher's Stone*.

## ***COMTE DE GABALIS***

The following is selected from *Comte de Gabalis* by Montifaucon de Villars, first published in Paris in 1670. It was translated anonymously into English by "The Brothers" and printed at the Old Boume Press, London without any date marking. It looks like it was printed around 1900.

"The Hebrews used to call the beings who are between the angels and men Sadaim, and the Greeks, transposing letters and adding one syllable, called them daemonas. Among the ancient Philosophers these daemons were held to be an Aerial Race, ruling over the Elements. They were mortal, engendering, and unknown in this century except to those who seek the Truth in her ancient dwelling place. That is to say, you had to seek in the Cabala and in the theology of the Hebrews, who possessed the special art, of holding communion with that Aerial People and of conversing with all these inhabitants of the Air. The Teraphim was but the ceremony that had to be observed for that communion. Micah, who complains in the book of judges that his gods have been taken from him, only laments that loss of the little images through which the Sylphs used to converse with him. The Gods that Rachel stole from her father were also Teraphim (earth angels). Neither Micah nor Laban are reproved for idolatry, and Jacob would have taken care not to live for fourteen years with an idolater, nor to marry his daughter. It was only commerce with Sylphs; and tradition tells us that the Synagogue considered such commerce permissible. The image that belonged

to David” wife was but the Teraphim by which she conversed with the Elementary Peoples; for you can well imagine that the prophet after God’s own heart would not have tolerated idolatry in his household. Among other reasons why Rachel stole her father’s images, this is thought to be on: that Laban might not, by consulting with these images, discover what way Jacob took his flight... In vain does a Philosopher bring to light the falsity of the chimeras people have fabricated, and present manifest proofs to the contrary. No matter what his experience, nor how sound his argument and reasoning, let but a man with a doctor’s hood come along and write them down as false-experience and demonstration could for naught, and it is henceforward beyond the power of Truth to reestablish her Empire. People would rather believe in a doctor’s hood than in their own eyes.

There had been in your native France a memorable proof of this popular mania. The famous Cabalist Zedechias, in the reign of your Pepin took it into his head to convince the world that the elements are inhabited by these peoples whose nature I have described. The expedient of which he bethought himself was to advise the Sylphs to show themselves in the air to everybody. They did so sumptuously. These beings were seen in the air in human form. Sometimes on wonderfully constructed aerial ships, whose flying squadrons roved at the will of the Sephyrs. What happened? Do you suppose in that ignorant age they would so much as reason as to the nature of these marvelous spectacles? The people straightway believed that sorcerers had taken possession of the Air for the purpose of raising tempests and bringing hail upon their crops. The learned theologians and jurists were of the same opinion as the masses. The emperors believed it as well; and this ridiculous chimera went so far that the wise Charlemagne and after him Louis the Debonair imposed grievous penalties upon all these supposed Tyrants of the Air. You may see an account of this in the first chapter of the Capitularies of these two emperors. The Sylphs, seeing the populace, the pendants and even the crowned heads thus alarmed against them, determined to dissipate the bad opinion people had of their innocent fleet by carrying off men from every locality and showing them their beautiful women, their republic and their manner of government, and then setting them down again in diverse parts of the world. They carried out their plan .The people who saw these men as they were descending came running from every direction, convinced beforehand that they were sorcerers who had separated from their companions in order to come and scatter poison on the fruits and in the springs.

Carried away by the frenzy, with which such fancies inspired them, they hurried these innocents off to the torture. The great number of them that was put to death by fire and water throughout the kingdom is incredible. One day, among other instances, it chanced at Lyons that three men and a woman were seen descending from these aerial ships. The entire city gathered about them, crying out that they were magicians, and had been sent by Grim Aldus, Duke of Beneventum, Charlemagne's enemy, to destroy The French harvests. In vain the four innocents sought to vindicate themselves by saying that they were their own country-folk, and had been carried away as short time since by miraculous men who had shown them unheard-of marvels, and had desired them to give account of what they had seen.

The Frenzied populace paid no heed to their defense, and was on the point of casting them into the fire when the worthy Agobard, Bishop of Lyons, who having been a monk in that city had acquired considerable authority there, came running at the noise. Having heard the accusations of the people and the defense of the accused gravely pronounced that both one and the other were false. That it was not true that these men had fallen from the sky, and that what they said they had seen there was impossible. The people believed what their good father Agobard said rather than their own eyes and were pacified. The four Ambassadors of the Sylphs were set at liberty and received with wonder the book, which Agobard wrote to confirm the judgment, which he had pronounced. Thus the testimony of these four witnesses was rendered vain.

The following was translated from Liber de Grandineet et Tonitrius by Agobard, Bishop of Lyonsin 1670:

“We, have however, seen and heard many men plunged in such great stupidity, sunk in such depths of folly, as to believe and say that there is a certain region which they call Magonis, whence ships sail in the clouds, in order to carry back to that region those fruits of the earth that are destroyed by hail and tempests; the sailors paying rewards to the storm wizards and themselves receiving corn and other produce. Out of the number of those whose blind folly was deep enough to

believe such things possible, I saw several exhibiting, in a certain concourse of people; four persons in bonds-three men and a woman who they said had fallen from these same ships. After keeping them for some days in captivity, they had brought them before the assembled multitude, as we have said, in our presence to be stoned. But they recanted and truth prevailed.”

## **EARLIEST KNOWN UFO SIGHTING IN RUSSIA**

The earliest know UFO sighting in Russia dates from 1663 in the town of Robozero. This is from UFOs from Behind the Iron Curtain by Ion Hobana and Julian Weaverberg, published by Souvenir Press. London 1964 and first published in Historical files compiled and issued by the archaeological commission; part IV (St. Petersburg 1842)...The authenticity of these files is unquestionable.

“To his Highness the Archimandrite Nikita, to his Eminence Staretz Pavel, to their Highness the Starets of the Synod of the Monastery of St. Cyril; Most venerable lords, humble greetings from your servant, Ivachko Rjsvkol. The peasant Levka Fedorov, domiciled in the village of Mys, submitted to me the following first-hand account: On this the fifteenth day of August in the year 1663, a Sunday, the faithful from the district of Relozero had gone to church in large numbers in the village of Robozero and whilst they were there a great crash sounded from out the heavens and many people left the church of God to assemble outside on the square. Now Levka Fedorov, the farmer already mentioned, was amongst them and saw what happened; to him it was a sign from God. Around the stroke of midday there descended upon Robozero a great ball of fire from the clearest of skies, not from a cloud; moreover it came from the direction from which we get winter and moved across from the church to the lake. The fire was about 45 meters on each side and for the same distance in front of the fire there were two fiery beams. Suddenly it was no longer there but about one hour of the clock later it appeared again, above the lake from which it had disappeared before. It went from the south to the west and was about 500 meters away when it vanished. But once again it returned, filling all who saw it

with great dread, traveling westwards and staying over Robozero on hour and a half. Now there were fishermen in their boat on the lake about a mile away and they were sorely burnt by the fire. The lake water was lit up to its greatest depth of nine meters and the fish fled to the banks. The water seemed to be covered with rust under the glow.”



## **CHAPTER EIGHT**

## HOW COULD WE GO THERE?

**CAN ANY GOVERNMENT CONQUER SPACE? One thing is for certain and that is if we depend on any bureaucratic organization such as NASA to get us off the planet we will have a long wait indeed! Given the modis operandi of how Socialist bureaucratic organizations that work to become more incompetent over time by collecting people who are only concerned with their job security, it is easy to see the future failure of this organization.**

The question is, “Will privatization of space exploration be any different?” Yes it will be different but the quest for knowledge will come second over profit. There will be strip mining of asteroids and hotels on the Moon and retirement colonies in space. But look on the bright side, the government won’t be spending billions of taxpayer’s money for failed space missions. If private enterprise was hauling tourists into space NASA could charter them at one quarter the cost of sending something up themselves. The down side is we will have to put up with blinking neon signs in space. We will have homesteaders and land developers on the moon. I say its’ a good place for them. Let them! One thing is certain. The government will always find a way to tax them by licensing lift-off areas or putting a head tax on the number of people leaving orbit.

“An investment in space represents an investment in the entire human race.” - Eian Fleming-Jame Bond series.

As a new member of Carl Sagan’s Planetary Society I received a note written by Author C. Clarke describing a viable, but rather slow method of interstellar travel. It begins:

“Dear Friends, Back in 1964 I wrote a short story titled “Sunjammer,” later

renamed “The wind from the Sun.” In it, I describe a race between the Earth and the Moon among half a dozen spacecraft using only solar sails. They were propelled by sunlight--more specifically, the Sun’s radiation pressure.

We can’t feel the pressure of light on Earth because gravity and air molecules dominate our environment. But out in space, even a force less than 10 millionths of gravity can be important -- for it’s acting all the time, hour after hour, day after day. Unlike rocket fuel, it’s free and unlimited.

Of course, the acceleration is tiny. But acting continuously speeds approaching 100,000 miles per hour can eventually be achieved, all without burning a single drop of fuel! All this makes solar sailing the only know technology that could one day take us to the stars. Author C. Clarke

At the present time there are several ways we could go to the stars using various kinds of fusion technology that uses the three-billion atoms per cubic meter in so called, “empty space” for fuel and mass reduction to achieve faster than light speed.

To get the energy needed for such travel we need to figure out how to use the density of empty space. The density of empty space is  $10.E94$  grams/cm [cubic centimeter]. This is still short of vacuum energy thought to be at quantum level. When you place all the matter in the Universe inside Einstein’s field equation light cannot escape. Quantum level and relativistic physics generally don’t agree and this is one of the biggest conundrums of physics. However if there is that much energy out there in empty space it can only mean that we live inside a black hole.

Space divides itself according to the Pie ratio = 1.618T and cell boundary layer vibrates at  $10.E11$  Hz which is the frequency of black holes and the background

radiation of space. There is a biological resolution between the big and small and it is non-local communication. You are the event horizon. You transmit information through yourself as do all your body cells. We live in a black hole and everything is a black hole. Information just doesn't go into a black holes, it comes out as well.

Up to this point in our time it used to be that Hawking radiation was the only thing that came out of black holes. Now I know that m-state is the main product produced by black holes. When a giant star is sucked into a black hole all the atoms, protons, and quarks are ripped apart and churned around at high speed like a butter churn. The boundary layers between the heavy protons and the lighter electrons (electrons are made of smaller photons—light) assemble vast, in conceivable, quantities of the large m-state particles fifty times larger than atoms which due to its physical shape (like Saturn) repel magnetic fields and is shot out the poles at faster than light speed. And, m-state does not exist in any particular time because the electrons are Cooper paired orbiting in opposite directions passing each other at twice the speed of light. It is a little mass-less spaceship capable of existing anywhere in any time. Our preconceived laws of physics and time do not exist near these particles yet they provide an avenue or a medium for non local communication for all biological organisms.

The fact that m-state is so large means the weak forces holding the protons together are eight times weaker. If you wanted to rearrange them or turn them into an element you use a pulsed magnetic Messner field and you get two atoms of whatever element you want depending on the pulsed frequency. The excess protons or electrons and other particles are given off as beta radiation. Because the weak forces are weaker in m-state the mitochondria, which is a little alien cell the process food for every human cell, can use m-state to make any desired element necessary to power cell division. This is as simple an explanation as I am capable of. You can figure it out from here.

**LETS JUMP AHEAD A FEW THOUSAND YEARS**

Let us suppose that you are a God or at least a President of a major super-power and wanted to send humans out into the Cosmos to speed up the evolutionary process, colonize planets, and create life within biospheres. How would you do it? First of all I wouldn't send humans to do the job or at least humans in the present form. Humans only have a useful, productive, life span of 70 to 80 years. You couldn't have them doing a job that might take several thousand years. They would forget what they were doing in a hundred years. Starting life on a new planet might take several hundred thousand or even a million years. Humans are not adapted for such a job. You need someone who can live many thousands of years and he, she, or it as the case may be, should have the ability to clone him or itself.

If you did send humans up in space on a journey to the next star system at sub-light speed you would need a craft of tremendous size (or have the technology to manipulate size) because the craft would have to be stocked with a thousand cases of canned asparagus. You would also have to bring along ten thousand cases of canned tomatoes, ten- thousand cases of caned salmon, caned corn, etc. In other words you couldn't build a ship big enough to haul the food to last for such a long voyage let alone take along any fuel to propel the craft. About half way into the voyage the canned food would be worthless as rust will have eaten through the cans, the flour would be moldy, and the sugar would be one big lump.

The logistics of sending humans on long space voyages becomes impossible unless you put them into suspended animation. In this case you would have to depend on robots to pilot the craft and robots can break down. Like any other kind of machinery they would rust. This too becomes impractical for long periods of time. The only other alternative is to reduce the mass of the ship with a time distortion field to send it faster than light. The technology to do this is mentioned previously in this book.

Humans were designed to live on a planet not voyage into space. Humans are

designed to consume large amounts of low-nutrient food grown on a planet. In order to journey about the cosmos to create life you would need to genetically engineer a person to eat the manna assimilating directly the most nourishing food in the universe. A hundred pounds of the manna would allow a person to travel through space a decade. Such a person would have to be designed to live on this diet without developing cravings for other things.

The human method of reproduction by sex is also impractical in space. Your ideal space person would have no sex therefore it would not have a reason to fight over a mate or become territorial. Basic animal instincts become unnecessary. It would have no need for sex if it could clone itself.

The space person would also have to be of single-minded intent so that he or it wouldn't forget his primary directive; that is to clone to other life forms from its own body cells. When it arrived at its destination it would simply take samples of its own body cells put them into a Petri dish with a little of the super-conducting white-powder-of-gold and pray over it to make a plant or an animal. Of course if there are other intelligent beings living there but have a lesser-developed state it would implant a little of its own DNA to help upgrade the gene pool.

Now let's say we are planning a voyage which will last several decades. Deadly space radiation is going to kill off our astronauts long before it reaches its destination so we have to protect our space travelers from space radiation. Micrometeorites will also kill off the occupants of your spacecraft long before it arrives at its destination. Such meteorites travel through space several times faster than a speeding bullet at velocities of 50,000 to 100,000 miles per hour. Add to this the velocity of your spacecraft, which may be traveling close to the speed of light which, is about three million miles an hour and you have a recipe for disaster. The only way you can make your craft survive in space is to put it into the next higher dimension. In this dimension meteorites can pass right through it. There is no way your space 'men' are going to survive for any extended period of time in space unless you go to higher dimension. The

meteorites will eventually kill them all off. There is another way to protect them from the hostile environs of space. Have you ever fired a gun or a high-powered rifle bullet into water? The bullet penetrates the water three or four inches and it then diverted losing all its velocity. Water is a non-compressible liquid. This makes it an ideal medium to protect astronauts. You simply fill your spacecraft with water and have the astronauts breathe the liquid. After the meteorite penetrates the skin of the spacecraft the water will leak slowly out of the hole and freeze instantly in the -200 F degrees of space thereby plugging the hole.

Water is a non-compressible liquid however some pressure will have to be maintained to keep your blood from boiling. Water and blood will boil in the vacuum of space. Some pressure will have to be maintained. A small oxygen bubble at the top will maintain ten to twelve pounds per square inch pressure.

Hold on there! There is still the danger of deadly space radiation and neutrons to contend with. How can we protect our little space men from sub-atomic particles? Remember the bismuth reactor shields? The skin of the spacecraft must be made out of several thin layers of bismuth, which will trap and deflect most sub-atomic, particles.

Some wreckage of the Roswell saucer crash was anonymously sent to Art Bell of Pahrump, Nevada. Pictures of this wreckage were posed on Art Bell's web site: [www.artbell.com](http://www.artbell.com) and [CoasttoCoastAM.com](http://CoasttoCoastAM.com). More commonly known as Art's parts, the wreckage is made of thin layers of aluminum and bismuth bonded together molecularly some how. A person can easily peel the thin layers apart with a pocketknife.

Now we are finally ready for a long space voyage. Your crew is single-minded in purpose and does not fight among themselves because they have no sex. They are small in stature and swim about breathing water that is purified of ammonia by a filtering process.

What you have now is the little gray alien type that so many people have reported visiting earth through all time. When your 'Gray' arrives at it's destination it is mandated to create life forms using its own body cells. It can create both plants and animals because they contain DNA from both.

The latest DNA studies show that the unused, so-called junk DNA in human DNA is actually alien DNA that is switched off. Whoever engineered us or created DNA in the first place did it in such a way that one set of DNA could function to make hundreds of different life forms. They or it has intelligence way beyond our comprehension.

In biology class during the human reproduction lessons we learned that mankind starts out swimming around in the womb and gets its nourishment and oxygen via the umbilical cord. The fact that humans start out living in water and have vestigial gills that disappear later on indicates that at one time in our prehistoric past we lived in water. Living in a spacecraft filled with water is not as far fetched, as it may seem. NASA is planning just such a voyage.

According to UFO investigators, Whitley Strieber, Deloris Cannon, and Robert O. Dean there are as many as 76 alien types visiting earth. Over the years psychologists have regressed and questioned thousands of alien abductees' under hypnosis. They describe some of the alien types as small and hairy with tremendous strength as if they came from a world where gravity is many times heavier than earth. They seem to be practically indestructible and able to deflect bullets. Another alien type is like a dolphin and has to wear a protective bubble over its head filled with a liquid. Then there are the Aryans who have blond hair and blue eyes and may actually be Germans. They look just like us and seem to work with the little Grays. Some aliens are dragon-like or reptilian and some are big and hairy like Big Foot.



## HOW DID THE ANUNNAKI GET HERE?

It is hard for me to imagine (and I have a pretty broad imagination) a trip lasting eight to ten years while swimming around in a spaceship filled with water. The Anunnaki must have had a way to hibernate for most of the voyage otherwise a person would go insane. The mindset to make such a journey is incomprehensible to humans. Maybe they have a way to cope with the tedium that we don't understand. I thank the Anunnaki for their gifts of higher mathematics, geometry, astronomy, astrology, medicine, architecture, the written language which include The Ten Commandments and the Torah.

One of the Anunnaki goals upon arriving on an inhabited planet was to set up an inter-dimensional communication device such as the Ark that could also be used as a Stargate. I write about this in my book Philosophers stone. William Henry and Sir Lawrence Gardner are currently doing research on this device by studying the pictographs on the temple walls at Abados.

Modern archeologists hypothesize that ancient peoples used torches and or candles to illuminate caves and rooms deep inside temples and caves however, the only traces of carbon deep on the walls of these structures is from the torches of modern explorers. Brad suggested that they used electricity to make Browns Gas which they used in special lanterns that didn't give off carbon residue. I believe that it is possible but the idea opens up another line of thinking. If they had the technology of using Browns gas then they could have built torches capable of melting solid rock. The actual construction of tunnels and the carving of stone would have progressed much faster than mainstream science thinks.

One of the problems with creating monatomic or m-state material with heat is that it takes temperature of 5,600 degrees to turn gold into m-state however there are many natural deposits of it that one can mine.

The ancient Hebrews did understand how plants extract m-state from the soil using alkaline and may have used this process. They could have used an electric device like the ark then they could have developed and used room temperature superconductor generators. Maybe the Anunnaki taught them this technology and they lost it later on. The ark itself is a box filled with white-powder m-state or ORME material that is a room temperature superconductor. When the high priests manifested the Shikana Glory (electric discharge) using their brain power at a distance they were simply exciting the m-state to produce an electron cascade.

At the present time the US Navy is replacing the electric motors in several of its cruisers with much smaller versions that are more efficient. They are using micro-cluster copper ceramic and cobalt field windings capable of conducting more amperage using smaller wire diameters. If they had true m-state technology they would use frequency to excite gold and platinum group metals in the m-state to produce unlimited power.

Back in the seventies workmen were cleaning the walls of the Egyptian temple at Abydos when above a doorway some of the plaster fell off revealing ancient hieroglyphic inscriptions and pictures of strange craft. There carved into the stone above the door was a picture of what looked like a modern Black Hawk helicopter. There was also a rocket, a flying saucer-type craft and a land-speeder jet of some kind. The plaster had been in place a very long time-perhaps thousands of years.



TREE OF LIFE



## TREE OF LIFE” USED TO SEND ANIMALS AND PEOPLE TO OTHER PLANETS FASTER THAN LIGHT.

According to Egyptian Legend there was a Great War in Heaven. All the most beautiful women were put on board the Maricaba space ship and taken to earth. (Did the Devil take women with him when he was exiled?) The Hebrew word Mercaba was the name of the divine space ship that brought man to earth. -- James Hurtak, Anthropologist

“Nearly every Hindu and Buddhist in the world-hundreds of millions of people-has heard of ancient flying machines referred to in the Ramayana and other texts as vimanas. Vimanas are mentioned even today in standard Indian literature and media reports.”

Ancient Assyrian cylinder seals depict winged disks and flying platforms with several men riding inside. I often wonder how many Anunnaki ships departed Sirius during that time and how many actually made it to Earth and other destinations. What was the reason that they came here? Did they colonize Mars and our moon first? Could they have come here more than 40,000 years ago, for example, 350,000 years ago? Could they have established cities on Mars and our moon millions of years ago? Did they send ships to other solar systems? Was their world destroyed when Sirius B went neutron? Did Sirius B going neutron cause asteroids to destroy Mars’s atmosphere? How could we find out about these things? Is there some historical record yet to be translated dealing with these questions? The only way I know to answer there questions is to research the geologic record and the history of Co2 in our atmosphere like we did and then put it all together using gravity calculations and deductive reasoning. Can we make a computer model that would show what happened? I do in my lectures.

The logistics for us to go to Sirius seem impossible at our present state of

scientific development. For one thing you couldn't develop enough propulsion to reach the speed of one-tenth light-speed. Even if you used nuclear power you still can't do it. It appears there is a speed limit or terminal velocity in space that you cannot go beyond because space is not a complete vacuum. NASA's deepest space probe has not traveled near as far as expected.

In one experiment where they towed a large disc collector behind the space shuttle they measured approximately one billion atoms per cubic meter. If you are traveling close to one tenth the speed of light you will have to displace many, many, billions of atoms per second. This will require the constant consumption of energy. We don't have the technology to burn these atoms so there is no way we could maintain a constant thrust using current technology for any great length of time.

So far, the fastest moving thing out there they have clocked so far is only moving at 600 kilometers per second. Our deepest space probe hasn't traveled half as far as expected because of the displaced mass out there. If you were going one-tenth the speed of light and hit a grain of sand or even a dust mote your ship would no longer exist. For example: 2 milligrams moving at .1 light speed has an energy of 900 E9 joules which is 900 gigajoules. Energy equals speed squared times mass. If your ship were made of solid diamond it wouldn't survive a hit from a 2-milligram mass at one-tenth light speed. Brad calculates that it might possibly make the trip at a slower rate of speed however that could take centuries instead of decades. This terminal velocity can be calculated by the following formulas. The formula to start or stop a given mass is expressed as follows. Kinetic energy (KE) is expressed in Joules however; brad would rather use kilograms because many of the mass measurements available to us are metric.

$KE = 2M \text{ squared times velocity squared. Shortened up:}$

$KE = 2M^2 \times V^2$ . You would use this formula to find your terminal velocity in space.

The formula to find acceleration of gravity in meters per second is  $1.625 \text{ meters/second/second}$ . You would need to know how long a body is falling to determine how fast it is traveling when it come into contact with the moon. For example, if you were traveling toward Sirius, the gravitational attraction of Sirius would pull you in after you had traveled only 8% of the distance because Sirius's and Procyons' total gravity is twenty to twenty-five times our sun's gravity. You would need to know how much energy it would take to stop once you got there because you would be traveling at a tremendous rate of speed.

If the Anunnaki made it here in eight years traveling a distance of .1 light years from the Sirius system they were traveling an average speed of 8,383,500 miles per hour. If they departed before the Sirius system started going away from Earth they would have a slight speed advantage. The speed of light is 186,282 miles per second. One-tenth light speed is 18,628 miles per second times 60 is 1,117,680 miles per minute. Multiply this by 60 again and you get a speed of 67,060,800 miles per hour. Remember this is only one-tenth light speed. Light speed would be 670 million miles per hour. To find how far you would travel in one year at one-tenth light speed multiply 67,060,800 by the number of hours in a year which is 8,760. This comes out to 587,452,608,000. This is the distance to Sirius when it is one-tenth light year away. Multiply this number by the number of hours in eight years which is 70,080 hours and you get the distance they traveled in eight years. At the present time we do not have the technology to attain this speed let alone slow to a stop after we arrived.

A Deuterium and Helium 3 ( $\text{He3}$ ) fusion energy reaction is capable of producing 18 million electron volts. This is enough energy to attain 67 million miles per hour, which is one-tenth light speed. Going by information released to the public, the Phobos 2 fusion-reactor was successfully tested in 1968. I hear rumors to the effect that we already have colonies in the Acturis and other star systems. This is in addition to the Alternative 3 Mars, Venus and Moon colonies. I hope these roomers are true because it means there is hope for mankind after all. The dangers of flying through all that dust would prevent us from ever getting there using conventional technology. Brad Guth suggests that we could

possibly send micro probes to Sirius using built-in nanotechnology. If we sent 100,000 micro probes each ten inches long and one inch in diameter maybe one or two of them would get through the space dust to arrive near the Sirius system. We are just now developing nanotechnology. If the inside of the steel probes was constructed using nanotechnology they could function as well as the larger satellites we use today. The radio signals would take about nine years to reach earth.

### ***WHAT KIND OF ENERGY WOULD IT TAKE?***

Nine grams of helium-3 will produce the energy equivalent to 1000 barrels of crude oil. Dr. Maglik and David Serida of Green and Blue Corporation have devised a way to magnetically contain a helium-3 fusion reaction reaching temperatures of eight trillion degrees. There is little or no radiation and the process is absolutely safe because when the magnetic field is broken the fusion reaction simply stops. It's not like an atomic reaction that keeps on going. So far, David and Dr. Maglik have experienced extreme opposition to the development of this very, promising energy source. Major Oil companies have expressed extreme opposition to funding research in this area that makes me believe there is something to this energy source.

The reason Helium-3 has so much energy is because a liquid of Helium-3, an atom whose nucleus is made up of an odd number of particles, is a type of particle known as fermions. Groups of fermions are not allowed to occupy the same quantum state." It does not resonant couple with matter composed of even number particles in the nucleus. One of the problems with this source of energy is that helium-3 is not found naturally on earth. It is an isotope that has to be made by bombarding helium gas with radiation. Our moon on the other hand has tremendous stockpiles of helium-3 locked up in its soil. It is the biggest and closest source of this element, which makes it the prime candidate for future space travel to other planets and the stars.

### **HOW TO PROPEL A SPACECRAFT THE SIZE OF THE MOON?**

If one were to move a moon you would probably be propelled from place to place by large inertial propulsion systems relative to existing gravitational fields. Ancient space stations such as these are moved through space with inertial gyroscopic weights that can be swung around the inside on huge bearings. First you would have to grease the bearings, crank up the helium-3 reactors to generate electricity and flip a gigantic switch... The ancient gyroscopes are started and moved 90 degrees to any nearby gravity field or combination of fields. When situated great distances from star systems the gravity of the universe is used. Also, the Moon's hull may be electrically charged to repel nearby planets and asteroids. Another way to propel a moon through space would be to pump its salt water core around to cause it to spin in relation to other planetoid bodies to create torsion affects to warp space as described by Kozyrev. A spinning planet or moon has less gravity at its equator.

***To review:***

Scientists who had an open mind in the seventies such as Trautman, Kopczyynski, F. Hehl, T. Kibble, D. Sciama and others kept the study of torsion fields alive. The facts exploded Cartan's 60-year-old theory-based on myth that such fields were weak, tiny and unable to move through space. The myth of the Einstein-Cartan theory was the spiraling torsion fields could not move, (i.e. they would remain static,) and could only exist within a space far smaller than the atom. Sciama et al demonstrated that these basic torsion fields expected in ECT did exist and they were referred to as "static torsion fields." The difference being that "dynamic torsion fields" were demonstrated as well, with properties far more remarkable than Einstein and Cartan had assumed.

According to Sciama et al., static torsion fields are created from spinning sources that do not radiate any energy. However, once you have a spinning source that releases energy in any form, such as the Sun or the center of the Galaxy, and / or a spinning source that has more than one form of movement occurring at the



same time, such as a planet that is rotations on its axis and revolving around the Sun at the same time, then dynamic torsion is automatically produced. This phenomenon allows torsion waves to propagate through space instead of simply staying in one spot.

Thus torsion fields like gravity are capable of moving from one place to another in the universe. Kozyrev proved decades ago that these fields travel at “superluminal” speeds, meaning that they far exceed the speed of light. If you have an impulse that moves directly through the “fabric of space time,” travels at superluminal velocities and is separate from gravity of electromagnetism, you have a significant breakthrough in physics-one that demands that a “physical vacuum”, “zero-point energy” or “aether” must really exist.

As I previously mentioned, the Einstein-Cartan theory first established a theoretical basis for the existence of torsion fields in 1913. The theory predicts that there will be either right-handed or left-handed torsion in space depending on the location. Subsequent discoveries in quantum physics related to the notion of “spin” confirmed that “electrons” will either have “right-handed” or “left-handed” spin, meaning that movement is detected that will either be clockwise or counterclockwise. All atoms and molecules maintain varying degrees of balance between right and left-handed spin. Kozyrev determined that strongly right-handed molecules such as sugar can shield torsion effects, whereas strongly left-handed molecules such as turpentine will strengthen them. {I wonder if this is the reason you feel fatigued after eating a lot of sugar?} Subsequent Russian investigations determined that common polyethylene film acted as an excellent shield for torsion waves, and were used in many different experiments such as those discussed by Dr. Alexander Frolov.

[Does wrapping food in plastic or polyethylene film slow down the torsion fields thereby decreasing the food value? Does it decrease the energy assimilated by our bodies? Why does it inhibit bacteria growth? Do pyramids create torsion fields to warp space? We have a lot of work to do!]

Kozyrev writes in 1971, "...In the vibration experiments on a balance the weight reduction...occurs stepwise, beginning with a certain vibration power. As vibration frequency is further increased, the weight reduction...at first remains the same and then again grows stepwise by the same value...So far a realistic explanation of their phenomenon has not been found... Afterwards it turned out that the effect quantization takes place in almost all the experiments." "The experiments results show that the organized property of time exerts a very small influence on the systems [of matter such as stars] compared with the usual destructive course of their development. Therefore it is not surprising that this...entity has been missed in our system of scientific knowledge. However, being small, it is distributed everywhere in nature, and only the possibility of its being stored as needed" (Kozyrev 1982, p.71)"

IPE's or Inertial Propulsion Engines have been studied by hundreds of graduate students and they work. They are six times more efficient than the best rocket propulsion with an efficiency rating of 3.8 Newton's per watt. This translates to 128 pounds of thrust in Earth's gravity per horsepower. There are hundreds of different IPE designs; some of which run smooth enough to be practical. I registered one with the patent office that uses the liquid metal mercury for inertia.

Its difficult for me to explain this but if you rotated the Moon by pumping a few billion tons of its salt water core over to one side the Moon would become unbalanced and Earth's gravity would pull it around. If you kept pumping the water you could eventually get it up to speed. If you spun the Moon the opposite direction of the Earth it would pull it away from the Earth. If you turn the Moon the same direction as the Earth it would pull it toward Earth. All this would take a long time—possibly centuries but if you lived hundreds of yeas and were watching over the climate on Earth it would be good job security.

## **DEUTERIUM FROM SEA WATER**

Hamamatsu is helping researchers at Osaka

University's Institute of Laser Engineering on a promising new energy technology, Fast Ignition Laser Fusion. Here's how it works...First, multiple high-power laser beams cause a tiny pellet of deuterium-tritium (DT) to instantaneously implode, radically increasing core density and temperature. Then a quadrillion-watt laser fires into the center of the pellet. This triggers fusion and which releases tremendous heat to boil water and drive electricity-producing turbines.

## **ADVANCE LASER TECHNOLOGY**

Fueled largely by deuterium from sea-water, laser fusion offers the potential of plentiful, lower-cost energy from smaller power plants. With virtually no environmental impact! But we're not there yet... Which is why Hamamatsu is developing higher power, higher performance solid-state lasers with higher efficiency, longer life and smaller size? All at lower cost! And there's further benefit: These new compact lasers are also making possible a whole spectrum of additional industrial applications. For science, for mankind, Hamamatsu is helping to open the new frontiers of light. ---Scientific American.

[www.hpk.co.jp/eng/main.html](http://www.hpk.co.jp/eng/main.html)

Is the above process the same one The Anunnaki used to get here from the Sirius system? Such a process would not need turbines or generators because a small amount of the water itself could be heated to a point where it would flash into steam producing incredible velocity. If discharged out through a rocket nozzle it would provide thrust.

My continuous inertial pulse engine invention could conceivably attain a speed of eight million mile per hour in one week of acceleration and might even

eventually attain light speed. I believe it could be the same type of system used by the Anunnaki because I got the idea from reading ancient Indian texts and studying a device that dates back to that era. It is a device that is in plain view to the general public in most medical facilities and it is well known by everyone but nobody seems to understand what it is for or how it works.

It can be powered by conventional, hydrogen, fuel cell. Any source of electricity will work as long as it is efficient. However, traveling anywhere close to one tenth of light speed is suicide if your energy state is still in the realm of three-dimensional matter. You have to bump your craft up to a higher dimension or energy state by reducing your mass to practically zero. This is done with the use of caduceus windings. The goal is to increase your energy state by putting energy into a large mass such as iron to create a dimensional magnetic energy field extending out from the ring thereby reducing your three-dimensional mass. In this state you don't attract to gravity and have little or no inertia so that a very small thrust can enable your craft to attain great speed. Think of it as if you are inside a bubble or force field. The possibility exists that such a field would repel small, electrified objects traveling through space. The shielding effect would be much like the electrified shields of the Star Trek® ship Enterprise.

Another way to attain the higher energy-state is to pump high voltage electricity over a layered aluminum and bismuth shell. Altogether your ship may have the mass of one electron the people inside the shell are protected from radiation and can live and function normally. (See my book Home Of The Angels) This would allow a space traveler to go to the Sirius system in a year or less. I would recommend that a deflection shield be put in front of the craft be charged with high voltage electricity which would deflect most dust particles that get in the way. Better yet, if you could find a way to extract the electric energy from them you could use it to power the ship. I suggest that a piezoelectric material might convert the micro impacts to electricity or high-voltage fusions pockets.

You would also have to have an extremely, sensitive, radar to detect the larger incoming particles. This would be connected to the guidance system to make

automatic course corrections so as to avoid them.

I have found mention of the use of bismuth to slow the acceleration of gravity in two different texts. One dates back to 1912. Have we already developed ships constructed of aluminum and bismuth? This is the same material that “Art’s parts” are made of. There were pictures of them on Art Bell’s web site. Bismuth is an excellent radiation shield. Thin bismuth is used as viewing windows for medical radiation treatment rooms.

## **BOB LAZAR**

In September Bob Lazar, a former employee at Area 51, went on Coast to Coast talk radio to provide information about a breakthrough in harnessing a new technology involving antimatter. The Antimatter technology allows the military to fly out well into space without rocket fuel. It is not clear if this technology is being used or leaked. The technology is based on the stable, metallic element 115 that is not found in our solar system but has been made in super-colliders. Due to its large number of protons the weak atomic force that holds the nucleus of the atom together actually extends beyond its electron shell. This weak force can be captured and is amplified in the following way:

A small piece of element 115 is put into the top of a conical-shaped device about a foot high. It is then bombarded with a series of high-energy protons through a small waveguide tube. Every so often a proton will enter the electron shell of an atom of element 115 transmuting it to element 116. Element 116 is a highly unstable element that instantly decays into antimatter sending tremendous energy in the form of radiation into a layer of gas at the bottom of the cone. The gas turns this energy into extremely high voltage electricity which then used to amplify the weak force of element 115 so that it extends in an invisible envelope around the outside of the spaceship isolating it from time and space. The craft then become immune from the pull of gravity, time and space and can actually warp space enabling the craft to traverse many light years in a few minutes.

Another way of putting it is it has the capability of warping space. Instead of traveling in a straight line from point A to point B the craft can actually pull point B closer so that the distance can be traversed in a few minutes. I believe this technology was reverse-engineered from captured alien craft. The only limitation to this technological development is the scarcity of the stable element 115 in this solar system. One source of element 115 is currently being manufactured and stockpiled on the moon (maybe by us).

## **GRAVITY EXPERIMENTS**

Charles F. Brush published the results of his gravity experiments and tests from 1914 to 1929. The results showed that rocks composed of complex silicates of protoxides of nickel and cobalt show a spontaneous rise in temperature in the ambient air during calorimeter tests (1927). In other tests, he found that certain metals and compounds can fall at slower rate (1 part in 140,000) in a gravitational field! Specifically, bismuth and barium aluminates produced the best results (1924). He attributed these strange results to a slight interaction between atomic structure and gravity waves.”-Homemade Lightning third edition by R. A. Ford.

If gravity wave experiments were being conducted in 1924 you can bet your boots that they have been building spacecraft out of these substances for some time now.

Another way to get into space is to reduce your mass by controlling time. There is ample evidence that this is being done on a massive scale with some ET craft. I believe they use bucking magnetic fields. The following articles describe how this is done.

## **Philadelphia Experiment**

The following recorded conversation between Dr. Jessup and Dr. Valentine about the Philadelphia Experiment enable the reader to glean a small measure of comprehension of dimensional technology so necessary for us to travel to other star systems.

“Dr. Jessup: “For many years, so I have been told, experiments involving high intensity magnetism have been discouraged, JUST AS ION MOTORS, known for as far back at least as 1918, have been denied public disclosure and their inventors somehow silenced. I therefore am convinced that you, a ranking physicist must have some knowledge-

AND UNDERSTANDABLE DREAD-of phenomena that might be expected to emerge from the generation of high intensity magnetic fields, especially a pulsating or vortexual one. In the case of the Philadelphia Experiment is there a fairly simple scientific explanation as to what took place?”

“ANSWER: To my knowledge there is no explanation in terms of the familiar or orthodox. Many scientists now share the opinion that the basic ATOMIC STRUCTURE is essentially electric (i. e. ‘electron’) in nature rather than materially particulate. A vastly complicated interplay of energies is involved. Such a broad concept lends great flexibility to the universe. If multiple phases of matter within such a cosmos did NOT exist, it would be most surprising. The transition from one phase to another would be equivalent to the passage from one plane of existence to another-a sort of inter-dimensional metamorphosis. In other words, there could be ‘worlds within worlds’.

Note: Human beings actually DO exist on both the physical and spiritual-level simultaneously, in what we have attached to our souls both a physical and spiritual ‘body’. It is apparent that man is a ‘multi-dimensional’ being who is capable of ‘sensing’ a wide range of the ‘electromagnetic’ reality spectrum. Much of what we consider to be exclusively ‘physical’ senses such as feeling, intuition, sight, hearing, thought, etc., are a COMBINATION of the result of

interaction of our physical and spiritual natures. Just because one has a 'spiritual' nature does not mean that they have 'life' in the Judeo-Christian sense of spiritual 'life'. The triune nature of man's physical, soul and spirit 'bodies' that are distinct in themselves yet nevertheless superimposed upon one another and inseparable from one another in an underlying sense, act as 'vessels' for either Life-Goodness-Love or Death-Evil-Hatred. Many have been confused by the idea that because something or someone is 'spiritual' it/they must therefore be 'Good'. This is not necessarily the case, since some may consider the Philadelphia Experiment as a 'spiritual', 'supernatural' or 'ethereal' event even through many of the initiators of the experiments were apparently acting more out of scientific curiosity than out of Christian charity.

Magnetism has long been suspect as an involvement agent in such potentially drastic changes. To begin with, it happens to be the only inanimate phenomenon for which we have been unable to conceive a mechanical analogue. We can visualize electrons traveling along a conductor and thus 'explain' electric current, or we can envisage energy waves of different frequencies in the ether and thus 'explain' the heat, light, and radio waves.

Another mystery we might mention at this point is the 'light' in itself is made up of three waves that collectively form the one energy source known as light. One ray is invisible, one is visible, and one can be felt!

Those with discernment will be able to see yet another fascinating mystery in this three-part- phenomena. Light has a dual nature in that it acts as a particle as well as a wave. As the 'Unified Field' suggests many of these energies such as time, light, gravity, electricity, magnetism, space, matter, etc., flow into each other and interplay with each other to a remarkable degree.

But a magnetic field defies a mechanical interpretation. There is something almost mystical about it. Furthermore, whenever we encounter incredible (to us) materialization and de materialization, as in UFO phenomena, they seem to be



accompanied by severe magnetic disturbances. It is therefore reasonable to suppose that a purposeful genesis of unusual magnetic conditions could effect a change of phase in matter, both physical and vital. If so, it would also distort the time element which by no means an independent entity, but part-and parcel of the particular matter-energy-time dimension such as the one we live in.'

QUESTION: If this is the result of intensification of magnetism, are there, in your opinion, intensified magnetic fields sporadically active or 'on the loose' in the Triangle? "ANSWER: I believe that this is unquestionably the case. Or, as some believe, the Bermuda Triangle area may once have been part of an experiment that went out of control on an ancient continent inhabited by Antediluvians who discovered the secret of 'culturing' huge crystal generators to produce tremendous electromagnetic energy fields. The 'Triangle' is believed by many to be an area of intense 'electromagnetic fallout' still active after thousands of years."-Branton This writer does not subscribe to the theory that large crystals produce unexplainable effects, electromagnetic or otherwise in the Bermuda Triangle. This writer does believe that energy produced orthorotational physics is at work in the Bermuda Triangle. Much like the great spot on Jupiter that rotates forever, the areas located on planets 19.5 degrees north and south of the equator are vortex generators. Hot liquid magma rotating under the earth's crust like the great spot on Jupiter would produce unexplainable effects on the surface.

"The concept of the Philadelphia Experiment is a valid one, having been perhaps suggested or supported by Einstein's Unified Field Theory, an attempt logically to bring together the magnetic and gravitational fields and other subatomic phenomena. In applications like the Philadelphia Experiment where the United States Navy made the destroyer, Eldridge disappear using a 20 kilowatt DC generator the attraction between molecules could be temporarily altered by a force field. It would, in effect introduce matter into another dimension or, one might say, the etheric world. Such force fields comprise both the cause and effect of the transmutation and transference of matter. If this seems impossible or illogical, one might reflect that another seemingly impossible theory of Einstein and others have modified our lives and physical outlook since 1945 to the point where those of us who lived before that time would hardly recognize our former

personalities. So secure are we in our domination of the earth and understanding our section of the universe...”

## **ENGINEER MARSHALL PAYAN TACKLES THE POWER OF THE MIND OVER GRAVITY**

Having witnesses his four friends levitate him above his wheel chair using two fingers each with what they described as a force of five pounds, Mr. Payan put his mind to the task of solving the mystery. The experiment was video taped and showed to a number of college students and scientists. None of them were able to explain it.

“The reason I choose to study psycho kinesis (the mind exerting a force on matter) instead of the other types of the paranormal (telepathy, clairvoyance, precognition) is due to the relative few variables involved. Abstractions create a plethora of possible variables, compared with tangible matters of psycho kinesis. Apparently no one has realized how important the “lift” is. Matter is either acted upon or it isn’t, and such feats can easily be replaced and conducted in a way to obviate a hoax.”

Mr. Payan decided that physics could some how alter time and therefore create a time field around objects making them weigh less.

“The Equation for the force of gravity is equal to the gravitational constant times the first mass times the second mass, all divided by the square of the distance between the masses:.

$F_g = \frac{M_1 M_2}{R^2}$  is the gravitational constant, a teeny number used in science and engineering with incredible accuracy-we know it’s accurate. So what has

changed? How were the lifters able to levitate me above my wheel chair using a five pound force on their fingers?” Blank faces!

“A month later I was at the Monroe Institute taking an advanced course in experiencing alternative state of consciousness. I was in their laboratory with sensors attached to various body parts and was induced into a state of very low brain wave frequency. All I can offer is that it’s just plain different from everyday experience and one of its benefits is the ability to think clearly, without a lot of the static we carry with us, and I thought about the equation again. But this time was a bit different.”

“In order for a normal person to be able ostensibly to lift forty-five pounds with a five-pound effort, something had to change. For what obviously weighs forty-five pounds what could make it five pounds? Something on the right-hand side of the equation had to be reduced by a factor of 9. Clearly, my mass hadn’t reduced by eight-ninths. Arms and legs and such were still there. Clearly the earth’s mass hadn’t reduced by a like amount. China, Australia; and Brooklyn are still here. And the earth hadn’t shrunk. That only leaves gamma!

It’s been fifty years since I’ve had to know what gamma is all about. I knew its value is about  $6.67 \times 10^{-11}$ . That’s 6.67 divided by eleven zeros after the 1. But I couldn’t remember the units of gamma. But whatever they are, there’s where the answer had to lie, since there wasn’t anything else changeable on the right side of the equation! But gamma is supposed to be a constant. Maybe not!

“Racing to a physics text book, I found that gamma is:  $\gamma = 6.67265 \times 10^{-11} \text{ N} \cdot \text{m}^2 / \text{kg}^2$

So on the right is more mass and kilograms (again, they didn’t change), so what’s N? Well it turns out N is a Newton, and a Newton is a function of

Kilograms X mass Sec<sup>2</sup>

(Weight times mass over seconds squared). So there's the culprit! The force of gravity is a function of the inverse square of time. There's nothing else left to have changed. Somehow increased time in that equation and down goes the force of gravity. In the lift case, should time (in the denominator) had gone from 1 to 3, the force of gravity would have gone from 45 to 5 pounds for each lifter because (I weigh about 200 pounds). I'd have somehow weighed less! Actually measuring the psychically affected lifting force, one could then compute the time change, if the equation be correct."

Can a psychic effect time? What does that mean? What is time? Should a psychic be able to change time, as we know it, the equation then says the force of gravity would change, thereby explaining psychokinesis. Consider these:

1. The sound wave frequencies a human can hear are less than that of a dog. There is some design of a dog's hearing receptors that allows it to hear things we can't. Frequency is a function of time. Human brains in a normal conscious state emit brain waves between roughly fourteen and twenty-four cycles per second. Normal human hearing receptors do not recognize another's brain waves. Could a psychic, like a dog's hearing range, have a wider receptor range, thereby "hearing" another's waves? And thereby "telepathy"? Can a psychic affect time in a fashion so as to extend his receptor range?

2. I've seen matter go through matter in a fashion that only allows for a paranormal event (to my satisfaction, which reflects methodology learned in a physics lab). A pencil went through glass. Everything vibrates. Let's say a single molecule occupies two units of space while vibrating. Matter by volume is almost all space, but not so much that allows a pencil through a glass. But suppose a psychic can somehow slow the timing, the frequency of a molecule's vibration, so its amplitude of vibration would occupy, say, only one unit of space-ten percent of its normal occupancy. Now there may be sufficient room for

the pencil molecules to pass by the glass molecules without obstruction. Maybe.

3. Exhaustive laboratory examinations of psychic spoon bending show no fracture or stress points, rather what appears to be melting. Suppose a psychical effort can speed up the frequency of molecules, at a point, which in turn causes friction, which in turn generates heat. Possibly. Psychic spoon bending is a fact of life for anyone interested in researching it or doing it, as I have.

4. Maybe the most significant discovery in physics in the past few years is that the universe, in its known expansion, is accelerating. Prior to this breakthrough, we had the theoretical choice of a constant expansion (it would go on forever) or an expansion that would slow, and then perhaps reverse with yet another Big Bang. What about this? Maybe, along with psychics, Mother Nature can affect time also in such a way as to speed up time as we view it. This would in turn lessen the gravitational force trying to pull the galaxies back to their starting point, reversing or accelerating the expansion. Wild!”

[So the Universe is like a giant jellyfish expanding and contracting?]

“So the key to all this apparently is time. Science defines time as the interval between events and it’s measured in a variety of ways. Time is not a part of nature. It’s man-made to measure aspects of nature. The essence of time is difficult to grasp. We think of it as a constant but Einstein shows us it’s not. Two observers watch an event and use clocks to measure the event’s interval. When it starts they both start their clocks. The first observer is stationary with respect to the event and shows five minutes when the event ends. The second observer shows four minutes on his clock when the event ends. They both start and stop their clocks when the event starts and ends. Is this possible? Yes, if the second observer is traveling at a very high speed close to the speed of light. So time is not absolute.”

Control time and you also control mass and gravity and you can do this with frequency produced by bucking magnetic fields. If you could duplicate the frequencies produced during psycho kinesis then you could use this to power a ship through space.

## **PICTURES OF ANCIENT FLYING MACHINES AND BEAMING DEVICE**

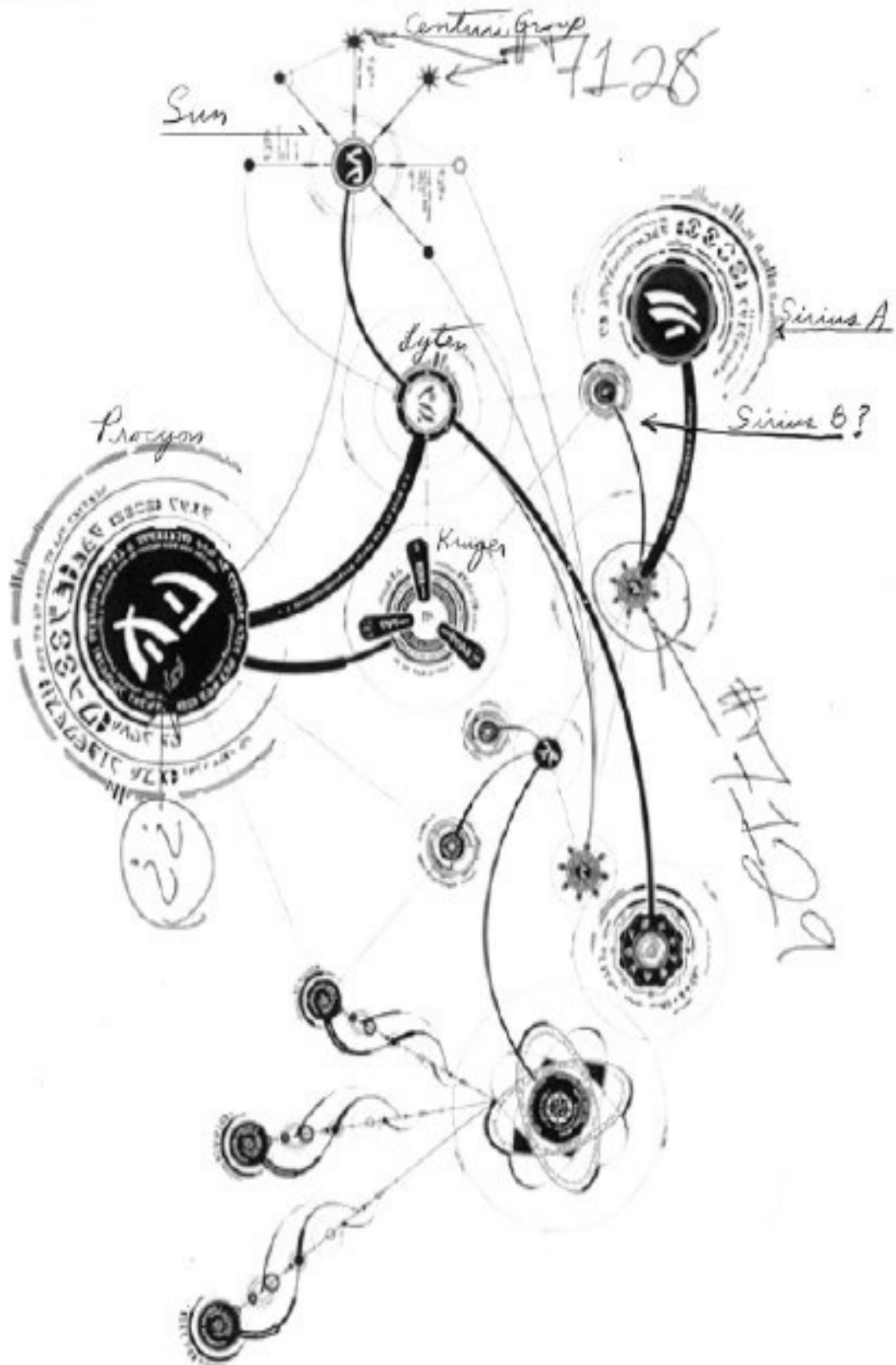




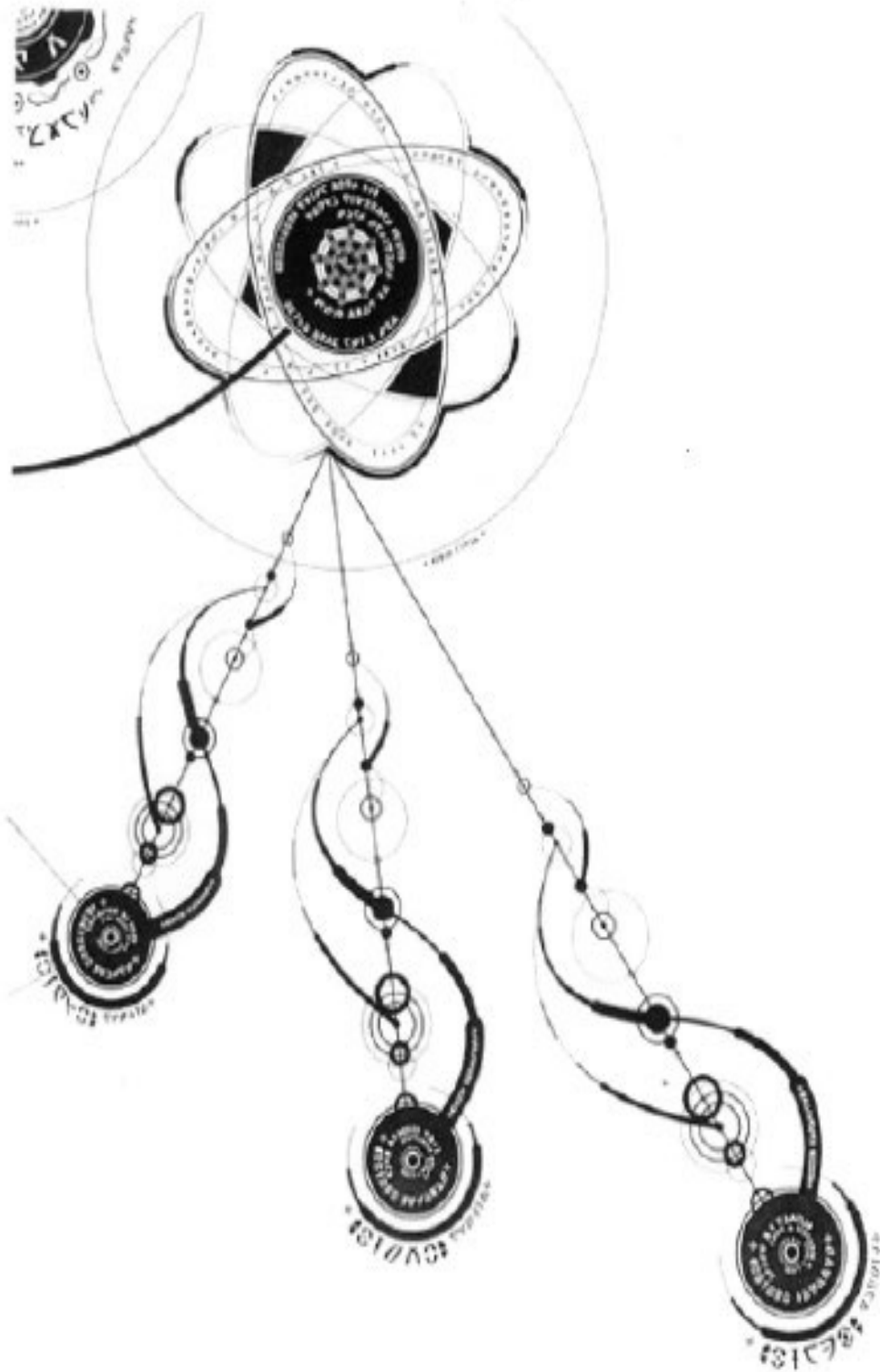




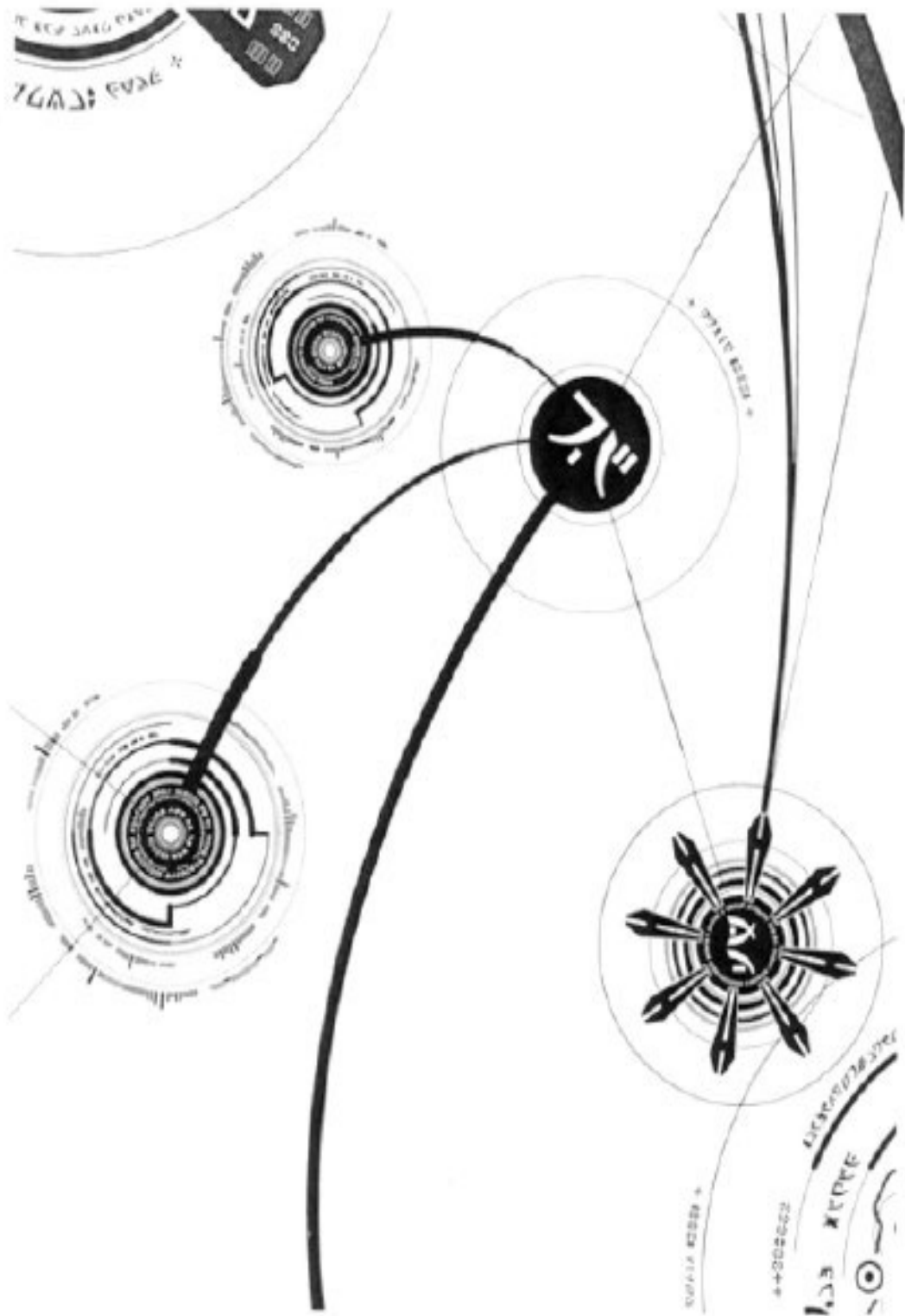










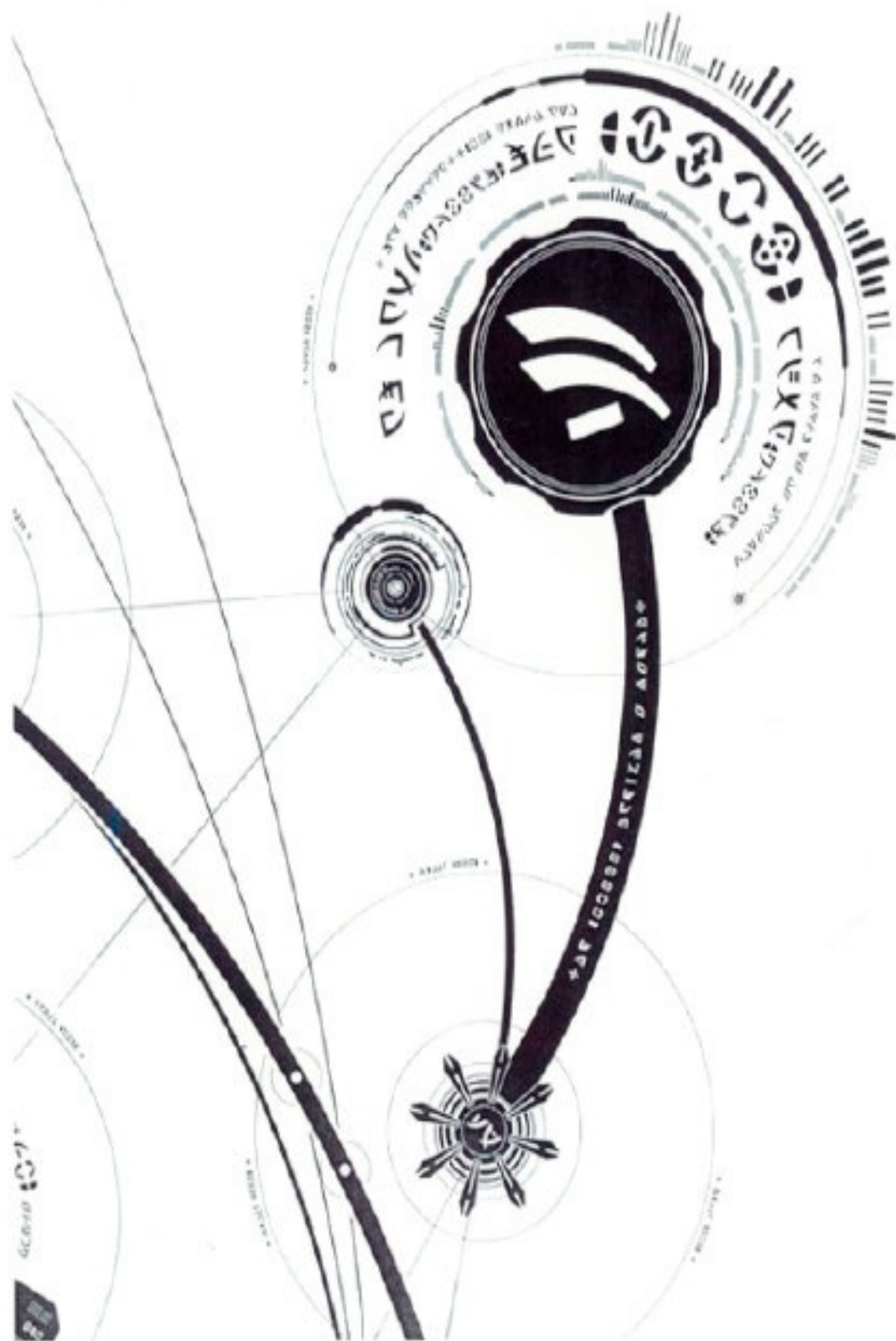












I had been mulling over the mass of a photon for a couple weeks when it suddenly dawned on me that photons are moved by gravitational fields therefore they have mass. If photons didn't have mass then you couldn't see because they photons impacting the cones and rods in your eyes would have no effect.

The national bestseller physics book by Brian Green titled: *Elegant Universe* listed the mass of a photon as zero. I knew this couldn't be true because light is bent by strong gravitational fields in space I also had a flash of insight that the existence of event horizons around black holes is further evidence that photons have mass. Some how instinctively I know that the mass of photons is what determines the size of event horizons and the speed of light through space. In fact, I am positive that the mass of a photon is what determines its speed at 186,282 miles per second through space. If one can build a spaceship that weighs half the weight of the same volume of photons then one should be able to travel four times the speed of light.

## **HOW THE UNIVERSE CREATES MATTER**

It is obvious to me that light (photons) have mass because light is bent when it goes past black holes and large objects. If it didn't have mass then light wouldn't attract to gravity. We should be able to compute that mass by how much light is bent by any given gravitational field. The mass of a photon also determines how fast light will travel through space. Another way to calculate the mass of a photon is by using the speed of light itself which is 186,282 miles per second.

Brad had the Hubblil figures right there in front of him when I called. Team Hubblil had computed the mass of a photon by how much light is bent by various gravitational fields as  $5.81E-66$  grams. There are  $1E+100$  photons per atoms in the Universe. There are enough of them so that their mass would exceed third-dimensional elements by a factor of  $33 \frac{1}{3}$ . What else do you need to know?

If you could reduce the mass of any object to zero then there would be no limit to the speed with which it could travel. This is exactly what is happening when the universe creates 3rd dimensional matter and this is exactly what is taking place when alien craft traverse many tens of light years in a few months. Go to [www.serpo.org](http://www.serpo.org) and read how our government sent 12 American astronauts (ten men and two women) to another star system 38 light years away in 9 months.

You can take a ship of any size and make it go hundreds of times light speed if it has less mass than a same volume filled with photons.

In the above article you read where ORME particles which are 50 times larger than atoms can be excited to where they disappear from third dimension and weigh less than gravity. This is caused by the ring of paired electrons exceeding the speed of light. Exceeding light speed puts the particle into a higher energy state causing a reverse gravity field. David Hudson talks about this in his lectures.

Isis and other Egyptian priests wore hollow gold balls on their heads filled with ORME gold that when excited by the Meissner frequency of their brain waves reduced their weight to a few pounds. There are several painting and figurines of Isis wearing this device with elaborate wings taped to her upper arms and wrists. If you look at the design you will see that the wings were designed to be quite functional and used to guide her flight. The direction of flight was controlled by moving your neck in the desired direction. I also have a picture of Isis sitting on a beanbag cushion filled with the stuff and wearing the artificial wings to guide her flight. Archeologists don't comprehend this because they don't understand the antigravity nature of m-state.

Galaxies spew out trillions of tons of m-state ORME particles that have no mass because their electrons are paired and passing each other at twice the speed of

light. They are sent out into the spiral arms many times faster than light. When they reach their destination they are transmuted into 3rd dimensional matter (dust) with a magnetic pulse. These gigantic dust clouds become the birthing place of stars. We are told that the same kind of magnetic pulses create the stars out of dust. In this way galaxies, like gigantic living jellyfish use m-state to maintain their bodies that are composed of billions of stars.

## **THE WALL OF LIGHT**

The Wall of Light published by Health Research P. O. Box 850 Pomery, WA 99347 This book contains much of Nikola Tesla's original diary written in his own words. It was written by Arthur H. Matthews who was sent from England as a boy to apprentice under Tesla. Later on Dr. Matthews was instrumental in constructing two of Tesla's giant magnifying transmitters in Canada. I find it strange that mainstream Tesla writers haven't picked up on this little known fact.

The book describes several incidents where large a large spaceship with the designation X-12 lands on Arthur Matthews's small farm. Arthur is taken on board to visit several far-off planets and returned to his farm. At one point he is urged to examine the ship for any evidence of propulsion machinery and he is unable to find any. The X-12 is described by Matthews as being 700 feet in diameter with the main body of the ship being 200 feet high. The total height from ground level to the top of the cunning tower or central column was 300 feet high.

The ship contained several large hatches 125-feet in diameter spaced evenly around its surface for the release and return of 24 small space-craft carried by this "mother" ship. The size of the X-12 ship is described as small in comparison with some of the other ships in the fleet.

Unsupported was a metallic ring approximately 20-feet in diameter surrounding

the ship and 20-feet away from the main body. Arthur was invited to go any place he desired during his examination of the ship. After stepping into a device that teleported him into the outer ring he walked around its entire length without discovering anything that he recognized as propulsion machinery.

The 20-foot diameter ring was obviously supported magnetically much like a MEGLEV train is supported above its tracks. The mass of the ring is reduce and likewise the mass of the entire ship with higher frequency magnetic pulses produced by caduceus windings hidden in the walls of the ring. These are two windings the cross over each other at close to 90-degree angels. Once the mass of the entire ship is reduced to less than half the weight of the same volume of photons (this take a few minutes) it can travel four times the speed of light. The velocity in any direction is controlled with simple inertial propulsion device powered by a relatively small electric motor. I invented such a device.

When your ships mass is close to zero you can change directions and make high-velocity 90-degree turns without hurting the occupants.

## **HOW DIMENSIONAL STARDUST IS CREATED**

Some of this data is from Genesis of the Cosmos. There is a tremendous amount of literature out there on M-STATE technology and most of it is true. A near mass-less, particle enables the Universe to create itself. It is a continuous growth process. Paul Laviolet proved that the Big Bang theory doesn't exist in 1985 with his tired light theory. So far, this theory comes closer to the cosmological model than any other except for possibly my son's warp theory.

Systems models prove that light slows down and wears out after traveling billion of light years through space. The existence of super-cluster in space proves that it has to be much older than mainstream science says it is. I believe it is a continuous growth process where 3rd dimensional matter is created out of 4th

dimensional aether.

The gravity of the Galactic core which is two billion solar masses has swept the area clean. Galaxies are formed from aether streams when two of them cross. The Egyptian Ankh is a model of this process.

Pioneers 10 and 11 discovered a mysterious force that slows them down. Photons were changing the frequency as they traveled to the space craft and back. In 1980 JPL was contracted to see if they were interested in the theory where photons would blue-shift. The question was, "I expect a blue shift and have you seen anything in your data to confirm this?"

In 1998 JPL announced that they found light came within 2% of my prediction. The heavy planets that create heat in their interiors line up on a red dwarf star. Electrons and protons have opposite gravity gradients. Pulsed charges build up a tremendous gradient-enough to have a tremendous effect on earth in modifying climatic changes such as hurricanes.

When you raise the gravity potential of a spaceship for example, it partially dematerializes it enabling it to travel light speed or faster. The same magnetic pulses that come out of the center of the galaxy manifest 3-dimensional matter out of m-state or Aether. The particles are ejected out of giant black holes and travel to the desired location instantaneously because their mass is reduced to less than that of a photon. The frequency signal propagates instantly across millions of light years and then turns them into 3rd dimensional matter. It is in these clouds of dust that stars are born.

Paul believes pulsars were created by ET's to warn of galactic super-waves. His work will grow in efficacy as time goes by. [www.6bruce.com](http://www.6bruce.com).



Whenever something is spinning it alters space and time. For now let's call it a space warp. Atoms with their electrons orbiting at the speed of light warp space. Large planets warp space more than small planets. Stars warp space and bend light with their gravity.

Russian Physicist, N. A. Kozyrev have been researching the torsional effects of subatomic particle spin and the loss of gravitational mass in planets from the angular momentum.

Spinning makes something happen, but what? Tornadoes and Mother Nature might have a few clues. Tornadoes spin, in a storm. Although no one in Oklahoma who has spent a night in a storm shelter during an F5 event would describe the tornadoes in the night sky as "spinning." Nevertheless, tornadoes have anomalous effects that are legendary: blades of grass stuck into mirrors, a piece of straw embedded flawlessly into a tree trunk. How? It seems the laws of mass, gravity and inertia are melted as winds swirl at speed up to 300 mph in an organized vortex pattern. Is this a clue to melting the pull of gravity?

Getting information to answer this question had not been easy. Many scientists, including particle physicists at major US universities, claim not to have even heard of torsion fields.

Nick Cook's source Dr. Dan Marckus, says that if "...you generate a torsional field of sufficient magnitude, the theory says, you can bend the four dimensions of space around the generator. The more torsion you generate, the more Marckus continues: "If you dipped ...one of these whirlpools ...into the zero point energy field, the seething mass of latent energy that existed on an almost undetectable level all around us [in the field would]...react in an almost magical way by directing that energy."

The torsional field, in effect is “a pump, a ‘coupling’ device that could dip into and then direct energy out of the zero point energy field.” Marckus continues, “the vortex wasn’t a three dimensional phenomenon or even a four dimensional one. It couldn’t be. For a torsional field to be able to interact with gravity and electromagnetism, it had to be endowed with attributes that went way beyond the three dimensions of left, right, u-and-down, and the fourth-dimensional time field they inhabited; something that the theorists for convenience sake labeled a fifth dimension—hyperspace.”

Cook concluded from further conversations with Marckus that the torsion field would “bind with gravity...to produce a levitational effect—an antigravity effect”, yet “it wasn’t doing so in the four dimensional of this world, but somewhere else.” That somewhere else is hyperspace.

As an example of spinning bodies warping time and space I cite the following second-hand information. An engineer friend of mine mentioned off hand that when he was working for NASA they couldn’t rendezvous with other spacecraft in orbit around earth. It wasn’t until they turned their computer clocks back one day and three hours that they could find and pick up objects in space. Astronauts returning to earth after making a couple orbits around earth have to speed up their watches a day or two.

## **MILLION DIGIT CALCULATOR!**

If you need a computer with practically unlimited capability feel free to use the one my son created. Go on line to: [MILLION DIGIT CALCULATOR](#).

My son, Henry III is another one of those that doesn’t fit into the education

system because he is about ten-times smarter than the average university professor. For example, when he was in college they wouldn't let him use the school computer to do math problems so he wrote a program for an online computer that anybody can use. It is capable of handling numbers up to two million digits in any of 256 number bases. If necessary, Henry will modify it to calculate numbers to a billion digits with even higher number bases. It converts number bases from one to another automatically using any of 256 number bases. 256 is the limit of standard ASCII code (American Standard Code for Information Interchange). We really don't use the other half of this code so we wind up with a 128 number base for the written word. This is the eight-bit number code used by most computers. The more advanced computers in other places in the world use the 16-bit UNI code that is capable of base 65,526,000. Henry's online computer will calculate and convert in the same step to any of these number codes and bases. You can compute numbers in two different number bases and convert to a third number base automatically if you tell it to do so and it will handle numbers up to a billion decimal places. Such a computer is beyond belief. Anyone who uses this device can take over the world!

For example, to send a coded message nobody can break type a sentence into the box it tell it to use base 128 and take a fractional power or divide a number by some other number and convert into a different number base and keep going doing a fractional root. Eventually you wind up with a code nobody can break. The recipient of the code will need to know the steps that you took in order to decode the message. You can use up to six steps but after that some of the text may be lost in the calculations but enough of it will survive to get the message across. The key can be sent on another secure line. The government will never be able to decrypt this!

You may use this computer for any purpose such as calculating the amount of mass in grams of all the atoms, photons and quarks in the universe and then convert all the 78% dark energy and 28% dark matter to grams go to: [COMPTUNE.COM](http://COMPTUNE.COM). Then, using Einstein's mass-energy conversion formula  $E=MC^2$  (energy equals mass times the acceleration of light squared) you can determine the amount of energy needed to create a new universe.

The boys at Cern probably already know how to create a quark bomb capable of creating another universe. Let's hope they don't try it. They don't know enough about guiding the particle information exchange to create stable third-dimensional matter.

## CHAPTER NINE

## **RAISING HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS**

The problem with man is that he is a created being with 98% the same DNA as a Chimpanzee. His brain is larger but prefers not to use it and he still exhibits many of the same characteristics of a chimp. Chimpanzees have 48 chromosomes while man has only 46. Somebody came along and pulled out one chromosome and fused to others together to make man (ADAM).

So far as his five physical senses are concerned, man has no knowledge of atmospheric weight and pressure. At sea level that pressure is 14.7 pounds per square inch. A man's average size supports with his body a tremendous pressure of 38,570 pounds-equal to a solid cube of lead four feet high. Man's body is so constructed that he lives in comfort under this condition, and is totally unconscious of that weight and pressure. When informed of it, he is astonished.

As the physical body cannot detect atmospheric pressure because of a lack of noticeable vibrations, so the physical eye can detect no objects from which it receives no noticeable vibrations. The same philosophy applies to the ear and the surface of the body.

We thus observe that, according to the findings of physical science, man could actually be living in the spiritual world now, and yet be totally unconsciousness of it.

That fact was common knowledge before the flood. But the appearance of despots at a later time made it necessary for the Masters to conceal their Science order to preserve it; and the knowledge was finally lost to the multitude. This is another case of lost wisdom. There have been many of them in the past.

Then appeared several organized systems of religion of spurious character, that had no other design but to control the masses FOR WORLD DOMINATION. That made it necessary to control the Mind of the masses. We must control the mind in order to enslave the man.

The chief factor that leads to human failure is the rule of authority. Under that rule man lives a controlled, artificial life that inhibits brain development. He is not permitted to think. His thinking is done for him by the so-called authorities. If we use just a little of our intelligence we can see what a bad job they are doing. These authorities rule all human conduct in civilization. Man is told what he can do and what he cannot do and what to think.

In religious matters; the authority is the church. In all other cases, the authority abides in the various law-making bodies, from the smallest city council up to the national congress.

By these authorities civilized man is ruled as with a rod of iron. This has been his status for so many ages that 90% of his brain cells are now dormant. This has been declared so by modern science.

In order for mankind to progress and re-activate some of his brain cells he needs to start using more of the room-temperature, super-conducting, m-state material. I put seven recipes how to make m-state in my book, *Philosopher's Stone*. Its' all natural and it is the same process that plants use to take it out of the soil.

There are a lot of inconsistencies in Christian religious beliefs. Christianity, for examples uses and ancient scriptures of pagans, then condemns them as a group of heathenish idolaters. The halo depicted over the heads of Angels and saintly

beings is actually a sun disc borrowed from Egyptian religion. It says in the Bible the Christ was born in March, so why do we celebrate Christmas in December? December twenty-fifth is Sol Invictus, the unconquered sun-coinciding with the winter solstice.

Sol Invictus is that wonderful time of year when the sun returns and the days start getting longer. The cross is an old pagan symbol denoting the four elements, earth, air, fire and water. The taking of Communion is basically a cannibalistic rite where one eats and drinks the body and blood of Christ. This course is not only highly inconsistent, but it emits an order that is highly offensive and obnoxious. This speculation increases when the fact is known that history scarred its worshippers with the Roman army and used force on the people by punishment, torture, and even death, to accept the new system now termed Christianity. This has been going on a very long time.

So far, the Christian religion has tortured and crucified over 70 million people in the name of God. Add to this the murders perpetrated by other religions to perpetuate their existence and you have exterminated half the world's people. Then you have to add the numbers of dead people the non-religious "secret organizations" have exterminated with their wars to further agendas. A prime example of this is Yale University's NAZI Skull and Bones Fraternity. George Bush Senior, George Junior and Bill Clinton went to Yale and participated in the rite of eating ground up human skulls. Part of the ritual is swearing blood oaths superseding all others they may make in the future including the Presidential Oath of Office. We act all high and mighty and think that there is no such thing as cannibalism in America. But, the very people who lead us into unholy wars are cannibal presidents.

The ritual of canonization was taken from the old God making rite of Euhemerus that is the practice of God eating. According to Dan Brown Holy Communion was borrowed from the Aztecs. The concept of Christ dying for our sins is not exclusively Christian. The self-sacrifice of a young men and virgins was used to absolve the sins of the people and appears in the earliest history of Quetzalcotal.



Quetzalcotal being a large meat eating lizard probably relished the treat.

It is not regular, nor proper to go to such extremes to persuade man to accept that which is better than what he has. When we show a man that he is traveling the wrong trail to reach the goal of his great desire, is never necessary to punish and otherwise torture him to persuade him to change his course and join us on a path that leads to the glorious life of eternal bliss.

Once Christianity started to kill off other religious groups in order to maintain its dominance, it created what is today known as a jihad (endless war) with the Muslims. The jihad started in the Middle Ages when 50,000 or so Knights were called to action “In 1098 AD Pope Urban II called for a holy Crusade for the “Deliverance” of Jerusalem: “Come forward to the defense of Christ. Liberate the Holy Land from the infidel.

Wrest (Jerusalem) from the evil race, and keep it for yourself. Tens of thousands of Europeans, soldiers, peasants, and mobs of the unemployed, marched and sailed to the Holy

Land-about fifty thousand in all.” They battled their way to Jerusalem killing Muslims and Christians alike. It was one of the bloodiest revival meetings ever held. After four years only a handful of them made it back to Europe.

On the other side of the coin we have the Illuminati (keepers of the light) who believe that there is no God and they are smarter than the rest of us. The Illuminati are also richer than any of us. The Illuminati is symbolized by the “all seeing eye” (Isis) over the pyramid on our dollar bill. The Bilderberger, Rothchild and Rockefeller Group’s think-tank known as the Council of Rome (Illuminati) is advocating reducing the world population 80%. They intend to do this by creating artificial shortages of food, oil, and water by convincing us with

propaganda that there is a shortage. The Illuminati has been doing what they think is good for us for thousands of years. What their warmongering doesn't kill they plan to use "peak oil", "peak food" and "peak water as excuses to convince us to accept sterilization.

In 1920 Winston Churchill condemned the Illuminati warning Brits of a "...world-wide conspiracy against Morality."-London Herald Feb. 8, 1920

President Woodrow Wilson gave three radio broadcasts in 1921 warning of growing Illuminati control of our banking system. The Federal Reserve is owned by the Illuminati. "There is a power so organized, so subtle, so complete, and so pervasive, that none better speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it." To learn more about the Federal Reserve read my book, The Frog is Cooked published by Xlibris.

The British financier Cecil Rhodes was Illuminati. The BBC wrote November 16, 1984 wrote about this. Cecil Rhodes set up the Rhodes Scholarships to pick the best and brightest minds for the Illuminati. Bill Clinton was a Rhodes Scholar hand picked by the Illuminati to become president. Ever since all our presidents have come out or Yale's Skull and Bones society where they practice cannibalism by eating human bones and taking of blood oaths that supersede all others. Who are they really working for? You really don't think they represent you do you?

## **GOD EATING**

Is it any wonder why the Catholic Church was upset with Dan Brown and his book The Da Vinci Code for letting the 'cat out of the bag' with respect to suppression of women's rights?

“Women, once celebrated as an essential half of spiritual enlightenment, had been banished from the temples of the world. There were no female Orthodox Rabbis, Catholic priests, nor Islamic clerics. The once hallowed act of Hieros Gamos-the natural sexual union between man and woman through which each became spiritually whole-had been recast as a shameful act. Holy men who had once required sexual union with their female counterparts to commune with God now feared their natural sexual urges as the work of the devil, collaborating with his favorite accomplice...woman.”

“...The days of the goddess were over. The pendulum had swung. Mother Earth had become a man’s world, and the gods of destruction and war were taking their toll. The male ego had spent two millennia running unchecked by its female counterpart. The Priory of Sion believed that it was this obliteration of the sacred feminine in modern life that had caused what the Hopi Native Americans called koyanishquatsi-“life out of balance”-and unstable situation marked by testosterone-fueled wars, a plethora of misogynistic societies, and a growing disrespect for Mother Earth.”

“Nobody could deny the enormous good the modern church did in today’s troubled world, and yet the church had a deceitful and violent history. Their brutal crusade to “re-educate” the pagan and feminine-worshipping religions spanned three centuries and employed methods as inspired as there were horrific.”

The Catholic inquisition published the book that arguably could be called the most blood-soaked publication in human history. *Malleus Maleficarum* or “The Witches Hammer” indoctrinated the world to “the dangers of freethinking women” and instructed the clergy how to locate, torture, and destroy them. Those deemed “witches” by the Church included all female scholars, priestesses, gypsies, mystics, nature lovers, herb gatherers, and any woman “suspiciously attuned to the natural world.” Midwives were killed for their heretical practice of using medical knowledge to ease the pain of child birth-a suffering, the church

claimed, that was God's rightful punishment for Eve's partaking of the Apple of Knowledge, thus giving birth to the idea of Original Sin. During three hundred years of witch hunts, the church burned at the stake an astounding five Million women." -Dan Brown

Three years ago I purchased a book titled, Prehistoric London, Its mounds and circles. By E. O Gordon. After reading it I had a crazy theory that ancient cultures built mounds and giant earth works to memorialize UFO landing sites. The remotest possibility of all is they built them on top of the actual flying saucers to cover it up much like a dog burying a large bone.

The other remaining and most likely possibility is primitive man built these massive structures to attract ETs so that they could hunt them down and eat them. At the time they were more concerned with getting food than technology.

This may not be as far fetched as it sounds because the micro-text written on the many Dropa stones found in Western China talk about being hunted for food by the locals. Apparently a large flying saucer crashed in the area about 14,000 years ago and the occupants had to tunnel underground to avoid being eaten by the tribesmen that lived in the area. Maybe they came inside our moon and tunneled underground to avoid the impending cataclysm of the moon's impact on Earth? Anyway, there are iron pipes sticking out of the ground of unknown age and tunnels cut into solid rock by some kind of laser beam. The Dropa stones themselves are models of the antigravity ships that exist in our upper atmosphere. They are round with a hole in the middle with almost invisible writing etched around the inside. Some of the stones were sent to India where they were eventually translated because the text is similar to ancient Sanskrit.

**How do you cook ET?**

This brings to mind the Simpson episode where Kang and Kodos have taken Homer Simpson and his family aboard their flying saucer hundreds of miles above the earth. Kodos brings out a dust-covered book titled, How to Serve Man

The sacrifice and eating of Gods is a very old and ancient ritual that is still being practiced today by the Catholic Church in the form of Communion. A wafer symbolizing the body of Christ is put into the mouth of people taking Communion. Shortly afterwards a sip of wine is given symbolizing the blood of Christ is taken from a silver or gold goblet. The power of suggestion is so strong when the priest says “The body of Christ” that some people choke on the paper thin dry wafer as if it really were a 2000-year-old piece of Jesus Christ’s dried skin.

The symbolic eating of the flesh and the drinking of the blood of your God is supposed to make you closer to God, however it is probably a throwback to a time when crashed ET (Gods) were hunted for food. Killing a God enabled primitive man to survive hard times. The idea that God exists within man is a literal fact. The torturing, killing and eating of God is a little too violent a religion for me to accept. All that coupled with the self-rioting condemning of animists as pagans is more than the mind can fathom. Animists are people who try to understand and work with nature not kill others and destroy what God has created. I would be more inclined to follow the basic precepts of such a religion if I had to make a choice.

How do you cook an ET? ET stew sounds good. How about fried ET legs or ET pot pie? Maybe I should write a recipe book?

The problem with all religions is that they need to make a statement to get people’s attention to gain followers. The strongest statement any of them can make is to torture some poor helpless individual then burning them to death. The biggest PR stunt “impact” is derived from burning alive a beautiful virgin or virgins and then eating them.

## **ARE WE ON THE WRONG EVOLUTIONARY PATH?**

Will cheaper energy sources not dependent on burning things save the planet? Will a change of administration including the formation of a one-world government save the planet? None of the things I can think of will save us from our own demise except possibly a change in the way we think. If some how had the mental capacity to discern the difference between good and evil and consciously pursued the path of good then there will be a future for us.

I am convinced we took the wrong evolutionary path back in the 1920s when we allowed the oil cartels to manage our energy policy. So what are our choices?

## **GLOBAL ENERGY NEEDS**

“By 2020 experts predict a 40 percent increase in world energy demands. The developing world accounts for 80 percent of that increase. With oil and gas expected to remain predominant for some decades, EXXON Mobil’s task is to find, produce, and deliver energy in an economically and environmentally sound manner. Technology is at the heat of our approach, from step changes in operational performance and energy efficiency to future fuel and vehicle technologies. This focus extends to research to accelerate the development of commercially viable energy technologies that can substantially reduce greenhouse gas emissions in the longer term. For more information please visit [www.exxonmobil.com](http://www.exxonmobil.com).

“Nuclear power already accounts for 20 percent of the electricity in the U. S. and 16 percent in the world, in some countries it accounts for well over 50 percent of the electricity source. Lithuania, for example, derives 80 percent of its energy from nuclear power, and France follows a close second at 78 percent.”

“At the Nuclear Energy Institute (NEI) in Washington, D. C., Policy development and research efforts are under way to articulate the role nuclear energy has in meeting the challenges of the 21st century.”

“NEI foresees that by 2020 new nuclear energy plants will generate an additional 50,000 megawatts for the U. S. electricity marketplace, enough electricity to power 50 million homes. In addition, NEI estimates that through improvements at existing plants, an additional 10,000 megawatts will be produced from nuclear power over that period.

“Despite substantial technological and social hurdles facing nuclear power, progress is being made. In the U. S., for example, changes in plant construction and revisions in the licensing process augur well for its advancement.

“Most existing nuclear power plants were built at a time when they were essentially one-of-a-kind structures, their design determined by ever-shifting regulatory requirements and licensing standards. From now on, however, nuclear plants in the U. S. will be built according to standardized designs certified by the federal Nuclear Regulatory Commission (NRC).” ---EXXON Mobile.

## **TERRORISM**

We live in an age where one terrorist with a backpack bomb can create millions of mindless knee-jerk patriots willing to give up their freedom and their life to further the government’s secret agenda. Knee-jerk patriots capable of holding only one thought in their heads at a time will fight to the death to preserve that thought even when it is based on false information—the fact that the terrorist organizations are funded by big money—funneled by people (big corporations) who want the carbon resources.

My job is not to pass judgment here but to get the information out so that people can check it out for themselves. It won't matter when the big one hits unless one of these groups is steering it.

It seems that the natural evolutionary trend of all governments is toward a mass mind-control society (see my book *Home Of The Angels*). On the other hand, the prime directive of most religions is world domination. Whenever one religion assists the government in purging another religion the result is a terrorist war.

## **HAVE WE GONE TOO FAR IN DUMPING NUCLEAR WASTE?**

Humans are behaving like suicidal maniacs. "From the point of view of the Watchers, do government officials who are responsible for dumping nuclear waste into the circulating waters on which all forms of life depend, have a right to survive? Once radioactivity is released into the environment, it can't be taken back or neutralized. The process is irreversible. Nuclear waste has a half-life of approximately 174 million years, whether it be buried on land or dumped into the sea. During the first part of that cycle, the radioactivity increases instead of diminishing as the years go by. One solution would be to shoot the waste into outer space, but the amounts already produced are so huge that there is no way we could get more than a tiny fraction of it off the planet by this method with our present technology. No one can say with any precision how much waste has been disposed during the last 40 years by the U. S., the U.S.S.R and other nations possessing nuclear technology that used the easiest and cheapest method: clandestine dumping into the ocean in steel drums. Although no precise estimate can be made, it is obvious that the amounts must be enormous. The probability that the quantity is sufficient to destroy all life on this planet within the next 35 years, as the steel drums break open through normal corrosion and their contents seep unavoidably into all the water everywhere, raising its radioactivity beyond that is considered safe. So even if we manage to avoid nuclear war, the small groups of power brokers that make the major decisions in our civilization have in their ignorance already signed humanity's death warrant. Government



officials made this “mistake” (!) through stupidity rather than on purpose, but that does not diminish the extent of the tragedy or their responsibility.

If all the nations responsible for dumping nuclear waste into the oceans were to agree without delay to collaborate as a team, using submarines and navies to search the ocean floor and retrieve as many of the steel drums as possible, giving this project top-top priority above all other projects, humanity would at least stand a chance of survival. What are we going to put first: corporate profit margins, or the survival of the human race?

Unfortunately, this question has already been answered. Since at this decisive moment in history, the citizens of the United States have seen fit to reelect by a landslide majority a bellicose Administration that habitually turns a blind eye to pollution of the environment, that uses hypocritical double-talk to justify its sabotage of all attempts at arms control (as if any new weaponry that can be used defensively could not also be used offensively, and we had a monopoly on righteousness) that antagonizes our allies and multiplies our enemies, recklessly escalating already intolerable international tensions to flash-point, and that is totally dedicated to producing even more nuclear waste in the maximum amounts possible, there is nothing we can do, except to prepare ourselves for Doomsday.

There is nothing we can do, except to renew the ancient covenant between the children of the Earth and the children of the stars, each of us sending a telepathic SOS Mayday call for help to save the planet's biosphere. Whether one thinks of it as a prayer, a mental message, or psychic telegram it makes no difference. What is essential is for each of us to send as a whole-hearted a call as possible to positively oriented forms of intelligent life from elsewhere. No equipment is necessary. They are telepathic, and they are out there. Because, it is their nature to respect freedom of choice, they will not intervene unless the collective signal we choose to send is strong and clear.

Does any one species have the right to exterminate all other forms of life on its planet while committing nuclear suicide?

Has humanity's ancient Great goddess, the Earth mother, ignored and poisoned by her own children, who have even forgotten that she is alive, sent distress signals through space? Are those distress signals what the UFO's have come in response to? Has Mother Earth asked to have her face cleaned? Have we been transforming our planet into a cancer cell in the body of the galaxy? Perhaps the Christian, Islamic, Hebrew, Mazdean and Hopi traditions of judgment Day refer to the day when the Earth is once more "relieved of its heavy load."

## **CHAPTER TEN**

## WHERE WE ARE HEADED ENVIRONMENTALLY?

**Al Gore made millions selling carbon credits (factious currency) to big corporations so they can go on spewing carbon into the atmosphere. It's like the Mafia's protection racket. The energy Tsars who also control the government want you to keep burning oil forever so that they can keep on profiting from your labors.**

According to the Earth Solar catalog, "Using the solar panels in the MyGen-20 system will prevent the release of 5,109 pounds of carbon dioxide into the air - the equivalent of that produced by burning 250 gallons of gasoline!" I can't afford to purchase the solar panels because the cost is around \$8,000. Manufacturing the solar panels probably produces more carbon dioxide than all the fuel I will burn in my life time. It's a tradeoff.

The reason the carbon dioxide poundage being released into the atmosphere seems so high is this number reflects the refining of the crude oil to make the gasoline. Also, when you burn something you take valuable oxygen out of the atmosphere and add this weight to the substance that is being burned thereby making it heavier. A gallon of gasoline weighs about 6 pounds. The actual weight of the fuel after it is burned is 25 times 6, which is 150 pounds. The average person will probably consume around 600 gallons of gasoline per year in his or her car thereby releasing 10,218 pounds of Carbon dioxide plus other stuff for a total of 15,000 pounds. In addition to the 10,218-pound figure you have to add the 500 to 800 gallons of diesel needed to heat his or her house. Using the lower 500-gallon figure you have to add another 10,218 pounds of carbon dioxide all released by one person. You also have to add the above 500-gallon figure used for electricity.

It now looks like the average person in America releases 25,545+ pounds of

Carbon dioxide into our atmosphere each year. Multiply this by the number of people and the industry needed to maintain the infrastructure to manufacture the consumer goods and the vehicles and you have a staggering number-so big in fact that I am going to have to enlist Brad's help to figure it out.

In the Western Hemisphere we have a situation where 20% of the world's population is consuming 80% of the world's oil. Is it any wonder why the rest of the world hates us?

The individual carbon dioxide release figure could double in northern climates because we use more fuel to warm up our vehicles and heat our homes.

Currently we live in the wilderness of Tuxedni Bay. Our consumption of diesel oil for our generators has dropped to 300 gallons per year. A windmill charges a bank of 12-volt batteries. At this very moment the inverter is converting the 12 volts to 110 volts to power this computer. At least I am putting alternate energy where my mouth is. My Whisper-x<sup>®</sup> windmill is pumping electricity into four storage batteries while a 2000-watt inverter is converting the 12-volt into 110 volts to power my computer. In other words I turn warm air into hot air.

I burn about ten cord of firewood each year to heat my home. However, this is dead wood killed by a spruce-bark beetle infestation and it is going to rot anyway releasing approximately the same amount of carbon dioxide into the atmosphere as if I had burned it. So it doesn't matter if I burn it or not and if I don't burn it, a forest fire will probably claim it.

The theory behind Greenhouse gasses is they warm earth much like throwing a large sheet of plastic over your greenhouse. The carbon dioxide and other gasses trap radiant heat from going back into space. The reason the arctic regions are so cold is the air is clear and the snow and ice reflects most of the light back into

space. When the snow and ice melt in these regions much additional solar energy is trapped on earth. The release of all this CO<sub>2</sub> and other greenhouse gasses is having a trigger effect causing the arctic oceans to thaw out thereby warming the northern and southern oceans even more. This is preventing us from going into the next ice age. People in the southern climates may eventually have to move north or burn up.

It is time we took back our future from the status quo Hermetic Law freaks that are holding us as energy hostages for personal gain. Hopefully we have not fouled our nest beyond the point of repair. I believe it is time we stopped the monkey motion and got on with the business of getting off the planet to spread our “limited” knowledge to other biospheres. It’s comforting to know that the “secret space program” has the capability to steer meteorites around. Maybe they would have it in their hearts to save us from disaster. On the other hand if these are the same group of people who want to re-wild the Earth by reducing the population 80% then maybe it isn’t such a good thing they have this capability.

“Prick us do we not bleed. Tickle us do we not laugh? Wrong us! Do we not revenge?”

New information about so-called “peak oil”. There is no such thing!

After a lecture a pretty college student asked me about the harmful effects of UV light. When I tell someone about this book they say, “Isn’t ultraviolet light dangerous. Isn’t that why they are trying to heal the ozone layer?” I say to them that high ultraviolet is probably less dangerous to humans than our government-controlled media will let on and that the ozone layer has a tendency to heal itself. Ancient humans if there were any on the earth when the Sirius system melted the ice caps probably went underground or adapted to the new light some way. The increase would be gradual over a period of several thousand years so there would be plenty of time to adapt.

A recent mention of the effect of ultraviolet light on humans is mentioned in The Week July 30, 2004 titled:

## **YOU CAN'T DRIVE A CAR WITHOUT A NEUTRON STAR!**

We live on a planet that is friendly toward life with a rich CO<sub>2</sub> and O<sub>2</sub> atmosphere and then we orbit around a group of stars just close enough to melt the ice ages. The ultraviolet light from a small neutron or white-dwarf star of only 1 ½ earth diameters replenish the oxygen and lays down the limestone, gas, oil and coal deposits and it does this without destroying all life on earth. I would say that the odds of something like that happening by pure chance have to be in the neighborhood of say, a billion---possibly a trillion to one. Such odds go way beyond what any jury in the country would accept as testimony to the truth so I would say that this has to be scientific proof for the existence of God!

At the present time our government could be doing the wrong thing by attempting to slow down global warming by spraying aluminum powder in the upper atmosphere and using HAARP transmitters to heat it so that cold air near space descends toward earth. This could wipe out whole cities when the cosmic radiation from space destroys the DNA. On top of that the aluminum powder and Styrofoam cups dumb down the population to where they don't care.

HAARP is just one of many government-funded toys for globalist, megalomaniacs' bent on world domination for the purpose of securing what they think are non-renewable resources and they are using your hard-earned tax money to do this.

All wars are planned by people who make money by financing arms manufacturers. It is a global industry funded by power brokers (the shareholders of the Federal Reserve Banking system) that make money financing small arms

manufactures and countries to fight against each other. If a particular country has valuable resources the power brokers will own those countries until their debt is paid off and in most cases it is never paid.

Lady Diana Spencer was murdered because she was trying to stop the endless war (jihad) between the Muslim and Christian countries by marrying Dodi Fieaz. The power brokers had to kill both Dodi and Diana in order to stop any kind of alliance between the two warring factions. Bush is working for the people who put him into office. The jihad (endless war) will keep the military industrial complex busy for decades. The next war is already being planned between the United States and China.

## **GLOBAL WARMING PROPAGANDA IS A TOOL FOR SOCIETAL CONTROL**

Al Gore made millions selling carbon credits (factious currency) to big corporations. This allows them to do business as usual spewing carbon into the atmosphere. It's like the Mafia's protection racket. As long as they pay they can still play (stay in business).

Global warming is about the government forcing you to drive a smaller car, live in a smaller house (tent or yurt) and restricting your mobility. You will no longer be allowed to take a jet plane to London or Paris because you won't be able to afford the carbon credits. Rich people however, can go on doing business as usual and fly to Europe any time it strikes their fancy because they own stock in the airline or have friends in the airline business.

1. Global warming is good and ice ages are bad. Why is the government so concerned with global warming and the release of carbon dioxide? It has to be



just another excuse to control (exterminate or reduce) human populations. Carbon dioxide is good for plants. The more CO<sub>2</sub> there is in our atmosphere and the warmer it is the better our farms and gardens will grow! Human activity on earth releases CO<sub>2</sub> which is a good thing. For all we know it might be humanity's mandate to release CO<sub>2</sub> to keep earth green. CO<sub>2</sub> also shields us to some extent from harmful UV and space radiation. To understand more clearly where we are in the ice age cycle please refer to the five-million-year-old ocean sediment graph. You can see on this graph that the ice age cycle began about 3 million years ago and that the ice ages are steadily getting more severe. This is due to the fact that our elliptical orbit around the Sirius system is steadily traveling further away from these stars each orbit. The coming ice age may cover up to 90% of the earth. If someone on this planet were smart enough to figure this stuff out, they would have done it by now. Why is it that I, a, commercial-fishermen, has to tell the scientists what causes ice ages?

2. One thing is for certain. If you took the moon away the earth would suddenly be plunged back into an ice age. The moon came into orbit around earth after Venus entered the solar system. Earth had a much more erratic orbit around the sun and as did Venus at that time. When Venus was at apogee and Earth at perigee the moon came around and was swapped into orbit after bouncing off the North Pole. Moon rocks are two billion years older than earth. The moon came from some place else!

3. The impact of and the gravity of the moon took us out of the last ice age prematurely with heat from the friction of the tides and the lithosphere. The equatorial bulge caused by the moon's impact stabilizes earth's rotation so that it cannot undergo another radical pole shift of the crust slipping over the mantle. This made earth a much more stable place to live.

4. After the moon came the exquisitely-carved, Fulsome point arrowheads disappeared and a black layer of algae was laid down by massive flood waters. After the flood the more primitive Clovis Points appeared signifying that the people who colonized the earth had to start over. It must have been rough for

them to survive as evidenced by the fact that they had lost most of their technology. If such an event were to occur today the survival rate today would be next to nothing.

5. The course and energy input of our solar system is affected by stars that we are orbiting around in the local group. Precession of 25,920 years is equal to one quarter of our orbit periods of 103,680 years. Galactic extinction happens every 27 million years. When large objects pass close by our sun the fusion tides are activated causing it to put out more energy. The galactic pulse may be responsible for the 26 million-year, extinctions. Such a pulse might also create coronal mass ejection's (CME's) powerful enough to hit earth.

6. The Earth's biosphere is not a closed system. David Rup and Jack Septowski at the University of Chicago cataloged a list of all the known plant and animal species that have disappeared during earth's recorded history and found that there are regular occurring extinctions every 26 million years. The fact that the extinctions are regular implies that objects associated with orbiting stars or galactic pulses coming from outside the solar system to affect the history of life on earth. (See figure 3).

7. Brad Guth's 105,000-year orbit calculations show that changing orbits of Sirius B doubles the intensity (luminosity) in the ultraviolet and infrared light spectrums reaching Earth when our orbit takes us near these giant stars. The incoming stellar infrared and ultraviolet energy changes the amount of heat and light energy that changes the climate causing an average temperature variance of ten to twelve degrees.

Temperature changes up to fourteen degrees have been documented by Antarctic ice core samples. This is enough to cause ice ages to melt. (See temperature-data, figure 4.) The ices ages last 90,000 years and have ten to twelve-thousand year warming periods in between. [www.guth.tripod.com](http://www.guth.tripod.com) and [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

8. I believe that since the time our sun was captured by the Sirius system two billion years ago more circular orbits around Sirius A and B is responsible for producing most of the World's oil, coal and limestone. It wasn't until something pushed into an elliptical orbit that we went into the ice age cycle three million years ago. A stellar explosion near Orion put us in the ice age cycle.

Oil deposits generally occur alongside limestone deposits and are thought to be made by ancient sea creatures such as diatoms or possibly the fermentation of plankton. I personally saw pieces of limestone that had been ejected out of volcanoes in Kansas with crude oil tar on them. The Internet says that Oil is formed in shallow seas by diatoms. Take your pick! You can't drive a car without a neutron star!

I am now convinced the earth would have a perpetual ice age if it weren't for our orbit around the Sirius System. Most of the Earth would be covered with ice except for a narrow band of exposed surface extending around the Equator about twenty degrees north and south. Evidence of glaciations has been found as far south as the Hawaiian Islands.

It is generally accepted common knowledge that ice ages last about 90,000 with brief warming periods lasting 10 thousand or so years in between. The warming periods correspond with the drop in CO2 data and Oil, limestone, and coal deposition. It is obvious that something outside our solar system is adding just enough energy in the ultraviolet spectrum to bring this about. In other words, the earth would be in a constant ice age forever and there would be no oil or coal if it weren't for something outside our solar system warming it up from time to time every 105,000 years.

The fact that, galaxies are most all the same size, suggest that there are fundamental forces at work limiting their size. The black holes in the center that

create the m-state dust that stars are made of. Galaxies limit their size unless they collide with other galaxies in which case they grow larger. Feeding it a few hundred million stars seems to make them larger.

Earth's so-called 2012 galactic alignment is real event marking one quarter of our orbit around the Sirius system. I personally don't think it will have too much of an adverse affect on life. From our prospective billions of stars will line up creating an electron and photon field. There will be more cosmic radiation than usual and earth's atmosphere will be brighter at night. The increased radiation may cause human brains to be more active (probably not smarter). Photon and electron fields do affect DNA and it could activate certain codes making all cells evolve faster. From our prospective time will appear to speed up as everything will come on faster.

## **CHAPTER ELEVEN**

## IS GLOBAL WARMING A REALITY?

According to a new Time/ ABC/Stanford University Poll 85% of Americans believe that global warming is happening on some level. We're still working on the answer to that question. Yes as we get closer to our host stars we will eventually experience global warming. In the mean time here are a few numbers to throw around.

The average person just sitting there in a chair gives off 340 BTU's per hour. A thousand persons in a building can run the air conditioning costs up to 340,000 BTU's per hour. Given the poor efficiency of the air-conditioning equipment (about 50%) the actual amount of heat released into the environment by 1000 people inside a building is 50% more than if they are outside in the open air bringing the total up to 510,000 or about ½ million BTU's hour. When you are working hard the average person can put out up to a thousand BTU's per hour. There are conservatively 6.7 billion persons on the planet putting out two trillion two hundred seventy eight BTU's per hour.

Five percent of the world's energy is produced by nuclear. Scientists claim more but they don't count the third world nations energy needs.

The moon imparts 2E20 jewels per second on each square meter on the earth twenty-four-hours a day moving the tides around and the magma underneath our feet. How many watts of energy is that? One thousandths of that energy distributed equally over the surface of the earth is equivalent to 490 watts per square meter per hour.

The average input of energy the sun imparts to earth is only 350 watts per square meter because the sun only warms one side of the earth at a time while the other

side is exposed to the cold of space. Going from a cold winter to a hot summer the sun's energy difference is only 20 watts per square meter per hour. The sun's peak input to earth on a hot day on the equator is 850 watts per square meter. It is much less when it is cloudy making the average around 700 watts of thermal input at the equator. You got to cut this in half because the other side of the Earth is dark. There is 200,000 terawatts of energy reaching the surface of the Earth each hour. It is much less at higher latitudes and practically zero above the Arctic Circle and Antarctic Circles. The snow and ice reflects much of the sun's energy back into space at latitudes above 23.5 degrees. By tilting the Earth 23.5 degrees it increases the sun's input to Earth by approximately 20%.

The new solar cells are capable of 40% efficiency so you can get a peak of 280 watts per square meter at noon on a hot day.

The world's current oil consumption is 85 to 90 billion barrels per day. Each barrel of oil produces 5.8 million BTU's. What is more important than the BTU's release by this oil is the soot produced. The micro soot is accumulative and causes what scientists call "global dimming."

When China comes into the industrial age the global world oil consumption will be over 100-billion barrels of oil a day by 2010. This figure does not count the oil consumed in production and transportation. The industry won't release these figures because they don't want the government to shut them down. Exxon made a 39-billion-dollar profit last quarter—that is, after spending as much as possible to keep the government from getting it. They would rather give it to the government than pay off their lawsuits.

According to General Motors Corporation the catalytic converter and subsequent federal requirements have lowered greenhouse gases by more than 97% since the mid 1970's.

The majority of the world's electrical power is produced by big jet engines. Most of them have bad thermal efficiencies and the best ones have about a 50% thermal efficiency rating. On top of that they consume vast amounts of fresh water. Utility power plants are the world's largest consumer of fresh water on the planet.

The new solar cells are capable of 40% efficiency so you can get a peak of 280 watts per square meter at noon on a hot day.

The world's current oil consumption is 85 to 90 billion barrels per day. Each barrel of oil produces 5.8 million BTU's. What is more important than the BTU's release by this oil is the soot produced. The micro soot is accumulative and causes what scientists call "global dimming."

When China comes into the industrial age the global world oil consumption will be over a 100-billion barrels of oil a day by 2010. This figure does not count the oil consumed in production and transportation. The industry won't release these figures because they don't want the government to shut them down. Exxon made a 39-billion-dollar profit last quarter—that is, after spending as much as possible to keep the government from getting it. They would rather give it to the government than pay off their lawsuits.

According to General Motors Corporation the catalytic converter and subsequent federal requirements have lowered greenhouse gasses by more than 97% since the mid 1970's.

The new solar cells are capable of 40% efficiency so you can get a peak of 280 watts per square meter at noon on a hot day.



The world's current oil consumption is 85 to 90 billion barrels per day. Each barrel of oil produces 5.8 million BTU's. What is more important than the BTU's release by this oil is the soot produced. The micro soot is accumulative and causes what scientists call "global dimming.

All fossil fuels have radium—a deadly poison that is 60 times more radioactive than Uranium and gives off radon gas. When the coal burning power plants are using the best collective air filters to keep the deadly radium out of the air the left over soot in the collectors is buried in land fills. Nobody wants to talk about these things. There are 21,000 deaths per year in the US from radon gas and Radium and 400,000 deaths world wide. Can you imagine what a reaction is would cause if five people died from Bird Flue in the US? The above figures are about 1/3 the deaths from auto accidents.

Mainstream is telling us there is no radium on the planet. The propaganda to keep us burning oil forever goes on and on. There is a good market for radium in the medical fields and they pay \$1000 per milligram. That works out to one-million dollars per gram. The easiest way to get radium is from yellow cake uranium ore but they don't extract very much of it and throw most of it away—probably because it is so radioactive and gives off a deadly gas. They can't afford to have their workers dieing from cancer before their time.

Another thing they don't talk about is the mercury that is being released into the environment from burning coal and oil. The mercury goes into our drinking water and into our lungs. The propaganda goes on and on. Now they want to process the tar sands the oil shale that will release even more radon and mercury. Just because I am trying to set the record strait on global warming and the real concerns for pollution doesn't mean that I am an enemy of all environmentalists. It simply means we are searching for truth.

When China comes into the industrial age the global world oil consumption will be over 100-billion barrels of oil per day by 2010. This figure does not count the

oil consumed in production and transportation. The industry won't release these figures because they don't want the government to shut them down. Exxon made a 39-billion-dollar profit last quarter—that is, after spending as much as possible to keep the government from getting it. They would rather give it to the government than pay off their lawsuits.

According to General Motors Corporation the catalytic converter and subsequent federal requirements have lowered greenhouse gasses by more than 97% since the mid 1970's.

The majority of the world's electrical power is produced by big jet engines. Most of them have bad thermal efficiencies and the best ones have about a 50% thermal efficiency rating. On top of that they consume vast amounts of fresh water. Utility power plants are the world's largest consumer of fresh water on the planet and mankind's biggest contributor of heat to the planet. All the power plants in the world produce 15-terrawatts of electric power per hour. This power output will double within a decade with China coming on line. On top of that you have the consumption of fossil fuel increasing to 10-billion tons per year.

**CNN news release: Sacramento, California (AP) August 31, 2006**

“California will impose broad new caps on its greenhouse gas emissions under a landmark plan that marks a clear break with the federal government and which backers hope will become a national model.”

“Republican Governor Arnold Schwarzenegger, who helped assemble the plan, called Wednesday's

agreement “an example of other states and nations to follow as the fight against climate change continues...”

## **BEES DYING FROM INCREASED EMF**

The population of honey bees in the United States has fallen by fifty percent and scientists are wondering why. The antenna and micro hairs along the antenna of honey bees is the right size to pick up electromagnetic radiation from FM radio stations, cell phones, high-powered cell phone towers and other sources. As a result they are burrowing underground to escape the EMF radiation.

Twenty years ago when I turned the FM dial on my radio there were only three stations. Now when I turn the dial there are at least fifty radio stations on the FM band each putting out from five thousand watts to a hundred-thousand watts and more! And that is just in my small area of Alaska. Add to this increased EMF from low frequency broadcast bands, power lines, wi-fi, and 900-mhz mobile house phones and you have a tremendous increase of atmospheric electromagnetic overload.

On the other side of the globe you have the Russian Woodpecker pounding away on the ionosphere with low frequency radio waves to heat up portions of Russia to extend the growing season and operating time in the oil fields.

On this side of the globe you have the HAARP (High Altitude Aural Research Project) project in Glenallen, Alaska pumping massive amounts of low frequency EMF into portions of the ionosphere to alter weather patterns.

In July 1995 Jean Manning telephoned the Institute of Advanced Studies at Aspen, Colorado, to ask about possible effects of the HAARP-type experiments which would make artificial electromagnetic storms above the Earth – experiments which would lift parts of the ionosphere and would literally expand

those areas while accelerating more high-energy particles in the already energetic atmosphere.

HAARP would add more energy to a global system that is already stretched, replied the scientist. By “stretched”, he meant hyper stimulated by particle flows from the sun. In recent decades our sun has been spewing larger-than-usual bursts of high-energy particles into our planet’s systems. Some of the hyperactivity stated before men got into the act with nuclear explosions. With an effect similar to solar flares, manmade radiation from atomic technologies adds to the crossfire of super-speedy particles in which we live.

American astrophysicist, Adam Trombly at a Tesla conference in Germany was saying that, before men detonated underground nuclear tests or did anything else that was massively invasive to the state of balance of Earth’s systems, we were already saturated with an “energy burden” from the sun? “The system is already at near-terminal capacity in our opinion,” said Trombly.

The fact that Earth was getting hotter was reported in the New York Times in 1991. The article said that “Arctic ice had decreased by 2% in only a nine year period.”

Then HAARP comes along “...a project that could further destabilize an earth that’s already an unstable environment”, as Trombly put it. The thought of a planet whose systems are overloaded, and which may soon reach the point where it couldn’t take any more high-energy particles was sobering. Manning thought about the enthusiastic attitude of the scientists and military contractors whom the NO-HARP group called: “the big boys with the big toys”. Those big time experiments admit that they don’t know what will happen when they push ionospheric heating experiments into the next level. They seem so excited the macho adventure of passing the “next threshold of effects” in the ionosphere, and do not hesitate to pump gigawatts of power up there and intentionally accelerate particles in the ionosphere to “relativistic” speeds – to near light

speed. Why would they be so irresponsible?

“In documents the HAARP planners put together in 1990 they say that they were intentionally trying to get a “runaway” effect in the ionosphere. This effect was new and would represent an energy threshold not yet reached with these kinds of military tools. The document said “...that at the highest HF (high frequency) energy dissipative capability, beyond maximum RF (radio frequency) energy dissipative capability, beyond which the plasma processes will ‘runaway’ until the next limiting factor is reached. What will happen when this runaway event occurs? In other words, they don’t know if they will set the atmosphere on fire destroying the entire planet.

Trombly pointed out a similarity between the decision to pulse several gigawatts into the ionosphere (HAARP) without knowing what will happen, and the first atomic weapon testing. Years after the test, Scientists were surprised by these results—the amplifying of the signal much like the amplifying that occurs inside a vacuum tube. In other words they were using the entire atmosphere of the earth like a giant vacuum tube to amplify the input signal thousands of times.

They are still burning several thousand acres of rain forest per day to make charcoal for the steel industry and to furnish charcoal for the locals to cook their food.

**CNN news release: Sacramento, California (AP) August 31, 2006**

“California will impose broad new caps on its greenhouse gas emissions under a landmark plan that marks a clear break with the federal government and which backers hope will become a national model.”

“Republican Governor Arnold Schwarzenegger, who helped assemble the plan,

called Wednesday's agreement "an example of other states and nations to follow as the fight against climate change continues..."

## ***SOLUTIONS FOR GLOBAL WARMING***

In order to compute the human effect on global warming per hour on each square meter of earth you have to take the 90-billion barrels of oil consumed per day and add the oil used in refining and transporting it to market and divide that by the number of hours in a day (24) to find the total number of barrels consumed per hour. You then multiply this by the number of BTUs in a barrel. Add the total of waste heat from atomic power plants, coal, natural gas, rice paddies, rotting garbage heaps, cattle, sheep, cats and dogs plus the 6.7 billion humans themselves each radiating 340 BTU's hour while sitting in a chair then convert this to watts is a big job. After a while you say to yourself to hell with it and throw in an arbitrary figure of about ten watts per square meter and call it good.

The point is: we are releasing an 800-million year accumulation of carbon resources in 100 years—carbon laid down using the invisible light from Sirius B --light that is a million times more powerful than our sun. Not only are we dumping heat into the environment in the form of low energy photons it is the carbon soot that causes more global warming than anything else--not to mention the irreparable damage it is doing to our health.

I think hydrogen peroxide is one of several viable answers. Not the diluted stuff in your medicine cabinet but a liquid that is much more concentrated and easy to transport. It can be manufactured by excess tidal and wind power. When you burn soft coal with hydrogen peroxide there is practically no waste because there is almost enough oxygen in it to completely combust the carbon and little or no atmospheric oxygen is consumed. [The burn efficiency is about 70%.] You could literally burn oily sand and get clean energy!

The same stuff can be burned in a diesel engine in your car. The Germans were powering their submarines with it in World War II. If the US Navy hadn't towed them out and sunk them so that the technology wouldn't get into the hands of the private sector we would be utilizing this source of energy today.

If NASA threw away their booster rockets fired with recycled rubber tires and used hydrogen peroxide and diesel oil they would get 50% more thrust with no pollution. This would allow them to put 50% larger payloads into orbit. But, like most government projects they are constantly shooting themselves in the foot due to mental constipation brought about mostly by the educational system and the thick-headed Germans like myself who are running the program

The newest solar cells are capable 40% production. There is a total of 200,000 terra-watts reaching the surface of the earth every hour of the day but the low angle of incidence near the poles and reflection off from ice reduces this amount considerably. The total number of watts per square meter striking the earth near the equator is about a thousand but due to cloud cover and the fact that half of the earth is in the dark the average that can be utilized is about 350 watts per square meter.

Windmills actually produce more power per square meter than solar cells-- up to 40 K. W. per square meter thus leaving a much smaller footprint on the earth. The little country of Germany has 21 giga-watts of wind power pulling all the time. There are some areas where the wind never stops blowing and there are some areas where the sun never stops shining. We humans, if we are smart enough, should be able to tap into at least a kilowatt of energy per square meter on earth.

None of the above mentioned potential energy sources count geothermal. There is approximately 40 terawatts leaking out of the surface of the earth every hour

of every day. Iceland gets almost all its power from geothermal. Instead of sitting there waiting for Yellowstone to blow wiping out a third of the United States our government should encourage energy companies to drill around the area and use the steam to generate electricity. There is enough geothermal energy in Yellowstone Park alone to satisfy most US energy needs for centuries to come.

There is a tremendous source of tidal energy in Alaska's Turnagain Arm and Knik Arm and there is a company in Canada that will put in a six-lane, bridge across these bodies of water for free if we let them have the energy. The turbines are like large revolving doors in a department store big enough to let whales through. Whales as well as salmon can go through without being harmed.

If the electrical energy from the tides on upper Cook Inlet was utilized to make LH<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> hydrogen peroxide it would furnish enough energy to power most of the United States. All this

technology is well understood.

If we can get more of the wind, solar and tidal energy on line we can use any one of these to make hydrogen peroxide from water to smelt glass, steel and other things for export. The hydrogen peroxide can even be used for rocket fuel.

What you don't see in the human impact of global warming is the micro soot given off by all this activity including jet contrails that cause global warming. There are countries in the world today that consume one-tenth the amount of oil that we do and they have higher education, a higher quality of life and they live ten years longer. They pay for it but you don't see them invading foreign nations and killing people over oil.



The earth is loosing its atmosphere from a high of 1450 pounds per square inch to its present level of 14.5 pounds per square inch. During biblical times earth's oxygen was 36% and now they say it is 20% but these are old figures. It really is down to 18% and less inside buildings where people are living and breathing the air. Obviously we have a limited time on this planet until we burn up all the oxygen. We have to go underground or out into space to find another planet to colonize with lots of water and a breathable atmosphere. Such a planet with an excess of incoming light in the UV spectrum to release free oxygen with plant growth and a high pressure CO<sub>2</sub> atmosphere might be a little difficult to find—if not impossible.

The obvious lesson here is that we had better take care of our atmosphere by not burning it and quit wasting our time and resources fighting wars for planet domination to steal those resources. We need to get on with the development of more benign energy sources such as geothermal, hydrogen peroxide, fuel cells, wind power, wave power, and tidal power. There is a host of other advanced concept energy sources such as zero point, helium-3, earth energy, fusion and high voltage capacitor storage of atmospheric phoneme. Do you remember Benjamin Franklin flying a kite in an electrical storm to collect electrical energy? He may have been on to something.

## **GEO THERMAL**

**There is enough geothermal energy in Yellowstone Park in the giant underground caldera that extends south into Nevada and Arizona to power the United States for the next ten-thousand thousand years. Instead of waiting for it to blow up wiping off a third of the population of the United States off the map we should be cooling it off by pumping water down there and recycling the steam through giant turbines. Geothermal energy does not deplete our oxygen supply!**

## ***NOT BY FIRE BUT BY ICE***

The administration is lying to us about global warming as a means to control the human populations. They want to charge us more for energy to force us to use less fuel, less electricity, live in a smaller house and have fewer children and change your diet to keep us burning oil forever. This is the easier way for them to keep a choke hold around our collective necks. It's all about control. It might be true that the oceans are heating up (I am not saying they are) but if this is true it would cause more evaporation and more snow fall and we aren't seeing this happen. There is one thing: Earth is losing its oxygen and if we keep on burning things it will destroy all life on the planet.

The center of the Antarctic Continent is growing five feet a year. The old polar stations established in the eighties are now located under a hundred feet of ice. There are fifty glaciers in New Zealand and all of them are growing. All the glaciers on Mt. Shasta in Northern California are growing. -Robert Felix

After all the methane and coal is gone then what do we do? Most of the oxygen will be depleted. What will we breathe? Will earth eventually look like Mars? Earth is also running out of yellowcake (uranium ore) and now the earth is polluted with radon gas, lead and depleted uranium-most of it is spread around wherever the US military decides to drop bombs made out of depleted uranium. And now the entire earth is polluted with radium not to mention the mercury that is coming out of the coal and oil. They won't talk about that! We're consuming the last of the oil right now and have about thirty years left. I base this on the fact that China and India's demand for oil as they enter the industrial age.

The reason we are kept from utilizing more benign energy resources is the fact that the carbon resources are all controlled by certain people claiming blood ties to Jesus Christ by Mary Magdalene. The Sinclair family (sin clears) and the Pointains, House of Windsor, Stewart, Rockefeller, Bilderberg and Rothschilds

all claim ties to this ancient lineage.

The Sinclair Oil Company that used the dinosaur coats of arms as their logo on its filling stations changed it when it merged with Conoco. This company later merged with Phillips Petroleum to become Conoco Phillips-now the biggest oil company on earth. The Rockefeller Group who got their financing from the Bilderbergers and Rothschild founded and controlled Standard Oil which is now Exxon, the company with the double-cross (XX). Windsor Oil controlled by the House of Windsor which later on became British Petroleum. These are only a few of the pretenders to the ancient alien bloodline who invoke the Divine Right of Kings. Ordinary people like us mean nothing to them who invoke the Divine Right of Kings. As Henry Kissinger put it, 'We are useless eaters.'

When I went on a local radio station to talk about this book the announcer, who is also a state senator expressed the feeling that he didn't care when we ran out of oil because he would be dead before then. I said that was the wrong attitude because our political leaders are responsible for molding the future. History will reveal how corrupt and self-centered we are. Our descendants will look back and ask the question, "What were they thinking?"

He then went on to say that politicians want a deadline. He wanted to know when we would run out of oil, not how it was formed. He wanted a deadline when we would run out. He didn't care about the ramifications or how criminal it is to burn it. I told him that the carbon and other radioactive substances being released into our environment might have already sealed our doom. He kept pressing me for a specific date as to when we would run out of oil. I said I haven't run any numbers on that but with China coming into the industrial revolution we have maybe about twenty-five years left. He still didn't get the fact that we have already done irreparable damage to our future. Somebody has to figure out how the carbon-based resources are made. If we wait for our government-funded scientists to do it, it will never happen. They don't want to know how or why these resources are made because they would lose their funding. It would stir up a hornet's nest because these are the same resources

that wars are being fought over to make the rich richer.

None of our researchers will ever look outside our solar system for other sources of heat and light so they will never get it. To think that the moon gave earth an abundant supply of methane and water filled DNA and stabilized earth's orbit around the sun is to suggest the sacrilege of science-terra-forming.

Maybe we shouldn't be sitting down here burning up a billion-years-accumulation of carbon resources in a couple hundred years to make rich people richer. Instead, maybe we should be getting off the planet to assist life forms in other biospheres. It's a logical progression of understanding to follow the clues laid down for us. God gave us a brain and he or she expects us to use it.

The purpose of this book is to make us aware that our sun is part of a cluster of 100 stars traveling toward Hercules at 27.5 kilometers per second and that our sun is traveling in the opposite direction directly toward Sirius at 7.5 kilometers per second. The next time our sun orbits around this giant star it may be our last. All life on the surface of the earth changes each time we get close due to the giant stars due to increased radiation and we have made 58 close orbits since the beginning of the Ice Age cycle about three million years ago.

If I am wrong, then I am wrong, and nothing will happen. If I am right which I know I am (anyone who bothers to look at the mass/gravity figures has to come to the same conclusion) then we need to become conscious of this fact and do something about it like making long range plans to get off the planet and colonize life in other star systems.

Are humans so dumb that they will keep on burning things until there is no oxygen left on the Planet? Earth has lost half its oxygen since Moses walked the planet. The percentage figures lie because Earth is losing its air pressure.

Diatoms are the biggest produce of free oxygen and they are dieing. If we loose our diatoms all oxygen breathing life forms will die.

My point is: it took the power of a white dwarf putting out hundreds of times more UV light than our sun to penetrate early earth's atmosphere and to give life a start. It also took additional light and heat to take Earth out of a billion-year-long Ice Age. "And the spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters." –Bible

If our sun had not been blown into an elliptical orbit putting us further away from Sirius creating the Ice Age cycles then the constant UV from Sirius would have destroyed most of the life on our planet. By that time earth's atmosphere had been taken down to about 20 pounds per square inch and the thin atmosphere would not have shielded us enough from the harmful UV and cosmic radiation.

## **WHEN WILL WE ARRIVE AT SIRIUS?**

We traveled approximately  $\frac{1}{2}$  a light year in the last 100 years and we are currently 8.5 light years from Sirius (we were 8.6 LY from Sirius when these measurements were first taken). If we keep traveling at our present speed we will be arriving in 16,000 years however because there is over 24 times the gravity of our sun in that area of space including the gravitational pull of the galaxy itself we could be within one light year in 850 years traveling at a speed in excess of 150 kilometers per second or about 540,000 kilometers per hour around Sirius. That is the best I can do with my limited abilities and the amount of accurate information on hand. We don't have that much time left to become fully conscious of where we are going.

**THE END**

## **REFERENCES:**

The indispensable astronomy Web-site List

My web site: WWW.ALASKAPUBLISHING.COM

[www.prisonplanet.com](http://www.prisonplanet.com)

[www.googleearth.com](http://www.googleearth.com)

## **METEORITES AND PLANETARY SCIENCE**

### **NASA WEB SITES: Career Information**

NASA PORTAL <http://www.nasa.gov>

SPACE PLACE <http://spaceplace.jpl.nasa.gov>

EARN GIRL SCOUT BADGES

<http://spaceplace.jpl.nasa.gov/girlscouts/>

EARN BOY SCOUT BADGES

<http://spaceplace.jpl.nasa.gov/cubscouts/>

### **SPACE LINK EDUCATIONAL MATERIAL ON LINE**

<http://spacelink.nasa.gov/Instructional.Materials/Carriculum.support/Careers/>

STUDENT INFORMATION AVAILABLE ON LINE:

<http://spacelink.nasa.gov/Educational.Service/NASA.Education.Progras/student.S>

NASA is currently recruiting students, educators and families to join the Earth Crew Team!

<http://edspace.nasa.gov>

WONDERFUL LEARNING SITE FOR WOMEN

<http://quest.nasa.gov/women>

NASA STUDENT INVOLVEMENT PROGRAM

<http://nsip.net>

EARTH TO ORBIT DESIGN CHALLENGES Grades 6-9

<http://eto.nasa.gov>

MISSION GEOGRAPHY

<http://missiongeography.org>

INTERNATIONAL SPACE STATION EARTH CAMERA

<http://www.earthkam.ucsd.edu>

URBAN AND RURAL COMMUNITY ENRICHMENT PROGRAM

<http://education.nasa.gov/urcep>

AEROSPACE EDUCATION SERVICE PROGRAM GRADES K-  
UNIVERSITY

<http://education.nasa.gov/aesp>

## Official astronomy Sites:

1. Near Earth Objects (asteroids, comets)

<http://neo.jpl.nasa.gov> <http://newton.dmuniipi.it/cgi-bin/neodys/neoibo> and <http://cfa-www.harvard.edu/iau/mpc.html>

2. SOHO (Solar and Heliospheric Observatory)

<http://sohowww.nascom.nasa.gov> SOHO Databases Intermediate:

<http://sohowww.nascom.nasa.gov/cgi-bin/gui>

4. Hubble Space Telescope <http://www.hubbelsite.org>

5. NASA: <http://ssd.jpl.nasa.gov>

6. NASA: <http://sciense.msfc.nasa.gov>

7. PIXI: <http://muir.spasci.com>

8. Space Station: <http://spaceflight.nasa.gov/realdata/sitings>

9. Auroras:



[http://science.nasa.gov/spaceweather/airora/gallery\\_olang02.htm](http://science.nasa.gov/spaceweather/airora/gallery_olang02.htm)

10. This is NASA's best referral site: [www.space.com](http://www.space.com)

## **NOT SO OFFICIAL SITES**

[www.brainsbetterworld.com](http://www.brainsbetterworld.com)

Everything weird: <http://www.cyberspaceorbit.com>

Many good answers: <http://www.badastronomy.com>

Space weather: <http://www.spaceweather.com>

<http://206.131.246.33/sun/noaa.html>

<http://rsd.gsfc.nasa.gov/goes>

FITS Viewing software:

<http://fits.gsfc.nasa.gov/software.html>

Planet X, Nibiru, Marduk, etc.

<http://www.mgr.org/PlanetX.html>

<http://www.zetalk.com>

## **UFO STUFF:**

<http://www.mimicmedia.com/ufo/Ufomiscfilelist.htm>

<http://www.siriusufo.org/engnews/haber.htm>

Graphic Exchange Online: (MPEGs JPEGs, etc.)

<http://www.gxo.com/spacejunk>

[www.themarsrecords.com](http://www.themarsrecords.com)

[www.aboveblack.com](http://www.aboveblack.com)

[www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

## **GROUPS ENGAGED IN UFO RESEARCH**

The Society for Interdisciplinary Studies.

Society for the Investigation of the unexplained (SITU) PO Box 265, Little Springs, NJ 07739

Project Sigma, PO Box 1094 Paris, Texas 75460

Citizens Against UFO Secrecy (CAUS), C/O Lawrence Fawcett 471 Goose Lane, Coventry, CT

06238

Mutual UFO Network (MUFON), 103 Oldtowne Road, Seguin, TX 78155

Fund for UFO Research, PO Box 277 Mt. Reinier, MD 20712

Project Identification, C/O Dr. Harley Rutledge, Dept. of Physics, Southeast Missouri State

University, Cape Girardeau, MO 63701

Aerial Phenomena Research organization (APRO), 3597 West Grape Drive, Tucson, AZ 85741

Center For UOF Studies (CUFOS), 1955 St. John's Drive, Glenview, IL 60025

American Association of Meta-Science, PO Box 1182, Huntsville, AL 35807

The Fair-Witness Project, Suite 247, 4219 West Olive Street, Burbank, CA 91505

The Sourcebook Project, PO Box 107 Glen Arm, MD 21057

Archeus Project, 629 Twelfth Avenue S. E. Minneapolis, MN 55414

Canadian UFO Research Network (CFORN), Box 15, Station A, Willowdale,  
Ontario M2N5S7,

Canada.

British UFO Research Association (BUFORA), C/O Norman Oliver, 95 Taunton  
Road, London SE12SPA, England

Flying Saucer Review, Snodland, Kent ME6 5HJ, England

The above is a high quality publication devoted to genuine research, as is  
Fortean Times, 96

Mansfield Road, London NW3 2HX England

Louis Farish's UFO News clipping Service, Box 220, Rt. 1, Plummerville, AR  
72127 is a reliable way to keep up with recent developments.

### **Underground UFO base is known to China and India**

According to the few local people on the Indian and Chinese sides, this is where  
the UFO's are seen coming out of the ground. According to many, the UFO  
underground bases are in this region and both the Indian and Chinese  
Governments know this to be true. According to many thousands of people the  
UFO underground bases are in this region and both the Indian and Chinese  
Governments know this to be true.

[http://www.paranormal.com/nuke/html/modules.php?  
name=News&file=article&sid=2282](http://www.paranormal.com/nuke/html/modules.php?name=News&file=article&sid=2282)

<http://ascension200.com/DivineCosmos/01.htm>

You read it here first!

[www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

<http://www.para-normal.com/nuke/html/modules.php?name=News&file=article&sid=2282>

<http://ascension2000.com/DivineCosmos/01.htm> WWW.SERPO.ORG

Eisenhower's 1954 Meeting with extraterrestrials: the fifth anniversary of First contact" Research study #8 (February 12, 2004) <http://www.exopolitics.org>. Available on line at: <http://exopolitics.org/study-paper-8.htm>

Bob Hieronimus, "Transcript of interview with Bob Dean, Mrch 24, 1996." Published notes on line at: <http://www.planetarymysteries.com/hieronimus/bobdean.html>

See Alex Collier. "More on the Sirians," Defending Sacred Ground. Ch 5, <http://www.reptilianagenda.com/cont/co121099h.html> ; George Andrews

Extraterrestrial Friends and Foes (Illuminent Press, 1993); and "Billy Meier Interview," (November 20, 1988) available at: <http://www.geocities.com/Area51/shadowlands/6583et066.html>

For a short description of a number of star systems with celestial data, and some

information of the extraterrestrial races claimed to originate from these, see:  
<http://www.anomalous-images.com/text/starsys.html>

Collier, The ET Global connection: A lecture by Alex collier,” Defending Sacred Ground, Ch. 1.

For discussion of the different ways extraterrestrials perceive humanity, see Michael Salla, exopolitics: Political Implications of the Extraterrestrial Presence 153-69.

Richard Byrd, The Missing Diary of Admiral Byrd (Inner Light Publications, 1992). Admiral Byrd’s Diary online at, <http://www.v-j-enterprises.com/byrdiar.html>.

Quoted online at <http://msipublishing.com/about-mt-shasta.htm>, see also William Hamilton, Cosmic Top Secret: America’s Secret Ufo Program – New Evidence (Inner Light Global Communications, 2002

Dianne Robbins, Telos: The Call Out from the Hollow Earth and the Underground Cities (Onelight.com Publishing, 2001).

Brad and Francis Steiger, The Star People (Berkley books, 1981).

See for example, George Adamski, Inside Flying Saucers, available online at: <http://www.universe-people.com/adamske.htm>.

For discussion of experiences of an extensive number of contactees, see Timothy Good, Alien Base: The Evidence for extraterrestrial/files/Colonization on Earth.

See Kinder, Light Years: An Investigation into the Extraterrestrial Experiences of Eduard Meier (Publisher Group West, 1987).

Wendell Stevens, UFO contact from the Pleiades, Available online at:  
<http://www.etcontact.net/Other/contactMeier/MeierChap4.htm>

See Joshua David Stone, Hidden Mysteries: ETs, Ancient Mystery Schools and Ascension (Light Technology Publishing. 1995)38.

Lyssa Royal, Prism of Lyra,... See Also Alex collier, "Our Ancient heritage,"  
<http://www.reptilianagenda.com/cont/co121099d.html> see also Defending Sacred Space...

"Arcturian Channel" (January 10, 2004) available online at:  
<http://groups.yahoo.com/goup/prepare4contact/files/>. The author of the report has personally interviewed, and questioned and listened to the individual receiving these telepathic communications from Arcturians and found the information to be consistent, coherent and credible.

Wendell Stevens, UFO Contact from the Pleiades, ch. 4. Available at:  
<http://www.etcontact.net/Other/ContactMeier/MeierChap4.htm>

*Cornel Wendell Stevens was one of my idols when I was a kid. He flew B-29's for*

*many years over Alaska and the Aleutian Chain for the US Air force for many years. He has seen flying saucers perform maneuvers that are impossible by any known technology and land on the ice in the Bearing Sea and operate virtually any where in the world without any kind support base. What astound him was they could operate without a support base while his planes had to have a tremendous support base. In my opinion is completely credible!*

For online description of Erra, see  
<http://www.billymeier.com/Plejarans/PlanetErra.html>

For description of the Pleiadians first meeting with Meier and the special roll they ascribed to him, see Meier, "First Conversation with the UFO person," Tuesday, January 28, 1975, available online at:  
[http://www.figu.org/us/ufology/contact\\_notes/1.htm](http://www.figu.org/us/ufology/contact_notes/1.htm)

Wendell stevens, UFO Contact from the Pleiades, ch4. available online at  
<http://www.etcontact.net/Other/contactMeier/meierChap4.htm>

Meier, "First Conversation with the UFO person," Tuesday, January 28, 1975 available on line at: [http://www.figu.org/us/ufology/contact\\_notes/1.htm](http://www.figu.org/us/ufology/contact_notes/1.htm)

Collier, "The ET Global Connection: A lecture by Alex Collier," Defining Sacred Ground, Ch 1.

For description of the Pleiadians dismissive comments of many other contactees see Meier, "Second contact," Monday, February 3, 1975, available online at:  
<http://www.figu.org/us/ufology/contact-notes/2.htm>



Alex Collier on Reptilians: Leading edge follow-up interview, Leading Edge Interview by Val Valerian, May 5, 1996. Reprinted in Sacred Space.

See Forest Crawford, In the issue of "UFO JOURNAL OF FACTS" (Box 17206, Tucson, AZ 85710) Spring 1991. For online references, see Branton, Secrets of the Mojave, <http://www.subversiveelement.com/underworldMojave2.html>.

Journal of Facts Box 17206, Tucson, AZ 85710

This torture allegedly under the orders of the astronomer Frank Drake who it was claimed headed the covert mission, See Alex Collier, "Galactic Interplay Behind the Scenes, "Defending Sacred Ground," Ch4 see also <http://www.reptilianagenda.com/cont/co121099i.html>. See John Lear briefing for confirmation that Frank Drake was involved, [http://www.crowdedskies.com/pages/john\\_lear.htm](http://www.crowdedskies.com/pages/john_lear.htm)

Robert O. Becker, The Body Electric: Electromagnetism And The Foundation Of Life (Harper Collins Publishers, 1987).

See also, Bruce Cathie, The Energy Grid (Adventures Unlimited Press, 1997).

John Quinn, Phoenix Undead: The Montauk Project and Camp Hero Today available on line at: <http://www.psychicspy.com/moneu.htm>

Al Bielak Interview, 1991. Available online at: <http://www.freezezone.org/mc/e>

conv06.htm

Norm j, Milanovich, We, the Acturians (A True Experience) Athena Publishing, 1990).

Arcturian Channel” (January 10, 2004) available online at:  
<http://groups.yahoo.com/group/prepare4contact/files/>

You read it here first! On the Internet it's: [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

“Let your belly be full. Make every day a day of rejoicing. Dance and play every night. Let your raiment be clean. Let your wife rejoice on your breast, and cherish the little one holding your hand.”-Old Babylonian version (Sippar III,1-14)

## **LETTERS:**

RE: COSMOLOGICAL ICE AGES

To answer your question: How did I substantiate the thesis? I read in my Encyclopedia Britannica that we (our sun), is traveling through space at 19.5 kilometers per second toward Hercules. I didn't know where Hercules was but I found it to the Northwest on a constellation chart. I plotted our sun's course through space by drawing a straight line on a constellation chart to discover we are leaving Orion. Something else is affecting the climate here on earth but our researchers will never look outside our solar system for other sources of light

and heat. Somebody should make an attempt to figure this out!

Cosmological Ice Ages is the result of seven years of intense study and research. Our sun is orbiting around another group of larger stars that affects the climate here on earth by giving us free oxygen, coal, oil, and limestone with the additional input of light and heat from Sirius A and B. Our sun obviously doesn't have enough power to keep us out of ice ages otherwise we wouldn't have them! Something else is affecting the climate on earth and it is the Sirius and Procyon star cluster.

The book started early in 2002 when I was studying Antarctic ice core graphs that record atmospheric Co<sub>2</sub> dating back about three million years. I suddenly realized that the drop in Co<sub>2</sub> at regular intervals every 105,000 years corresponds to ice ages. The only thing that makes Co<sub>2</sub> disappear is an input of light in the UV spectrum causing plants to grow in the world's oceans. This can't happen during an ice age. I started researching our position in space in relation to other nearby stars to discover that we are heading toward a little object of 1.5 earth diameters that puts out 1000 to 10,000 times more UV light than our sun. Our sun is traveling at 7.5 kilometers per second toward it and we are 8.6 light years away.

I read in my encyclopedia where two astronomers measured the red shift of 2200 stars to determine that we are traveling toward Hercules at 19.5 kilometers per second. Having navigated boats and planes most of my life I told myself, "I can figure this out." I drew a line on a map of the constellations from Hercules through the dot in the center to discover that we are leaving Orion. This was no surprise to me because Orion is a birthing place for stars. Galaxies are like living things in that they manufacture stars in birthing clouds and send them out to form the body of the galaxy. Attached to this letter is a copy of the constellation map and the co<sub>2</sub> graph that compelled me to write this book. After our sun left its birthing cloud near the Horse Head Nebula it drifted out in the Orion Arm of the Galaxy for three billion years eventually drifting between the Sirius and Procyon star systems. When Sirius B, which orbits around Sirius A every 54

years, came around it grabbed hold of our sun and put it into orbit around the Sirius system. Our brother and sister stars kept going out in the Orion Arm and are now 75 to 100 light years ahead of us further out to the north. They are known as the constellation Ursa Major. If they have any planets around them they would be frozen up because they do not benefit from the warming effects of other nearby stars.

I have taken this information to two astronomers. They sit down and do a half-page of calculations and then start agreeing with me. They have to agree that we are in orbit around the Sirius system. They don't like it but they have to agree with me because the gravity of Procyon and Sirius is 25 times more gravity than our sun. We were in a nice circular orbit around these stars for 650-million years that converted earth's 750 pound per-square-inch Co<sub>2</sub> atmosphere into free oxygen, coal, oil and limestone. During the Carboniferous it laid down coal a hundred feet thick and limestone layers up to 12,500 feet thick. This is all carbon taken out of the atmosphere by the invisible ultraviolet light from Sirius B.

Three million years ago a star exploded near Orion knocking our sun into a 90-to-1, 110,000-year elliptical orbit responsible for the ice ages. At first the orbit period was about 40,000 years but it deteriorated over time to the present 110,000 years. This supernova explosion is well documented by NASA and Cern, Switzerland. At first our elliptical orbit had a three-to-one ratio where our sun travels out to two light years from Sirius but now we go out to nine light years. Each time we travel out away from our host stars at least a third of the Earth's surface is covered with ice. The elliptical orbit of our sun around Sirius and Procyon star systems is getting progressively more pronounced each time causing the ice ages to become more severe. This shows up on the 5-million-year sea-sediment, graph. The next ice age could cover ninety percent of the earth.

If ten percent of this book is true then 100,000 astronomers and scientists around the world will have to revise all their books and papers. The controversy will be good publicity for the book!!!

I wrote it to make people aware of where our carbon-based resources (free oxygen, coal, oil, and limestone) come from so that we can make rational decisions as to our future here on this planet. We may be doing the wrong thing by burning up a billion years accumulation of oil and coal in 200 years. We may be killing off future generations! You can't drive a car without a neutron star.

When the Mayan calendar ends in 2012 we will be passing through the galactic plane. There will be an increase of photons and cosmic rays striking earth as billions of stars line up turning night into day. People will think and act differently. The resulting fireworks cause by increased electric charges between planets and moons may make it seem like the fourth of July.

I have no doubt that cosmic events terminated at least four advanced civilizations in the past and this is the reason our history is so disjointed and makes no sense. NASA and other government officials are suddenly taking an interest on establishing colonies on the moon and Mars. Is there some threat to our existence that we should know about?

Ancient legends of a war in Heaven and Thor throwing his lightening bolts (his hammer) across the heavens may have been quite literally true.

[www.mittymax.com](http://www.mittymax.com) or go to my web site: [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com).

LETTER TO AGENT:

Dear Sirs:

I believe I am on the cutting edge of science and societal evolution with my books, *Philosopher's Stone*, *Spaceships of the Gods*, *Home of the Angels*, *Sand Pirates*, *Caucasians* and now *Cosmological Ice Ages* and *Global Warming*. Why else would Cambridge, one of the most prestigious universities on the planet want to honor me with in their *Who's who Among Executives and Professionals* "Honors Edition."

I write about complex subjects on a twelfth grade level so that average people can understand orbitally rearranged monatomic elements that are magnetically ejected from black holes by reducing their mass to zero. Its done with Cooper paired electrons passing each other at twice the speed of light. This offers a simple explanation for expansion—science's magical theory of how matter can travel many thousands of light years in a very short time. Once it arrives at its preordained destination the combined atoms are transmuted into third dimension with a magnetic pulse.

Given my recent notoriety and accolades from prestigious universities and think tanks it should be obvious that several powerful elite groups are keeping an eye on me. The books I place in university libraries are being traded to other universities. I went to the local college to see if they still had a copy of *Philosopher's Stone* and the librarian said she has loaned it out to a university in Montana.

As an independent researcher (a loose cannon who might upset the status quo) they feel the need to scrutinize my work so that they can either kill me or swoop in to take the credit for it. The major universities are interested in me because my work is of worldwide interest. It could benefit them greatly with free advertizing by simply putting my name on their roster to make it appear that I got my training by their institution. This, of course, is fraud but that is how the system works.

On a more positive note; by bringing forth solutions for the gaps in present day

science my work provides topics for thousands of graduate students to do their doctoral thesis. So what if my work causes them to rewrite all mainstream, books and papers as long as my ideas bring money into the university. In order to get grant money they need valid new topics for future study and I provide them with hundreds if not thousands of new avenues for research.

Not since the book of Genesis has anyone written about the history of our sun, where it came from, where it is going and how the evolution of DNA was given a boost by increasing and decreasing invisible UV radiation from multiple star systems. When Sirius B orbits close to Sirius A every 54 years it's fusion furnace lights up putting out ten-thousand times more UV than our sun creating the many layers of coal, oil and limestone on earth. Obviously mainstream science doesn't have all the answers. There are many outside forces affecting the climate on earth and I am getting close to the mark or I wouldn't be getting the attention from mainstream universities. It's about time somebody told it like it is.

I am still making occasional discoveries to put into Cosmological Ice Ages. One is earth had life in the form of bacteria a billion years before our sun was captured by the Sirius and Procyon star systems. After our sun was captured the periodic bursts of intense UV light from Sirius B speeded up evolution by mutating the DNA. Now that earth has lost most of its atmosphere along with its ozone layer we should see even greater leaps in evolution as we get closer to our host stars.

Dear Mark:

From our phone conversation I gather that your editors won't publish the book because I am not a university-trained, astronomer. What kind of world would we have if only university-trained people were allowed to invent inventions and start businesses? Did Steve Jobs ever graduate? What kind of great literary works would we have if only university-trained individuals were allowed to publish? Were the writers of the Bible, University graduates? Did Shakespeare

have a college degree? Your editors sound like a bunch of — as California Governor Arnold Swartzanegger would say, “girley men.” Tell them to grow some balls and publish this book!

If you can't find a publisher that won't publish anything besides mainstream dogma then the human race is doomed. If the status quo freaks have their way a human being will never go faster than 35 miles an hour, the earth is still flat and a heavier than air machine will never fly. We are surrounded by short-sighted, fanatics that believe the Universe was created 6000 years ago and who want to keep us on the planet killing each other to make the carbon merchants richer.

They should be embracing the truth and the future not suppressing it and hiding from it. Over 60% of the world's population now believe that earth has been visited by extraterrestrial intelligence so what are they so afraid of? All the translations of the various ancient documents--all the science data came from mainstream sources such as NASA and J. P. L. so what are they so afraid of? I simply put it all together to make some sense out of it. The book is a logical progression of understanding. The first one to print it will be world famous.

I know it is hard to get over the idea that our sun is out there in space all by itself-- a single star unrelated to other. When I started writing this book I too had this very same preconceived idea. The fact is; our sun is in a cluster of about 90 stars within a 30-lightyear radius of Procyon and Sirius which orbit each other. [Enclosed is a list of ten stars within ten light years of Procyon.] Our sun is not on this list because it is 10.6 light-years from Procyon.

Famous astronomer, Harlo Shapley's, old 1950's book, BEYOND THE OBSERVATORY proves that Sirius and Procyon are binaries. He states that star clusters are very common. In fact, single stars drifting out by themselves are the exception—numbering only one in ten. If you refer to the diagram of the galaxy you will note little circles outside the galaxy. These are star clusters not individual stars. Get over it! Earth is orbiting a rather insignificant star in a



cluster of 90 other stars which is part of a galaxy that exerts enough gravity to cause billions of stars to orbit each other.

### **Conclusions:**

1. The truth is that our sun does not have enough power to keep us out of ice ages. If it did we wouldn't have them. You don't have to be an astronomer to know this.

2. Something besides our sun imparting light and heat to earth at periodic intervals to take us out of ice ages and we are heading right for it at 7.5 kilometers per second.

3. Our sun is obviously orbiting around the Sirius and Procyon star systems. If you compare the mass and gravity figures you can see this for yourself. Stars warm a given area of space. Antarctic ice core graphs indicate that at our closest point to Sirius at 1/10 light year the earth is warmed 12 to 14 degrees. I have taken this to two astronomers and they both agree with the 110-thousand year orbit period.

4. When Sirius B is at its closest point to Sirius A it sucks material off from it and fusion starts up putting out thousands of times more UV light than our sun. This light is in the invisible ultraviolet spectrum. This more than doubles the incoming UV light striking earth.

5. The many layers of coal, oil and limestone laid down during the 80-million-year warming period known as the Carboniferous Era are well documented by mainstream science. Any of this information is accessible by anyone with

enough curiosity. My encyclopedia says that the 80-million-year Carboniferous Era laid down limestone layers up to 12,500 feet thick in places.” I invite everyone to check this out!

6. Life on this planet has only been around about 1/10 the age of the planet and there have been periodic extinction's every 27-million years. Some of the extinction's were so severe that they wiped out over 90% of all life including bacteria. Are we so stupid that we are going to sit around and wait for the next big one to hit?

7. If any of you have a better idea of when the Moon went into orbit around earth we'd sure like to hear it.

8. There is so much work to do such as coming up with CO<sub>2</sub> to limestone conversion formulas so that when we get to Mars and tally up all the limestone we can figure out what the atmosphere was like in ancient times.

We challenge any of you to refute our data. In fact, we welcome it because then we can get closer to the truth.

People ask me, “How come you can figure this stuff out when the best brains on the planet can't?

All I can say to them is the best brains on the planet have never had to navigate at night in a fog for twenty years to find single crab pot buoys using only a compass, radar and loran-C. After a few years of computing for wind, weather and tide you get quite good at it. After a while you can even analyze the TD's (time delay signal from the loran stations) in your head to compute which

direction to steer the boat (East-West-North or south) based on two increasing or decreasing numbers on the LED readout. It is critical that most boat captains to be able to do this to locate the survivors of another sinking boat.

Loran signals are broadcast from two or more stations spread out from each other about 500 to 800 miles distant to get a triangulation and have about a 1,200 mile range. Omega loran is less accurate and has a much lower frequency with a range of up to about 5,000 miles and is generally used when crossing large bodies of water. Most of our scientists have never flown a plane on instruments and few of them have had to pilot a boat for a living where their very livelihood depended on it.

I designed and built my own autopilot so that all I had to do was dial in the course and push one button and the boat would swing around and head for that bearing. I didn't have to manually steer the boat. This allowing me a little time to communicate with the crew and write down the number of the crab pot buoy and the number of crab in the pot before we came up on the next one. Most Scientists and Astronomers have never had to think in three and four dimensions for any great length of time. This gave me a tremendous advantage in determining where we are going and where we came from and how invisible light created all our carbon resources on Earth.

## **PHILOSOPHER'S STONE**

**A TECHNOLOGY SO ADVANCED IT IS INDISTINGUISHABLE FROM MAGIC.**

**THE PHILOSOPHER'S STONE, ALSO KNOWN AS ORME GOLD OR HEBREW MFKZT POWDER MAY BE THE MOST IMPORTANT DISCOVERY OF THE HUMAN RACE SINCE FIRE!**

Ten years ago I wrote a book on the Philosopher's Stone which has the power to raise our intelligence hundreds of IQ points and enable you to live hundreds—possibly thousands of years. Since then I have revised the book by adding the recipes which show how to make it. I took four years to write it and another two years to decide to put the recipes in the book. I was concerned with what mankind would do with this sacred information.

This white-powder-of-gold material was recently discovered to be in the air we breathe and the water we drink. It is a state of matter that is a room temperature superconductor and has inter-dimensional and antigravity properties. It is known as 'ORME' gold (orbitally rearranged monatomic elements). Currently teams of scientists around the world in China, Japan, United States and Germany are studying this material to get a jump-start on the technology. ORMES increases the efficiency of fuel cells, solar cells and is necessary for cell division in all living things. Half of the periodic table of elements can exist in the ORME State. It will be a few more years before they discover the incredible information and communication capability of ORME atoms.

After I wrote Philosophers Stone Sir Laurance Gardner and William Henry went to Egypt and made more discoveries about the Ark of the Covenant. According to drawings in the temple at Abadose there was a pillar or antenna-like device attached to the top of the ark. When the ORME material inside was activated, instead of the shikanna glory appearing the antenna focused a beam of inter-dimensional power strait up creating a wormhole in space. Anyone standing near the device was transported to wherever the Anunnaki had another such device set up—most likely on their home planet in the Sirius star system or possibly even the Pleiades. A picture of this device can be seen on William Henry's web site at [www.williamhenry.net](http://www.williamhenry.net).

King Solomon owned a front-porch twenty stories high that housed a pillar to drill holes in space. The men who used this device were the Homo Christos or Homo Angelis. The ancient Illuminate (El-beings of light) could travel back and

forth between worlds and transport whole populations of people, sheep, cattle and other livestock with this simple device. EA and ENKI started the first mystery schools.

William Henry says that at the time of Jesus there were many God men or light men all over Egypt. Jesus learned many of his skills from them. He also spent many years in India learning the secrets of the mystery schools. There are many more books about Jesus in India than any place else. Their goal was to bring forth the message encoded in your DNA.

Recent research into the white-powder-of-gold show that there is a considerable quantity of it in the air we breathe. The ozone generator air-filters that you plug into your home, which collect dirt and pollen also collect gray-white, goo. When you touch it, it disappears because it responds to the electric charge of your finger. Since there is so much of it in the air maybe it offers an explanation of why athletes can lift more after taking a breath and holding it. Oxygen from air takes several minutes to get into the blood stream so it isn't oxygen. Are ORME atoms being absorbed by the olfactory nerves directly?

It is used to increase the electrical output of fuel cells. It increases the output of solar cells. It is used by the cells of both plants and animals to super-conduct electricity during cell division. If you mix it with water and pour it on your plants it increases their growth. It cures all disease by correcting DNA. Eating it rebuilds your DNA to that of a twenty-year-old. It can extend increase you intelligence hundreds of IQ points and your life span hundreds of years. It exists in ratios as high as 10,000 to 1.

I believe there is tons of it in Cook Inlet mud. There is also a lot of it in water from certain underground wells, salt lakes and springs.

“The Bible says that Moses told the Hebrew people that they had not kept the Covenant, so the Manna was to be taken away from them, but will come back in the end times when we would be a nation of high priests, not an elect high priesthood. This is the food; this is the light you take into your body. In fact if you ask a Rabbi if he ever heard of the white-powder-of-gold, he says: “yes, we know of the white-powder-of-gold, but to our knowledge no one knows how to make it since the destruction of the first Temple, the Temple of Solomon.” This knowledge was not completely lost, the high priest who left the temple when it was destroyed went out into the desert and organized the community known as Qumrun, and they were the Essenes. In the copies of the Dead Sea Scrolls Uncovered, translated by Eiseman and Wise, this was known as GOLDEN TEAR from the EYE OF HORUS. It was the white powder of gold mixed in water. It was called that which issues from the father in Heaven.

“You have to understand the symbolism, the understanding of; prepare yourself for the coming of the father in Heaven. To be inseminated by this father in Heaven in the bridal chamber, to totally be regenerated, to be purified, to be cleansed. Every cell in your body will be taken back to the state it is supposed to be, when you were a teenager or a child. It perfects the DNA, and closes the light within the body until you literally reach a point where the light body exceeds the physical body. You literally light up a room when you walk in. The gifts that go with this are perfect telepathy, you can know good and evil when it is in the room with you, you can project your thoughts into someone else’s mind, you can levitate, you can walk on water, because it is flowing so much light in you, you literally don’t attract to gravity.

“When you understand that your body can now exclude all magnetic and other fields, including gravity, you are no longer of this space-time; you become a fifth dimensional being. You literally can think where you’d like to be and you can go there and disappear from here. The ancient texts specify the appearance of other attributes such as healing with the laying on of hands, they claim you can resurrect the dead within two or three days after they die. Instead of using electrical paddles you embrace their people and bring energy and life back into them. Most groups don’t receive this very well. It works.

“Christ said to his disciples, “Don’t touch me, I don’t have on my earthly garments.” They said; “when will we see you again?” Christ replied, “When you have prepared the proper food and when you have on your proper garments.” What is the proper food? It is the food of the angels, the food of the gods, the Manna, the ‘what is it’? The proper garment is your garment of glory, your rainbow garment, your Meissner field is what science calls it, and literally it’s about 1000 times what you have now.

“The amazing thing about superconductors they don’t have to touch for current to flow. Electricity has to touch for current to flow but superconductors can sit at a distance from each other, and as long as they are resonant to each other they are AS ONE. They function as one. When you have your perfect superconducting body you are no longer of this space-time. You are a light-being; your mind is one with other people’s minds. You literally know their thoughts and they know your thoughts. You’re one mind and one heart and this is science.

“The Bible says that the man who will plant the golden tree of life, which in Hebrew is the ORME tree, the name of my patent, and I had no idea of this when I filed my patent. My cousin joined the Mormon Church and they told her to do our genealogy. My thrice great grandmother is Hanna Deguies, the daughter of Christopher Deguies, brother of Claude Deguies, who if you read the book, Holy Blood Holy Grail, you know who the Deguies’ are. Nostradamus worked with the Disguise family and Nostradamus prophesied that by 1999, the occult gold will be known by science. The old enemy of religion and philosophy is science. But in fact, science will serve up the confirmation and science will be the one to bring this to the world.

In Revelations it says: blessed shall be the man who will overcome, for he shall be given the hidden manna, the white stone of purest kind upon which will be written a new name, you will not be the same person. It’s encoded in your DNA waiting to be activated.

Solar flares, which produce cosmic ray bursts, increase ionic flow through the body. These may actually be responsible for unlocking ancient symbols encoded in our DNA. Nature works in mysterious ways.

The definition of Niberu is the ferry or portal through which the Anunnaki actually came through. Project Stardust may reveal insights into life. This is the monatomic superconductor used to power cell division in all living things; both plants and animals.

My book, Philosopher's Stone contains seven recipes which show how to extract m-state in your kitchen from various source materials such as sea salt, limestone and granite powder. It can enable you to live hundreds of years and multiply your intelligence several times.

As the portal opens in the center of our Galaxy we may begin experience a spiritual awakening some time in the year 2006 as the stuff comes down from Heaven again. How are we going to translate this knew knowledge for the betterment of humanity? Will it be locked up for the rich or will it be available to all?

## **INFORMATION RESOURCES:**

For the interested person willing to do ORME research, there is an abundance of detailed technical information available on the Web. The best related web sites are:



High-Spin Monatomic Research at:

[www.goldmineworld.com](http://www.goldmineworld.com)

[www.subtleenergies.com](http://www.subtleenergies.com)

My book, Philosopher's Stone contains seven recipes to make it. The book can be purchased by going to my web site and clicking on the Amazon.com or the Boarder's

buttons. It can also be ordered from the publisher by calling 1-877 buy book.

[www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com) ---Hank Kroll

### ***PHILOSOPHER'S STONE***

A TECHNOLOGY SO ADVANCED THAT IT IS INDISTINGUISHABLE FROM MAGIC. ORME GOLD OR MFKZT POWDER MAY BE THE MOST IMPORTANT DISCOVERY OF THE HUMAN RACE SINCE FIRE!

Ten years ago I wrote a book on the Philosopher's Stone which has the power to raise our intelligence hundreds of IQ points. Since then I have revised it by adding all the recipes which show how to make it. I took four years to write it and another two years to decide to put the recipes showing how to make it in the book. I was concerned with what mankind would do with this sacred information. Throwing caution to the wind I said to myself, "This information

has been kept secret long enough.”

The white-powder-of-gold or m-state was recently discovered to be in the air we breathe and the water we drink. It is a state of matter that is a room temperature superconductor and has inter-dimensional and antigravity properties. It is known as ‘ORME’ gold (orbitally rearranged monatomic elements). Currently teams of scientists around the world in China, Japan, United States and Germany are studying this material to get a jump-start on this technology. ORMES increases the efficiency of fuel cells, solar cells and is necessary for cell division in all living things. Half of the periodic table of elements can exist in the ORME State. It will be a few more years before they discover the incredible information and communication capability of ORME atoms.

After I wrote *Philosophers Stone* Sir Laurance Gardner and William Henry made more discoveries about the Ark of the Covenant. According to Egyptian drawings in the temple at Abadose there was a pillar or antenna-like device attached to the top of the ark. When the ORME material inside was activated, instead of the shikanna glory appearing the antenna focused a beam of inter-dimensional power straight up creating a wormhole in space. Anyone standing near the device was transported to wherever the Anunnaki had another such device set up-most likely on their home planet in the Sirius star system or possibly even the Pleiades. A picture of this device can be seen on William Henry’s web site at [williamhenry.net](http://williamhenry.net).

King Solomon owned a front-porch twenty stories high that housed a pillar (antenna) to drill holes in space. The men who used this device were the Homo Christos or Homo Angelis. The ancient Illuminate (El-beings of light) could travel back and forth between worlds and transport whole populations of people and animals with this simple device. EA and ENKI started the first mystery schools. Thoth, also known as Hermes and Mercury by the Romans, carried it forward.

King Solomon used his transporter to send herds of sheep and goats to other planets; sending ten to twenty at a time after first feeding them the white-powder-of-gold then penned them up in a circle at the base of the device. When the beam was activated it transported everything within the circle (much faster than the speed of light) to another star system. In this way King Solomon became extremely wealthy by trading with other worlds.

William Henry says that at the time of Jesus there were many God men or light men all over Egypt. Jesus learned many of his skills from them. He also spent many years in India learning the secrets of the mystery schools. There are many more books about Jesus in India than any place else. Their goal was to bring forth the message encoded in your DNA.

In the temple at Abadose the Egyptian God Set is portrayed as bringing Osiris back from the dead using a wand or rod. The wand is a branch from the tree of life (some kind of remote control device) which energizes your DNA.

Recent research into the white-powder-of-gold show that there is a considerable quantity of it in the air we breathe. The ozone generator air-filters that you plug into your home, which collect dirt and pollen also collect a gray, white-goo. When you touch it, it disappears because it responds to the electric charge of your finger. Since there is so much of it in the air maybe it offers an explanation of why athletes can lift more after taking a breath and holding it. Oxygen from air takes several minutes to get into the blood stream so it isn't oxygen. Are ORME atoms being absorbed by the olfactory nerves directly? The sea foam that blows in off the surface of the ocean is also mostly m-state but contains the remains of dead plankton which might make you ill.

It is used to increase the electrical output of fuel cells. It increases the output of solar cells. It super conducts electricity during cell division in all living things. If you mix it with water and pour it on your plants it increases growth. It cures all disease by correcting DNA. Eating it rebuilds your DNA to that of a twenty-

year-old. It can increase your intelligence hundreds of IQ points and extend your life-span hundreds of years. I would not be capable of writing this book without this knowledge.

Humans live under the constant misapprehension that everything has to end and that death is inevitable. This mindset is one of the reasons humans die. Breaking this mindset is necessary to becoming an immortal. Immortals look forward to a glorious future of peace, abundance-a future with no sickness and death.

I believe there is tons of m-state in Cook Inlet mud. There is also a lot of it in water from certain underground wells. This stuff has incredible uses that are only limited by your intelligence and it has the power to increase your intelligence so in actuality there is no limit to its use. Every so often more information about this mysterious, inter-dimensional material comes my way. A metallurgist and welder friend of mine said that the first thing his instructor did was to take a gold nugget and put it on the table and hold an ordinary stun-gun electric ark on it. In under two minutes it was transformed into a monatomic white powder. (See my book, Philosophers Stone) at: [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com)

If possible, please order direct from the publisher by calling 1(877) BUY BOOK.

**Eternal life and health is the perfect gift.**

## **Philosopher's Stone**

**BY: HANK KROLL**

**Let's pretend for a minute that you are the King or Queen of a small nation with ten-thousand barbarians trying to takeover your country. What do you do? You will do anything to stay in power and outsmart the enemy including, ingesting substances to extend your life and increase your intelligence. That's why this technology has been locked up and kept secret for thousands of years. If this gets out, all nations will suddenly become obsolete!**

**Plants take it out of the soil and use it to power cell division. You don't get enough because you eat mass-produced supermarket food grown on the same soil for 200 years. According to government studies the minerals were depleted back in the 1930's. That is why Americans are getting dumber, have a shorter life expectancy and will contribute lots of money to the health-care industry.**

**Thousands died seeking this technology worth millions. That's why it took me two years to decide to put the recipes in the book. We need it now to raise intelligence in order to save the human race! You can get this technology in a 209-page book with seven recipes to make it in your kitchen for only twenty dollars by dialing 1-(877) BUY BOOK. You may also get it by going online to: [www.alaskapublishing.com](http://www.alaskapublishing.com).**